

t*Fkwå&edum,f
t*kFwådK&fygVdawmf
jrefrmjyef
t|uedygwf

earm wó b*0awm t&[awm or®morÁK'´ó/

1-yXryPÖmou

1-yXr okwfig;q,f

1-arwåm0*f 1-arwåmokwf

1/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf -

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\t&Hjzpfaom aZw0ef ausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYukd]&[ef;wdkY}}[k ac:awmfrl\?
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifbk&m;}}[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum; avQmufxm;ukef\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bpum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\
&[ef;wdkY (qefYusifbufrS) vGwfajrmufaom
arwåmpdwfukd rSD0Jtyf yGg;rsm;tyf
Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyf ,mOfuJhJhodkYjyKtyf
wnf&muJhJhodkYjyKtyf a&S;½l wnfaptyf avhvmtyf
aumif;pGm tm;xkwftyfonf&Sdaomf &SpfrsKd;aom
tusKd;wdkYukd (rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifhtyfukey\
tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - csrf;csrf;omom tdyf&\?
csrf;csrf;omom Ekd;&\? tdyfrufqkd;ukd rjrifruf?
vlwdkY\ cspfjrwpfEkd;jcif;ukd cH&\? ewf om;&J
bDvl;wdkY\ cspfjrwpfEkd;jcif;ukd cH&\?

ewfwdkYapmifha&Smufukef\? xkd (arwåmukd
yGg;rsm;aom) oltm; rD; tqdyf vufeufwdkY rpGJ rus
rzsufqD;Ekdif? vGefjrwfaom (t&[wåzkdvf) w&m;ukd
xkd;xGif;í rodEkdifcJhaomf jA[®mhjynfodkY vm;&V
&[ef;wdkY (qefYusifbufrS) vGwfajrmufaom
arwåmpdwfukd rSD0Jtyf yGg;rsm;tyf
Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyf ,mOfujHjhodkYjyKtyf
wnf&mujHjhodkYjyKtyf a&S;½lwnfaptyf avhvmtyf
aumif;pGm tm;xkwftyfonf&Sdaomf
ptusKd;&SpfrsKd;wdkYukd (rcRwf &vdrfhrnf[k)
arQmfvfifhtyfukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuifolonf tzezfef owd&onfjzpfí
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom arwåm w&m;ukd yGg;rsm;\?
Oy"dw&m;\ ukef&m arwåmpsmefukd ½ljrifaom
xkdoltm; oHa,mZOfwdkYonf acgif;yg;ukefV a'gopdwf
r&Sdrlí owå0gwpfOD;wpfa,mufukdaomfvnf; tu,fí
arwåmyGg;jim;tHh? xkdodkY arwåmyGg;jcif;aMumifh
ukokdvfw&m;ESifh jynfhphk&\?
owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYukd pdwfjzifh
oem;Muifemjcif;&Sdaom olawmfoljrwfonf
rsm;jym;aom ukokdvfw&m;ukd jyKonf rnfV/
tMuif&aohESifh wlaom rif;wdkYonf owå0gtaygif;ESifh
jynfhESufaeaom ajrtjyifukd ('Pfvnf; rzuf vufeufvnf;
raqmif) atmifEkdifMuukefí vSL'gef;ay;urf;ukefvsuf
wkdif;oljynfom;wdkY tdrfwHcg;zGifhí aeEkdifaMumif;
jzpfaom q,fckdifhwpfckdif
tcGefawmfaumuf,ljcif;]oóar"}? trlxrf;
t&mxrf;wdkYtm; vc&du©may;jcif;]yk&doar"}?
qif;&Jom;wdkYtm; &if;ESD;&ef
Opömxkwfay;jcif;]or®mygo}? cspfESpfvkdzG,faom
pum;ukd ajymqkdjcif;]0gZayÜ,s}wnf;[laom
o*F[0w→Kav;ckwdkYjzifh csD;ajr\$mufum tpOf
vSnfhvnfaeukefV (xkdrif;wdkY\) xkdvSL'gef;ay;urf;
csD;ajr\$mufrlwdkYonf aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfaom

arwåmpdwf\ wpfq,fhajcmufpdwf wfpdpdwfukdrQvnf;
rrSDEkdifukef? Oyrmaomfum; tvHk;pHkaom
Mu,fwm&mtaygif;wdkY\ ta&mifonf v\ ta&mif\
wpfq,fhajcmufpdwf wfpdpdwfukdrQ
rrSDEkdifouJhodkYwnf;/ tMuifolonf
owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYü arwåmukd yGg;rsm;onfjzpfí
wfpfHkwpfa,mufukdrQ rdrdukd,fwkdifvnf; rowfjzwf?
olwpfyg;ukdvnf; rowfjzwfap? rdrdukd,fwkdifvnf;
tEkdifr,l? olwpfyg;ukdvnf; tEkdifr,lap? xkdoltm;
wfpfHkwpfa,mufESifhrQ &efr&SdEkdif/

yXrokwf/

2/ &[ef;wdkY ptaMumif;&SpfrsKd;
taxmuftyHh&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf jrwfaom tusifh\ tpOD;
jzpfonfh ynmukd r&ao;aomf &&ef &NyD;aomf
vGefpGmwkd;yGg;ap&ef pnfyifyefYajymap&ef
yGg;rsm;ap&ef xuf0ef;usif jynfhpHkap&ef jzpfukef\
tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf
pomoemawmfü q&mukdjzpfap tav; tjrwfjyKxkdufaom
oDwif;oHk;azmf wpfOD;OD;ukdjzpfap trSDjyKí
aexkdif\? xkd&[ef;tm; ,if;onfh trSDjyK&m q&mç
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYü tm;BuD;pGmaom
&SufaMumufrlonf
vnf;aumif;? cspfjrwfEkd;rlonfvnf;aumif;?
½kdaoav;pm;rlonfvnf;aumif; a&S;½lwnf\ &[ef;wdkY
ptaMumif; taxmuftyHhonf jrwfaom tusifh\
tpOD;jzpfonfh ynmukd r&ao;aomf &&ef &NyD;aomf
vGefpGm wkd;yGg;ap&ef pnfyifyefYajymap&ef
yGg;rsm;ap&ef xuf0ef;usif jynfhpHkap&efjzpfao
yXrtaMumif; taxmuftyHhwnf;/

xkd&[ef;onf xkdq&mukdjzpfap
tav;tjrwfjyKxkdufaom oDwif;oHk;azmf

wpfOD;OD;ukdjzpfap trSDjyKí aexkdifpOf xkd&[ef;tm;
tMuifq&mç oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYü tm;BuD;pGmaom
&SufaMumufrlonfvnf;aumif;?
cspfjrwfEkd;rlonfvnf;aumif;?
½kdaoav;pm;rlonfvnf;aumif; a&S;½lwnf\? xkdq&m
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYodkY &Hzef&Hcg
csOf;uyfí]]toQifbk&m; pygVdum; tb,fodkY oabm
&Sdygoenf;? pygVd\ teufum; tb,fygenf;}}[k ar;jref;\?
jyóemjyK\? xkd&[ef;tm; xkdtoQifwdkYonf
rzGifhjytyfao;aom t&mukdvnf; zGifhjyukef\?
ay:vGifxif&Sm;pGm rjyKtyfao;aom t&mukdvnf;
ay:vGifxif&Sm;atmif jyKay;ukef\?
rsm;pGmukefaom ,HkrSm;tyfaom
w&m;wdkYü ,kHrSm;rlukdvnf; y,fazsmufay;ukef\/
&[ef;wdkY ptaMumif;taxmuftyHhonf jrwwfaomtusifh\
tpOD;jzpfonfh ynmukd r&ao;aomf&&ef &NyD;aomf
vGefpGm wkd;yGg;ap&ef pnfyif jyefYajymap&ef
yGg;rsm;ap&ef xuf0ef;usif jynfhpHkap&efjzpfao
'kwd, taMumif;taxmuftyHhwnf;/

xkd&[ef;onf xkdw&m;awmfukd Mum;em&í
ukd,fjzifh (taygif;taz:rS) uif;a0;rl pdwfjzifh
(udavomrS) uif;a0;rl[laom ESpfyg;pHkaom
uif;a0;rlESifh jynfhpHkapV &[ef;wdkY ptaMumif;
taxmuftyHhonf jrwwfaom tusifh\ tpOD;jzpfonfh ynmukd
r&ao;aomf&&ef &NyD;aomf vGefpGm wkd;yGg;ap&ef
pnfyifjyefYajymap&ef yGg;rsm;ap&ef xuf0ef;usif
jynfhpHkap&efjzpfao wwd,
taMumif;taxmuftyHhwnf;/

oDv&Sd\?
ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvukdapmifha&Smufí aexkdif\?
tusifh]tmpm&} usufpm;&m]a*gp&} ESifh
jynfhpHk\? tenf;i,frQavmufaom tjypfwdkYüaomfvnf;
ab;[k ½lavh&Sdonfjzpfí odu©myk'fwdkYü
aqmufwnfvsvuf usifhoHk;V &[ef;wdkY ptaMumif;

taxmuftyHhonf jrwfaom tusifh\ tpOD;jzpfonfh ynmukd
r&ao;aomf&&ef &NyD;aomf vGefpGm wdk;yGg;ap&ef
pnfyifhjyefYajymap&ef yGg;rsm;ap&ef xuf0ef;usif
jynfhpHkap&efjzpfaom pwkw→
taMumif;taxmuftyHhwnf;/

tMum;tjrifrsm;\? tMum;tjrifukd aqmif\?
tMum;tjrifukd qnf;yl;\? tp\ aumif;jcif; tv,f\ aumif;jcif;
tqHk;\ aumif;jcif;&Sdí teufç o'´gESifh wuGjzpfonfhjyif
xuf0ef;usif jynfhpHkvsuf jzLpifaom jrwfaom tusifhukd
a[maz:jywwfukefaom w&m;wdkYukd rsm;pGm
Mum;emzl;\? aqmifxm;\? Elwfjzifh avhusufxm;\?
pdwfjzifh rSwfom;xm;\? ynmjzifh aumif;pGm
xkd;xGif;í od\ &[ef;wdkY ptaMumif;taxmuftyHhonf
jrwfaom tusifh\ tpOD; jzpfonfh ynmukd
r&ao;aomf&&ef &NyD;aomf vGefpGmwkd;yGg;ap&ef
pnfyifjyefYajymap&ef yGg;rsm;ap&ef xuf0ef;usif
jynfhpHkap&efjzpfaom ylör taMumif;taxmuftyHhwnf;/

tukokdvfw&m;wdkYukd y,f&ef
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYukd jynfhpHkap&ef xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sdvsuf ae\? tm;tpGrf;&Sd\? ckdifjrJaom
vkHYv&Sd\? ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü wm0efukd
ypfcsxm;jcif;r&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY
ptaMumif;taxmuftyHhonf jrwfaom tusifh\
tpOD;jzpfonfh ynmukd r&ao;aomf&&ef &NyD;aomf
vGefpGm wkd;yGg;ap&ef pnfyifjyefYajymap&ef
yGg;rsm;ap&ef xuf0ef;usif jynfhpHkap&efjzpfaom q|r
taMumif;taxmuftyHhwnf;/

oHCmhabmifodkY a&mufonf&Sdaomf txl;xl;aom
pum;ukd ajymqkdrl r&Sd? r*fzkdvfrS zDvm jzpfaom
pum;ukd ajymqkdrl r&Sd? ukd,fwkdivnf;
w&m;a[majym\? olwpfyg;ukdvnf; w&m; a[majym&ef
awmif;yef wkdufwGef;\? jrwfaom
qdwfqdwfaerlukdvnf; rxDrJhjrif rjyK/ &[ef;wdkY

ptaMumif;taxmuftyHhonf jrwwfaom tusifh\
tpOD;jzpfonfh ynmukd r&ao;aomf&&ef &NyD;aomf
vGefpGm wkdyGg;ap&ef pnfyifjyefYajymap&ef
yGg;rsm;ap&ef xuf0ef;usif jynfhphKap&ef jzpfaom
owâr taMumif;taxmuftyHhwnf;/

]]pum; ½kyf? pum; ½kyf\ jzpfaMumif;? pum; ½kyf\
csKyfaysmufrlwnf;/ pum; a0'em? pum; a0'em\
jzpfaMumif;? pum; a0'em\ csKyfaysmufrlwnf;/ pum;
onm? pum; onm\ jzpfaMumif;? pum; onm\
csKyfaysmufrlwnf;/ pum; ocFg&? pum; ocFg&\
jzpfaMumif;? pum; ocFg&\ csKyfaysmufrlwnf;/ pum;
OdnmPf? pum; OdnmPf\ jzpfaMumif;? pum; OdnmPf\
csKyfaysmufrlwnf;}}[k Oyg'geu©E`mig;yg;wdkYü
jzpfrl ysufrlukd tzefzef ½lavh&Sdonfjzpfí aeV
&[ef;wdkY ptaMumif;taxmuftyHhonf jrwwfaom tusifh\
tpOD;jzpfonfh ynmukd r&ao;aomf&&ef &NyD;aomf
vGefpGm wkdyGg;ap&ef pnfyifjyefYajymap&ef
yGg;rsm;ap&ef xuf0ef;usif jynfhphKap&ef jzpfaom t|
taMumif;taxmuftyHhwnf;/

xkd&[ef;ukd oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYu podkY
csD;usL;ukef\?]]ptoQifonf q&mukdjzpfap
tav;tjrwfjyKxkdufaom oDwif;oHk;azmf
wpfOD;OD;ukdjzpfap trSDjyKí aexkdif\
xkdtoQiftm; ,if;onfh trSDjyK&m q&mç
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYü tm;BuD;pGmaom
&Sufamumufrlonfvnf;aumif;?
cspfjrwfEkd;rlonfvnf;aumif;?
½kdaoav;pm;rlonfvnf;aumif; a&S;½lwnf\? rcRwf{uef
ptoQifonf odoifhaom w&m;ukd odí? jrifoifhaom
w&m;ukd jrif\}}[k (csD;usL;ukef\)/

pcsD;usL;jcif; oabmw&m;onfvnf; cspfjrwfEkd;&ef
av;pm;&ef ESvHk;ukd yGg;ap&ef &[ef; w&m;ukd
&&ef wpfaygif;wnf;jzpf&ef jzpfayV (1)

xkdtoQifonf q&mukdjzpfap tav;tjrwfjyKxkdufaom
oDwif;oHk;azmf wpfOD;OD;ukdjzpfap trSDjyKí
aexkdifpOf xkdtoQiftm; tMuifq&mç
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYü tm;BuD;pGmaom
&SufaMumufrlonfvnf;aumif;?
cspfjrwfEkd;rlonfvnf;aumif;?
½kdaoav;pm;rlonfvnf;aumif; a&S;½lwnf\? xkdq&mç
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYodkY &Hzef&Hcg
csOf;uyfí]]toQifbk&m; pygVdum; tb,fodkY oabm
&Sdygoenf;? pygVd\ teufum; tb,fygenf;}}[k ar;jref;\?
jyóemjyK\? xkd&[ef;tm; xkdtoQifwdkYonf
rzGifhjytyfao;aom t&mukdvnf; zGifhjyukef\?
ay:vGifxif&Sm;pGm rjyKtyf ao;aom t&mukdvnf;
ay:vGifxif&Sm;atmif jyKay;ukef\?
rsm;pGmukefaom ,HkrSm;tyfaom
w&m;wdkYü ,HkrSm;rlukdvnf; y,fazsmufay;ukef\?
rcRwf{uef ptoQifonf odoifhaom w&m; ukd odí
jrifoifhaom w&m;ukd jrif[k csD;usL;ukef/
pcsD;usL;jcif; oabmw&m;onfvnf; cspfjrwfEkd;&ef
av;pm;&ef ESvHk;ukd yGg;ap&ef &[ef;w&m;ukd &&ef
wpfaygif;wnf;jzpf&ef jzpfay\? (2)

xkdtoQifonf xkdw&m;awmfukd Mum;em&í
ukd,fjzifh (taygif;tazmfrS) uif;a0;rl pdwfjzifh
(udavomrS) uif;a0;rl[laom ESpyfg;pHkaom
uif;a0;rlESifh jynfhpHkap\? rcRwf{uef ptoQif onf
odoifhaom w&m;ukd odí? jrifoifhaom w&m;ukd jrif[k
csD;usL;ukef/ pcsD;usL;jcif; oabm w&m;onfvnf;
cspfjrwfEkd;&ef av;pm;&ef ESvHk;ukdyGg;ap&ef
&[ef;w&m;ukd &&ef wpfaygif;wnf;jzpf&ef jzpfayV (3)

ptoQifonf oDv&Sd\
ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvukdapmifha&Smufí aexkdif\
tusifh]tmpm&} usufpm;&m]a*gp&} ESifh
jynfhpHk\? tenf;i,frQavmufaom tjypfwdkYüaomfvnf;
ab;[k ½lavh &Sdonf jzpfí odu©myk'fwdkYü

aqmufwnfvsvf usifhoHk;\? rcRwf{uef ptoQifonf
odoifhaom w&m;ukd odí? jrifoifhaom w&m;ukd jrif\[k
csD;usL;ukefV pcsD;usL;jcif; oabmw&m;onf vnf;
cspfjrwfEkd;&ef av;pm;&ef ESvHk;ukdyGg;ap&ef
&[ef;w&m;ukd &&ef wpfaygif;wnf;jzpf&ef jzpfayV (4)

ptoQifonf tMum;tjrifrsf;\? tMum;tjrifukd aqmif\?
tMum;tjrifukd qnf;yl;\? tp\aumif;jcif; tv,f\aumif;jcif;
tqHk;\aumif;jcif;&Sdí teufç o'´gESifh wuGjzpfonfhjyif
xuf0ef;usif jynfhpHkvsuf jzLpifaom jrwfaomtusifhukd
jywwfukefaom w&m;wdkYukd rsm;pGm Mum;emzl;\?
aqmifxm;\? Elwfjzifh avhusufxm;\? pdwfjzifh
rSwfom;xm;\? ynmjzifh aumif;pGm xkd;xGif;í odV
rcRwf{uef ptoQifonf odoifhaom w&m;ukd odí?
jrifoifhaom w&m;ukd jrif\[k csD;usL;ukefV
pcsD;usL;jcif; oabmw&m;onfvnf; cspfjrwfEkd;&ef
av;pm; &ef ESvHk;ukdyGg;ap&ef &[ef;w&m;ukd &&ef
wpfaygif;wnf;jzpf&ef jzpfayV (5)

ptoQifonf tukokdvfw&m;wdkYukd y,f&ef
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYukd jynfhpHkap&ef xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sdvsuf ae\? tm;tpGrf;&Sd\? ckdifjrjaom
vkHYv&Sd\? ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü wm0efukd
ypfcsxm;jcif; r&Sd/ rcRwf{uef ptoQifonf odoifhaom
w&m;ukd odí? jrifoifhaom w&m;ukd jrif\[k
csD;usL;ukefV pcsD;usL;jcif; oabmw&m;onfvnf;
cspfjrwfEkd;&ef av;pm;&ef ESvHk;ukdyGg;ap&ef
&[ef;w&m;ukd &&ef wpfaygif;wnf;jzpf&ef jzpfayV (6)

ptoQifonf oHCmhabmifodkY a&mufonf &Sdaomf
txl;xl;aom pum;ukd ajymqkdrl r&Sd? r*fzkdvfrS
zDvmjzpfao pum;ukd ajymqkdrl r&Sd?
ukd,fwkdivnf; w&m;a[majym\? olwpfyg;ukd vnf;
w&m;a[majym&ef awmif;yef wkdufwGef;\? jrwfaom
qdwfqdwfaerlukdvnf; rxDrJhjrif rjyK/ rcRwf{uef
ptoQifonf odoifhaom w&m;ukd odí? jrifoifhaom

w&m;ukd jrif\[k csD;usL;ukef\ pcsD;usL;jcif;
oabmw&m;onfvnf; cspfjrwfEkd;&ef av;pm;&ef
ESvHk;ukdyGg;ap&ef &[ef;w&m;ukd &&ef
wpfaygif;wnf;jzpf&ef jzpfay\ (7)

ptoQifonf]]pum; ½kyf? pum; ½kyf\ jzpfMumif;?
pum; ½kyf\ csKyfaysmufrlwnf;/ pum; a0'em? pum;
a0'em\ jzpfMumif;? pum; a0'em\ csKyfaysmufrlwnf;/
pum; onm? pum; onm\ jzpfMumif;? pum; onm\
csKyfaysmufrlwnf;/ pum; ocFg&? pum; ocFg&\
jzpfMumif;? pum; ocFg&\ csKyfaysmufrlwnf;/ pum;
OdnmPf? pum; OdnmPf\ jzpfMumif;? pum; OdnmPf\
csKyfaysmufrlwnf;}}[k Oyg'geu©E`mig;yg;wdkYü
jzpfrl ysufrlukd tzefzef ½lavh&Sdonf jzpfí aexkdif\
rcRwf{uef ptoQifonf odoifhaom w&m;ukd odí?
jrifoifhaom w&m;ukd jrif\[k csD;usL;ukef\
pcsD;usL;jcif; oabmw&m;onf vnf; cspfjrwfEkd;&ef
av;pm;&ef ESvHk;ukdyGg;ap&ef &[ef;w&m;ukd &&ef
wpfaygif;wnf;jzpf&ef jzpfay\ (8)

&[ef;wdkY ptaMumif;&SpfrsKd;
taxmuftyHh&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf jrwwfaom tusifh\ tpOD;
jzpfonfh ynmukd r&ao;aomf&&ef &NyD;aomf
vGefpGmwkd;yGg;ap&ef pnfyifjyefYajymap&ef
yGg;rsm;ap&ef xuf0ef;usif jynfhphKkap&ef jzpfukef\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-yXr tyÜd,okwf

3/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhphKaom &[ef;onf oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkY rcsptfytfol
vnf; jzpf\? rESpfouftyfolvnf; jzpf\? rav;pm;tyfolvnf;
jzpf\? ESvHk;ukd ryGg;apwwf olvnf; jzpf\

tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl -&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
 &[ef;onf rcspecifxkdufolukd vnf; csD;rGrf;wwf\?
 cspecifxkdufolukdvnf; ujh&JUwwf\? vmbfukdvnf;
 vkdvnm;\? t½kdao jyKrlukdvnf; vkdvnm;\? &Sufvnf;
 r&Sufwwf? aMumufvnf; raMumufwwf? ,kwfnHhaom
 tvkd vnf; &Sd\? rSm;,Gif;aom t,lvnf; &Sd\ &[ef;wdkY
 pw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef; onf
 oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkY rcsptyfolvnf; jzpf\?
 rESpfouftyfolvnf; jzpf\? rav;pm;tyfol vnf; jzpf\?
 ESvHk;ukd ryGg;apwwfolvnf; jzpf\ &[ef;wdkY
 w&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
 oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkY cspptyfolvnf; jzpf\?
 ESpfouftyfolvnf; jzpf\? av;pm;tyfolvnf; jzpf\?
 ESvHk;ukd yGg;apwwfolvnf; jzpf\
 tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
 &[ef;onf rcspecifxkdufolukd vnf; rcsD;rGrf;wwf?
 cspecifxkdufolukdvnf; rujh&JUwwf? vmbfukdvnf;
 rvkdvm;? t½kdao jyKrlukdvnf; rvkdvm;? &Sufvnf;
 &Sufwwf\? aMumufvnf; aMumufwwf\? tvkdvnf; enf;\?
 rSefuefaom t,lvnf; &Sd\ &[ef;wdkY
 pw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
 oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkY cspptyfolvnf; jzpf\?
 ESpfouftyfolvnf; jzpf\? av;pm;tyfolvnf; jzpf\?
 ESvHk;ukd yGg;apwwfolvnf; jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-'kwd, tyÜd,okwf

4/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
 jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkY rcsptyfol
 vnf; jzpf\? rESpfouftyfolvnf; jzpf\? rav;pm;tyfolvnf;
 jzpf\? ESvHk;ukd ryGg;ap wwfolvnf; jzpf\
 tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü

&[ef;onf vmbfukdvnf; vkdhvm;\? t¹/₂kdtaojyKrlukdvnf;
 vdkvm;\? (rdrdukd olwpfyg;wdkYu) rxDrJhjrif
 rjyKrlukdvnf; vkdvmm;\? tcgumvukdvnf; rodwwf?
 twkdif;t&Snfukdvnf; rodwwf? pifMu,fvnf; rpifMu,f?
 pum;vnf; rsm;\? oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYukdvnf;
 qJa&;Budrf;armif;wwf/ &[ef;wdkY
 pw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphKaom &[ef;onf
 oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkY rcsptyfolvnf; jzpf\?
 rESpfouftyfolvnf; jzpf\? rav;pm;tyfolvnf; jzpf\?
 ESvHk;ukd ryGg;apwwfolvnf; jzpf/ &[ef;wdkY
 w&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphKaom &[ef;onf
 oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkY\ cspptyfolvnf; jzpf\?
 ESpfouftyfolvnf; jzpf\? av;pm;tyfolvnf; jzpf\?
 ESvHk;ukd yGg;apwwfolvnf; jzpf/
 tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
 &[ef;onf vmbfukdvnf; rvkdvm;? t¹/₂kdtaojyKrlukdvnf;
 rvkdvm;? (rdrdukd olwpfyg;wdkYu) rxDrJhjrif
 rjyKrlukdvnf; rvkdvm;? tcgumvukdvnf; odwwf\?
 twkdif;t&Snfukdvnf; odwwf\? pifMu,fvnf; pifMu,f\?
 pum;vnf; rrrsm;? oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYukdvnf; rqJa&;
 rBudrf;armif;wwf/ &[ef;wdkY
 pw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphKaom &[ef;onf
 oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkY\ cspptyfolvnf; jzpf\?
 ESpfouftyfolvnf; jzpf\? av;pm;tyfolvnf; jzpf\?
 ESvHk;ukd yGg;apwwfolvnf; jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-yXr avmu "r®okwf

5/ &[ef;wdkY pavmu"Hw&m; &SpfrsKd;wdkYonf
 avmuodkY tpOfvkdufukef\? avmu onfvnf;
 pavmu"Hw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYodkY tpOfvkduf/
 tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-vmbf&rlç vmbfr&rl?

tjcHt&H&Sdrlç tjcHt&Hr&Sdrl? ujh&JUrlç csD;rGrf;rl?
 csrf;omrlç qif;&JrlwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
 pavmu"Hw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf avmuodkY
 tpOfvkdufukef\? avmuonfvnf;
 pavmu"Hw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYodkY tpOfvkduf\[k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/ vmbf&rlonfvnf;aumif;?
 vmbfr&rlonfvnf;aumif;? tjcHt&H&Sdrl onfvnf;aumif;?
 tjcHt&Hr&Sdrlonfvnf;aumif;? ujh&JUrlonfvnf;aumif;?
 csD;rGrf;rlonfvnf;aumif;? csrf;omrlonfvnf;aumif;?
 qif;&Jrlonfvnf;aumif; poabmw&m;wdkYonf vlwdkYü
 tjrJr&Sdukef? twnf r&Sdukef?
 azmufjyefajymif;vJwwfaom oabm&Sdukef\ owdESifh
 jynfhpHkaom ynm&Sdonf xkdw&m;wdkYukd odí
 azmufjyefwwfaom w&m;wdkYukd ÓPfjzifh ½lqifjci\?
 xkdodkYaom ynm&Sd\ pdwfukd tvkd&Sdtyfaom
 avmu"Hw&m;wdkYonfvnf; racsmufcsm;Ekdifukef?
 tvkdr&Sdtyfaom avmu"Hw&m;wdkYaMumifhvnf;
 pdwfxdckduf yifyef;jcif;odkY ra&mufEkdifay/ xkdoltm;
 pdwfESifhavsmfaom
 avmu"Hw&m;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;? pdwfESifh
 qefYusifaom avmu"Hw&m;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;
 ysufpD;NyD; csKyfaysmufNyD; jzpfí r&Sdukef? b0\
 wpfzufurf;odkY a&mufaomolonf udavom jrLuif;í
 pkd;&drfrlr&Sdaom edAÁmefukd odvuf b0\
 wpfzufurf;odkY a&muf onf\ tjzpfukd aumif;pGm
 odEkdifay\

yíörökwf/

6-'kwd, avmu"r®okwf

6/ &[ef;wdkY pavmu"Hw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf
 avmuodkY tpOfvkdufukef\? avmuonf vnf;
 pavmu"Hw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYodkY tpOfvkduf\

tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-vmbf&rlç vmbfr&rl?
tjcHt&H&Sdrlç tjcHt&Hr&Sdrl? ujh&JUrlç csD;rGrf;rl?
csrf;omrlç qif;&JrlwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmu"Hw&m; &SpfrsKd;wdkYonf avmuodkY
tpOfvkdufukef\? avmuonfvnf;
pavmu"Hw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYodkY tpOfvkduf/
&[ef;wdkY tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom ykxkZOftm;
vmbf&rlonfvnf;aumif;? vmbfr&rlonf vnf;aumif;?
tjcHt&H&Sdrlonfvnf;aumif;?
tjcHt&Hr&Sdrlonfvnf;aumif;? ujh&JUrlonfvnf;aumif;?
csD;rGrf;rlonfvnf;aumif;? csrf;omrlonfvnf;aumif;?
qif;&Jrlonfvnf;aumif; jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhtm;vnf;
vmbf&rlonfvnf;aumif;? vmbf r&rlonfvnf;aumif;?
tjcHt&H&Sdrlonfvnf;aumif;?
tjcHt&Hr&Sdrlonfvnf;aumif;? ujh&JUrlonf vnf;aumif;?
csD;rGrf;rlonfvnf;aumif;? csrf;omrlonfvnf;aumif;?
qif;&Jrlonfvnf;aumif; jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
xkdodkYjzpf&mü tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom t&d,mwynfh\
tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom ykxkZOfESifh tb,fodkY xl;oenf;?
tb,fodkY tm;xkwfrl vGefujoenf;? tb,fjhodkYjyKrlyHkxl;
oenf;[k(ar;awmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfwdkYtm; w&m;awmfonf
jrwpGmbk&m;vQif t&if;ch&Sdygukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;vQif a&SUaqmifñTefjyol &Sdygukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;vQif rSDckd&m &Sdygukef\
toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\? a[mawmfrltyfaom
xkdpum;\ teuft"dyÜg,fukd jrwpGmbk&m;onfomvQif
a[mMum;awmfrlygavmh? jrwpGmbk&m;\
a[mMum;awmfrlcsufukd emMum;Mu&onf&Sdaomf
&[ef;wdkY onf aqmif&GufrSwfom;Muygvdrfhrnf[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif emMum;Muukefavmh?
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;Muukefavmh? a[maytHh[k

(rdefYawmfrl\)?]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;
avQmufxm;ukef\ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf pw&m;ukd
a[mMum;awmfrl\ -

&[ef;wdkY tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom ykxkZOftm;
vmbf&rlonf jzpf\? xkdykxkZOfonf]]ightm; vmbf&rlonf
jzpfCjhNyD? xkdvmbf&rlonfum; tjrJr&Sd qif;&J\?
azmufjyefwwfaom oabm &Sd\}}[k rqifjCIF?
[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rod/ vmbfr&rlonf jzpfV/y/
tjCht&H&Sdrlonf jzpfV/ tjCht&Hr&Sdrlonf jzpfV/
uJh&JUrlonf jzpfV/ csD;rGrf;rlonf jzpfV/ csrf;omrlonf
jzpfV/ qif;&Jrlonf jzpfV/ xkdykxkZOfonf]]ightm;
qif;&Jrlonf jzpfCjhNyD? xkdqif;&Jrlonfum; tjrJr&Sd?
qif;&J\? azmufjyefwwfaom oabm&Sd\}}
[k[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rod/

xkdykxkZOftm; vmbf&rlonfvnf; pdwfukd
odrf;usKH;í wnf\? vmbfr&rlonfvnf; pdwfukd
odrf;usKH;í wnf\? tjCht&Htausmftapm &Sdrlonfvnf;
pdwfukd ordf;usKH;í wnf\? tjCht&H
tausmftapmr&Sdrlonfvnf; pdwfukd ordf;usKH;í wnf\?
uJh&JUrlonfvnf; pdwfukd ordf;usKH;í wnf\?
csD;rGrf;rlonfvnf; pdwfukd ordf;usKH;í wnf\?
csrf;omrlonfvnf; pdwfukd ordf;usKH;í wnf\?
qif;&Jrlonfvnf; pdwfukd ordf;usKH;í wnf\?
xkdykxkZOfonf vmbf&rl jzpfonf&Sdaomf 0rf;ajrmuf\?
vmbfr&rl jzpfonf&Sdaomf 0rf;enf;\?
tjCht&H&Sdrljzpfonf&Sdaomf 0rf;ajrmuf\? tjCht&H
r&Sdrljzpfonf &Sdaomf 0rf;enf;\? csD;rGrf;rl jzpfonf
&Sdaomf 0rf;ajrmuf\? uJh&JUrljzpfonf&Sdaomf
0rf;enf;\? csrf;omrljzpfonf&Sdaomf 0rf;ajrmuf\?
qif;&Jrljzpfonf &Sdaomf 0rf;enf;\? xkdykxkZOfonf
podkY 0rf;ajrmufrl 0rf;enf;rlodkYha&mufonfjzpfí
y#doaE" aejCIF; tkdjcif; aojCIF; pkd;&drfjCIF;
ikda<u;jCIF; qif;&JjCIF; ESSvHk;rom,mjCIF;

jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;wdkYrS rvGwfEkdif? qif;&Jtaygif;rS
 rvGwfEkdif[k igqkdV &[ef;wdkY tMum;tjrif&Sdaom
 t&d,mwynfhtm;vnf; vmbf&rlonf jzpf\? xkdt&d,m
 wynfhonf]]ightm; pvmbf&rlonf jzpfCJhNyD?
 xkdvmbf&rlonfum; tjrJr&Sd? qif;&J\?
 azmufjyefwwfaom oabm&Sd\}}[k qifjci\?
 [kwfwkdif;rSefpGm odV vmbfr&rlonf jzpfV/y/ tjCHt&H
 &Sdrlonf jzpfV/ tjCHt&H r&Sdrlonf jzpfV/ uJh&JUrlonf
 jzpfV/ csD;rGrf;rlonf jzpfV/ csrf;omrlonf jzpfV/ qif;&Jrlonf
 jzpfV/ xkdt&d,m wynfhonf]]ightm; bqif;&Jrlonf
 jzpfCJhNyD? xkdqif;&Jrlonfum; tjrJr&Sd? qif;&J\?
 azmufjyefwwfaom oabm&Sd\}}[k qifjci\?
 [kwfwkdif;rSefpGm odV xkdt&d,mwynfhtm;
 vmbf&rlonfvnf; pdwfukd odrf;usKH;í rwnfEkdif?
 vmbfr&rl onfvnf; pdwfukd odrf;usKH;í rwnfEkdif?
 tjCHt&H &Sdrlonfvnf; pdwfukd odrf;usKH;í rwnfEkdif?
 tjCHt&H r&Sdrlonfvnf; pdwfukd odrf;usKH;í rwnfEkdif?
 uJh&JUrlonfvnf; pdwfukd odrf;usKH;í rwnfEkdif?
 csD;rGrf;rlonfvnf; pdwfukd odrf;usKH;í rwnfEkdif?
 csrf;omrlonfvnf; pdwfukd odrf;usKH;í rwnfEkdif?
 qif;&Jrlonfvnf; pdwfukd odrf;usKH;í rwnfEkdif?
 xkdt&d,mwynfhonf vmbf&rl jzpfonf&Sdaomf
 0rf;rajrmuf? vmbfr&rl jzpfonf&Sdaomf 0rf;renf;?
 tjCHt&H&Sdrl jzpfonf&Sdaomf 0rf;rajrmuf? tjCHt&H
 r&Sdrljzpfonf&Sdaomf 0rf;renf;? csD;rGrf;rl
 jzpfonf&Sdaomf 0rf;rajrmuf? uJh&JUrljzpfonf&Sdaomf
 0rf;renf;? csrf;omrl jzpfonf&Sdaomf 0rf;rajrmuf?
 qif;&Jrl jzpfonf&Sdaomf 0rf;renf;? xkdt&d,mwynfhonf
 podkY 0rf;ajrmufrl 0rf;enf;rlukd y,fEkdifonf jzpfí
 y#doaE"aejci; tkdjci; aojci; pkd;&drfjci; ikda<u;jci;
 qif;&Jjci; ESvHk;rom,mjci; jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;wdkYrS
 vGwfajrmuf\? qif;&Jtaygif;rS vGwfajrmuf\[k igqkdV
 &[ef;wdkY ponfomvQif tMum;tjrif&Sdaom
 t&d,mwynfh\ tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom ykxkZOfESifh

xl;aom taMumif;wnf;? vGefujaom tm;xkwfrlwnf;?
xl;aom jyKrlyHkwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

vmbf&rlnfvnf;aumif;? vmbfr&rlnfvnf;aumif;?
tjcHt&H&Sdrlnf vnf;aumif;?
tjcHt&Hr&Sdrlnfvnf;aumif;? ujh&JUrlonfvnf;aumif;?
csD;rGrf;rlnfvnf;aumif;? csrf;omrlnfvnf;aumif;?
qif;&Jrlonfvnf;aumif; poabmw&m;wdkYonf vlwdkYü
tjrJr&Sdukef? twnfr&Sdukef? azmufjyef
ajymif;vJwwfaom oabm&Sdukef\ owdESifh
jynfhpHkaom ynm&Sdonf xkdw&m;wdkYukd odí
azmufjyefwwfaom w&m;wdkYukd (ÓPfjzifh) ½lqifjcif\?
xkdodkYaom ynm&Sd\ pdwfukd tvkd&Sdtyfaom
avmu"Hw&m;wdkYonfvnf; racsmufcsm;Ekdifukef?
tvkdr&Sdtyfaom avmu"Hw&m;wdkYaMumifhvnf;
pdwfxdckdufyifyef;jcif;odkY ra&mufEkdifay/ xkdoltm;
pdwfESifh avsmfaom
avmu"Hw&m;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;? pdwfESifh
qefYusifaom avmu"Hw&m;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;
ysufpD;NyD; csKyfaysmufNyD; jzpfí r&Sdukef? b0\
wpfzufurf;odkY a&mufaomolonf udavom jrLuif;í
pkd;&drfrlr&Sdaom edAÁmefukd odvsuf b0\
wpfzufurf;odkY a&mufonf\ tjzpfukd aumif;pGm
odEkdifay\

q|okwf/

7-a'0'wå0dywådokwf

7/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a'0'wf oif;cGJ
xGufoGm;í rMumjrifhrD
&mZN*Kd[fjynfh*dZÑuk#fawmifü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrl\ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a'0'wfukd
taMumif;jyKí &[ef;wdkYukd rdefYawmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY

&[ef;onf &HzeF&Hcg rdrd\ ysufpD;rlukd qifjCIFrl
aumif;\? &[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf &HzeF&Hcg olwPfyg;\
ysufpD;rlukd qifjCIFrl aumif;\? &[ef;wdkY &[ef; onf
&HzeF&Hcg rdrd\ jynfhPHkrlukd qifjCIFrl aumif;\?
&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf &HzeF&Hcg olwPfyg;\
jynfhPHkrlukd qifjCIFrl aumif;\? &[ef;wdkY
rolawmfW&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkY ESdyfpufvTrf;rkd;í
xuf0ef;usif odrf;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdaom a'0'wfonf
tyg,fodkY us&rnfhOlwnf;? i&Jü usuf&rnfhOlwnf;?
tm,kuyfywfvHk; wnf&rnfhOlwnf;? ukpm;jcif;iSg
rwwfaumif;olwnf;/

tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - &[ef;wdkY vmbf&rl
ESdyfpufvTrf;rkd;í xuf0ef;usif odrf;,l tyfaom
pdwf&Sdaom a'0'wfonf tyg,fodkY us&rnfhOlwnf;? i&Jü
usuf&rnfhOlwnf;? tm,kuyfywfvHk; wnf&rnfhOlwnf;?
ukpm;jcif;iSg rwwfaumif;olwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfr&rl
onf/y/ &[ef;wdkY tjCHt&H &Sdrl/ &[ef;wdkY tjCHt&H
r&Sdrl/ &[ef;wdkY t¹/₂kDtaojyKrl/ &[ef;wdkY
t¹/₂kDtaorjyKrl/ &[ef;wdkY ,kwfnHhaom tvkd/
&[ef;wdkY ,kwfrmaom taqG cifyGef;&Sdrl
ESdyfpufvTrf;rkd;í xuf0ef;usif odrf;,ltyfaom
pdwf&Sdaom a'0'wfonf tyg,fodkY us&rnfhOlwnf;? i&Jü
usuf&rnfhOlwnf;? tm,kuyfywfvHk; wnf&rnfhOlwnf;?
ukpm;jcif;iSg rwwfaumif;olwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
prolawmfW&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkY ESdyfpufvTrf;rkd;í
xuf0ef;usif odrf;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdaom a'0'wfonf
tyg,fodkY us&rnfhOlwnf;? i&Jü usuf&rnfhOlwnf;?
tm,kuyfywfvHk; wnf&rnfhOlwnf;? ukpm;jcif;iSg
rwwfaumif;olwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf jzpfay:vmaom vmbf&rlukd
ESdrfeif;í ESdrfeif;í aexkdifrlum; aumif;\V
jzpfay:vmaom vmbfr&rlukd/y/ jzpfay:vmaom
tjCHt&H&Sdrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom tjCHt&Hr&Sdrlukd/
jzpfay:vmaom t¹/₂kDtaojyKrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom

t¹/₂kdtaorjyKrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom ,kwfnHhaom
tvkdukdu/ jzpfay:vmaom ,kwfrmaom
taqGcifyGef;&Sdrlukd ESdrfeif;í ESdrfeif;í
aexkdifrlum; aumif;V &[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYaom
tusKd;xl;ukd pGJí &[ef;onf jzpfay:vmaom vmbf&rlukd
ESdrfeif;í ESdrfeif;í ae&moenf;/ jzpfay:vmaom
vmbfr&rlukd/y/ jzpfay:vmaom tjcHt&H &Sdrlukd/
jzpfay:vmaom tjcHt&H r&Sdrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom
t¹/₂kdtaorjyKrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom t¹/₂kdtaorjyKrlukd/
jzpfay:vmaom ,kwfnHhaomtvkdukdu/
jzpfay:vmaom ,kwfrmaom taqG cifyGef;&Sdrlukd
ESdrfeif;í ESdrfeif;í ae&moenf;/

&[ef;wdkY ,if;jzpfay:vmaom vmbf&rlukd
rESdrfeif;rlí aeaom xkd&[ef;tm; tmoa0gw&m;ESifh
yifyef;aMumif; (udavom) tylrD;wdkYonf jzpfukef&m\?
jzpfay:vmaom vmbf&rlukd ESdrfeif;í aeaom
xkd&[ef;tm; ptaMumif;jzifh tmoa0gw&m;ESifh
yifyef;aMumif; (udavom) tylrD;wdkYonf rjzpfukef?
&[ef;wdkY ,if;jzpfay:vmaom vmbfr&rlukd/y/ jzpfay:
vmaom tjcHt&H&Sdrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom
tjcHt&Hr&Sdrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom t¹/₂kdtaorjyKrlukd/
jzpfay:vmaom t¹/₂kdtaorjyKrlukd/
jzpfay:vmaom ,kwfnHhaom
tvkdukdu/ ,if;jzpfay:vmaom ,kwfrmaom
taqGcifyGef;&Sdrlukd rESdrfeif;rlí aeaom xkd&[ef;tm;
tmoa0gw&m;ESifh yifyef; aMumif; (udavom)
tylrD;wdkYonf jzpfukef&m\?
jzpfay:vmaom ,kwfrmaom taqGcifyGef; &Sdrlukd
ESdrfeif;í aeaom xkd&[ef;tm; ptaMumif;jzifh
tmoa0gw&m;ESifh yifyef;aMumif; (udavom)
tylrD;wdkYonf rjzpfukef/ &[ef;wdkY ptusKd;xl;ukdpGJí
&[ef;onf jzpfay:vmaom vmbf&rlukd ESdrfeif;í
ESdrfeif;í ae&mV jzpfay:vmaom vmbfr&rlukd/y/
jzpfay:vmaom tjcHt&H&Sdrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom

tjcHt&Hr&Sdrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom t¹/₂kdtaojyKrlukd/
jzpfay:vmaom t¹/₂kdtaojyKrlukd/
jzpfay:vmaom ,kwfnHhaom tvkduk/
jzpfay:vmaom ,kwfrmaom taqGcifyGef;&Sdrlukd
ESdrfeif;í ESdrfeif;í ae&m\ &[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh
pomoemawmfü]]jzpfay:vmaom vmbf&rlukd
ESdrfeif;í ESdrfeif;í igwdkY aeMuukeftHh?
jzpfay:vmaom vmbfr&rlukd/y/ jzpfay:vmaom
tjcHt&H&Sdrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom tjcHt&Hr&Sdrlukd/
jzpfay:vmaom t¹/₂kdtaojyKrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom
t¹/₂kdtaojyKrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom ,kwfnHhaom
tvkduk/ jzpfay:vmaom ,kwfrmaom
taqGcifyGef;&Sdrlukd ESdrfeif;í ESdrfeif;í igwdkY
aeMuukeftHh}}[k podkY usifh&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif oifwdkYonf usifhtyfukey\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

owårokwf/

8-Owå&0dywådokwf

8/ tcgwpfyg;ü toQifOwå&onf r[do0w→Kt&yf
oacF,suawmif 0#Zmvduausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfri\ xkdtcg toQifOwå&onf
&[ef;wdkYukd]]ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf &Hzef&Hcg
rdrd\ ysufpD;rlukd qifjciFri aumif;\? ighoQifwdkY
&[ef;onf &Hzef&Hcg olwpfyg;\ ysufpD;rlukd qifjciFri
aumif;\? ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf &Hzef&Hcg rdrd\
jynfhphKrlukd qifjciFri aumif;\? ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf
&Hzef&Hcg olwpfyg;\ jynfhphKrlukd qifjciFri aumif;\}}
[k rdefYMum;\ xkdtcg a0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;onf
ajrmuft&yfrS awmift&yfodkY wpfpHkwpfckaom
jyKzG,f udpöjzifh oGm;av\? a0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;onf
r[do0w→Kt&yf oacF,suawmif 0#Zmvdu ausmif;ü
&[ef;wdkYtm;]]ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf &Hzef&Hcg

rdrd\ ysufpD;rlukd qifjcfirl aumif;\? ighoQifwdkY
&[ef;onf &Hzef&Hcg olwpfyg;\ ysufpD;rlukd qifjcfirl
aumif;\? ighoQifwdkY &[ef; onf &Hzef&Hcg rdrd\
jynfhpHkrlukd qifjcfirl aumif;\? ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf
&Hzef&Hcg olwpfyg;\ jynfhpHkrlukd qifjcfirl aumif;\}}
[k podkY w&m;a[mvsuf aeaom toQifOwå&\
w&m;oHukd Mum;onfomvQifwnf;/

xkdtcg a0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;onf cGeftm;&Sdaom
a,mufsm;onf auG;xm;aom vufarmif;ukd
qefYouJhodkYvnf;aumif;? qefYxm;aom vufarmif;ukd
auG;ouJhodkYvnf;aumif; ptwlyifvQif r[do0w→Kt&yf
oacF,suawmif 0#Zmvdauismif;rSuG,fc]hí
wm0wðomewfwdkYü xif&Sm;jzpfavV xkdtcg
a0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;onf ewfwdkYt&Sif
odMum;rif;txHodkY csOf;uyfí ewfwdkYt&Sif
odMum;rif;tm; -]]t&SifodMum;rif; odawmfrlygavmh?
xkdtoQifOwå&onf r[do0w→Kt&yf oacF,suawmif
0#Zmvdauismif;ü &[ef;wdkYtm;]ighoQifwdkY
&[ef;onf &Hzef&Hcg rdrd\ ysufpD;rlukd qifjcfirl
aumif;\? ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf &Hzef&Hcg olwpfyg;\
ysufpD;rlukd qifjcfirl aumif;\? ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf
&Hzef&Hcg rdrd\ jynfhpHkrlukd qifjcfirl aumif;\?
ighoQifwdkY &[ef; onf &Hzef&Hcg olwpfyg;\
jynfhpHkrlukd qifjcfirl aumif;\}}[k podkY
w&m;a[mawmfrlyg\}}[k avQmufwifavV xkdtcg
ewfwdkYt&Sif odMum;rif;onf cGeftm;&Sdaom
a,mufsm;onf auG;xm;aom vufarmif;ukd
qefYouJhodkYvnf;aumif;? qefYxm;aom vufarmif;ukd
auG;ouJhodkYvnf;aumif; ptwlyifvQif
wm0wðomewfjynfü uG,fc]hí r[do0w→Kt&yf
oacF,suawmif 0#Zmvdauismif; toQifOwå&\
rsufarSmufü xif&Sm; jzpfavV xkdtcg ewfwdkY
t&SifodMum;rif;onfhtoQifOwå&txHodkY csOf;uyfí
toQifOwå&ukd &Sdckd;vsuf wpfckaomt&yfü

&yfwnfum toQif Owå&tm; toQifbk&m; toQifOwå&onf
&[ef;awmfwdkYtm;]]ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf
&Hzef&Hcg rdrd\ ysufpD;rlukd qifjcirf aumif;\?
&Hzef&Hcg olwpfyg;\ ysufpD;rlukd/y/ rdrd\
jynfhpHkrlukd/y/ olwpfyg;\ jynfhpHkrlukd qifjcirf
aumif;\}}[k podkYaom w&m;ukd a[mMum;awmfrl\
[lonf rSefygoavm[k avQmuf\ ewfwdkYt&Sif
odMum;rif; ptwkdif; rSefay\[k (qkd\)/ toQifbk&m;
pw&m;awmfukd toQifOwå&\ rdrdÓPftxifukd pGjí
a[mMum;tyfygoavm? odkYr[kwf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd)
ukd,fwkdifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom xkdjrwpGmbk&m;\
pum; awmfukd pJGí a[mMum;tyfygoavm[k (avQmuf\)/
ewfwdkYt&Sif odMum;rif; ,if;odkY odvkdygrl
oifhtm; Oyr mukd jyKaytHh? pavmuü tcsKdUaom
ynm&Sda,mufsm;wdkYonf qkdvkdaom pum;\
teuft"dyÜg,fukd Oyrmjzifhom xif&Sm;odMuukef\
ewfwdkYt&Sif odMum;rif; &Gm\vnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;\
vnf;aumif; reD;ra0;t&yfü BuD;pGmaom pyg;yHkukd
yHkxm;&m\? vlrs m;taygif;onf (xkdp yg;yHkrS)
pyg;ukd xrf;ykd;wdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;?
awmif;wdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;?
cg;ykdufwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;?
vufck yfwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif; o,f,l&m\ ewfwdkYt&Sif
odMum;rif; tMuifolonf xkdvlrsm;taygif;odkY
csOf;uyfí]]tb,ft&yfrS ppyg;ukd o,f,lcJhygukefoenf;}}
[k ar;jref;&m\ ewfwdkYt&Sif odMum;rif;
xkdvlrsm;taygif;onf xkdoltm; tb,fodkY
ajzMum;onf&Sdaomf aumif;pGm ajzMum;onf
rnf&moenf;[k (ar;\)/
toQifbk&m;]]prnfaom pyg;yHkBuD;rS
o,f,lcJhygukef\}}[k xkdvlrsm;taygif;onf ajzMum;onf
&Sdaomf aumif;pGm ajzMum;onf rnf&myg\[k
(avQmuf\)/

ewfwdkYt&Sif odMum;rif; ptwlomvQif aumif;pGm
Mum;tyfaom w&m;pum;[lorQ tm;vHk;onf
ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwkdifrSefpGm
odawmfrlaom xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;\
w&m;pum;awmfomwnf;? xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;\
w&m;pum;awmfrS ,lí ,lí igwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
wpfyg;aomolwdkYonfvnf;aumif; a[majymMu&ukef\[k
(rdefYqkd\)/

toQifbk&m; tHhMozG,f aumif;aypG? rjzpfzl;jrj
jzpfaypG? toQifOwå&onf aumif;pGm
ajymMum;tyfaom w&m;pum;[lorQtm;vHk;onf
ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwkdifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;\ w&m;pum;awmfomwnf;?
xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;\ w&m;pum;awmfrS ,lí ,lí
igwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? wpfyg;aom olwdkYonf
vnf;aumif; a[majymMu&ukef\[k bpum;ukd
tvGefaumif;pGm ajymqkdtyfygayV toQifOwå&
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a'0'wf
oif;cGJxGufoGm;í rMumjrifhrD &mZN*Kd[fjynf
*dZÑuk#fawmifü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xkdtcgü
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a'0'wfukd taMumif;jyKí
&[ef;wdkYukd - &[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf &Hzef&Hcg rdrd\
ysufpD;rlukd qifjcirf aumif;\? &[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf
&Hzef&Hcg olwpfyg;\ ysufpD;rlukd/y/ rdrd\
jynfhpHkrlukd/y/ olwpfyg;\ jynfhpHkrlukd qifjcirf
aumif;V &[ef;wdkY rolawmfw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkY
ESdyfpufvTrf;rkd;í xuf0ef;usif odrf;,ltyfaom
pdwf&Sdaom a'0'wfonf tyg,fodkY us&rnfholwnf;? i&Jü
usuf&rnfholwnf;? tm,kuyfywfvHk; wnf&rnfholwnf;?
ukpm;jcif;iSg rwwfaumif;olwnf;/

tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY vmbf&rl
ESdyfpuf vTrf;rkd;í xuf0ef;usif odrf;,l tyfaom

pdwf&Sdaom a'0'wfonf tyg,fodkY us&rnfholwnf;? i&Jü
usuf&rnfholwnf;? tm,kuyfywfvHk; wnf&rnfholwnf;?
ukpm;jcif;iSg rwwfaumif;olwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbf
r&rl/y/ tjcHt&H&Sdrl/ tjcHt&H r&Sdrl/ t¹/₂kdtaojyKrl/
t¹/₂kdtao rjyKrl/ ,kwfnHhaom tvkd &Sdrl/ ,kwfrmaom
taqGcifyGef;&Sdrl ESdyfpuf vTrf;rkd;í xuf0ef;usif
odrf;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdaom a'0'wfonf tyg,fodkY
us&rnfholwnf;? i&Jü usuf&rnfholwnf;? tm,kuyfywfvHk;
wnf& rnfholwnf;? ukpm;jcif;iSg rwwfaumif;olwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY prolawmfw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkY ESdyfpuf
vTrf;rkd;í xuf0ef;usif odrf;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdaom
a'0'wfonf tyg,fodkY us&rnfholwnf;? i&Jü
usuf&rnfholwnf;? tm,kuyfywfvHk; wnf&rnfh olwnf;?
ukpm;jcif;iSg rwwfaumif; olwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf jzpfay:vmaom vmbf&rlukd
ESdrfeif;í ESdrfeif;í aerl aumif;\? jzpfay:vmaom
vmbfr&rlukd/y/ jzpfay:vmaom tjcHt&H &Sdrlukd/
jzpfay:vmaom tjcHt&H r&Sdrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom
t¹/₂kdtaojyKrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom t¹/₂kdtao rjyKrlukd/
jzpfay:vmaom ,kwfnHhaom tvkdukdukd/
jzpfay:vmaom ,kwfrmaom taqGcifyGef; &Sdrlukd
ESdrfeif;í ESdrfeif;í aerl aumif;V &[ef;wdkY
tb,fodkYaom tusKd;xl;ukd pGJí &[ef;onf jzpfay:vmaom
vmbf&rlukd ESdrfeif;í ESdrfeif;í ae&moenf;/
jzpfay:vmaom vmbfr&rlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom tjcHt&H
&Sdrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom tjcHt&H r&Sdrlukd/
jzpfay:vmaom t¹/₂kdtao jyKrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom
t¹/₂kdtao rjyKrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom ,kwfnHhaom
tvkdukdukd/ jzpfay:vmaom ,kwfrmaom taqG cifyGef;
&Sdrlukd ESdrfeif;í ESdrfeif;í ae&moenf;/

&[ef;wdkY ,if;jzpfay:vmaom vmbf&rlukd
rESdrfeif;rlí aeaom xkd&[ef;tm; tmoa0g w&m;ESifh
yifyef;aMumif; (udavom) tylrD;wdkYonf jzpfukef&m\
jzpfay:vmaom vmbfukd ESdrfeif;í aeaom xkd&[ef;tm;

ptaMumif;jzifh tmoa0gw&m;ESifh yifyef;aMumif;
(udavom) tylrD;wdkYonf rjzpfukef/

&[ef;wdkY ,if; jzpfay:vmaom vmbfr&rlukd/y/
jzpfay:vmaom tjcHt&H&Sdrlukd/ jzpfay: vmaom
tjcHt&H r&Sdrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom t¹/₂kdtaojyKrlukd/
jzpfay:vmaom t¹/₂kdtao rjyKrlukd/
jzpfay:vmaom ,kwfnHhaom
tvkdukD/ ,if;jzpfay:vmaom ,kwfrmaom taqG
cifyGef;&Sdrlukd rESdrfeif;rlí aeaom xkd&[ef;tm;
tmoa0gw&m;ESifh yifyef;aMumif; (udavom)
tylrD;wdkYonf jzpfukef&m\?
jzpfay:vmaom ,kwfrmaom taqGcifyGef;&Sdrlukd
ESdrfeif;í aeaom xkd&[ef;tm; ptaMumif;jzifh
tmoa0gw&m;ESifh yifyef;aMumif; (udavom)
tylrD;wdkYonf rjzpfukef/ &[ef;wdkY ptusKd;xl;ukd pGJí
&[ef;onf jzpfay:vmaom vmbf&rlukd ESdrfeif;í
ESdrfeif;í ae&m\? jzpfay:vmaom vmbfr&rlukd/y/
jzpfay:vmaom tjcHt&H&Sdrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom
tjcHt&H r&Sdrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom t¹/₂kdtaojyKrlukd/
jzpfay:vmaom t¹/₂kdtao rjyKrlukd/
jzpfay:vmaom ,kwfnHhaomtvkdukD/
jzpfay:vmaom ,kwfrmaom taqGcifyGef;&Sdrlukd
ESdrfeif;í ESdrfeif;í ae&m\ &[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh
pomoemawmfü]]jzpfay:vmaom vmbf&rlukd
ESdrfeif;í ESdrfeif;í igwdkYaeMuukeftHh?
jzpfay:vmaom vmbfr&rlukd/y/ jzpfay:vmaom
tjcHt&H&Sdrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom tjcHt&H r&Sdrlukd/
jzpfay:vmaom t¹/₂kdtao jyKrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom
t¹/₂kdtao rjyKrlukd/ jzpfay:vmaom ,kwfnHhaom
tvkdukD/ jzpfay:vmaom ,kwfrmaom taqGcifyGef;
&Sdrlukd ESdrfeif;í ESdrfeif;í igwdkY aeMuukeftHh}}
[k podkY usifh&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif oifwdkYhonf
usifhtyfukey\[k rdefYawmfrl\

toQifbk&m;Owå& vlwdkYü prQavmuf &[ef;
&[ef;rdef;r Oygoum Oygodumrwnf;[laom
y&dowfav;yg;wdkY &Sdygukef\? w&m;a'oemawmfonf
wpfpHkwpfckaom y&dowfö rxif&Sm;ao;ygbk&m;?
toQifbk&m; toQifOwå&onf pw&m;a'oemawmfukd
oif,lawmfrlyg avmh/

toQifbk&m; toQifOwå&onf pw&m;a'oemawmfukd
oifMum;awmfrlygavmh? toQifbk&m; toQifOwå&onf
pw&m;a'oemawmfukd aqmifxm;awmfrlygavmh?
toQifbk&m; pw&m; a'oemawmfonf
tusKd;pD;yGg;ESifh pyfyg\? omoemawmfwnf;[laom
jrwfaom tusifh\ tpOD;jzpfyg\[k (avQmufMum;av\)/

t|rokwf/

9-eE´okwf

9/ &[ef;wdkY eE´&[ef;ukd]]trsKd;aumif;om;}}[k
qkdonf&Sdaomf aumif;pGm qkdonf rnf&m\?
&[ef;wdkY eE´&[ef;ukd]]tm;&Sdol}}[k
qkdonf&Sdaomf aumif;pGm qkdonf rnf&m\?
&[ef;wdkY eE´ &[ef;ukd]]MunfnKdzG,f&Sdol}}[k
qkdonf&Sdaomf aumif;pGm qkdonf rnf&m\?
&[ef;wdkY eE´&[ef;ukd]]xlajymaom &m*&Sdol}}[k
qkdonf&Sdaomf aumif;pGm qkdonf rnf&m\?
&[ef;wdkY eE´&[ef;onf fa`E´wdkYü vHkjchKaom
wHcg;&Sd\? tpm;tpmü twkdif;t&Snfukd od\?
Ekd;Mum;rlü tm;xkwf\? atmufarhrl lowd}
qifjcfÓPf]orÜZOf} ESifh jynfhpHk\? tMuiffa`E
´ukdapmifha&SmufrlponfwdkYaMumifh eE´&[ef;onf
jrwfaom tusifhukd jynfhpHk pifMu,fpGm usifh&ef
pGrf;Ekdif\? xdktaMumif;wdkYukd MuOfxm;í

wpfyg;aom taMumif;ukd qkdojzifh tb,ftusKd;
&SdtHhenf;/

&[ef;wdkY xkdav;yg;wdkYwGif pqkdvwåHUonfum;
eE´&[ef;\ fa`E´wdkYüvHkjchKaom wHcg;&Sdrlwnf;?
&[ef;wdkY eE´&[ef;onf tu,fí ta&SUt&yfukd wnfhwnfh
Munfhawmhrnf jzpftHh? eE´onf]]podkY
ta&SUt&yfukd wnfhwnfh Munfhaom ightm;
a&S;½IMuHpnfrl]tbdZÑm} ESvHk; rom,mrl]a'greó}
[k qkdyfukefaom ,kwfnHhaom
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYonf tpOf vkdufukef vdrfhrnf
r[kwf}}[k tjcif;t&mtm;vHk;ukd pdwfjzifh ESvHk;oGif;í
ta&SUt&yfukd wnfhwnfh Munfh\? podkYvQif
xkda&SUt&yfukd wnfhwnfhMunfh&mü
qifjcfíÓPf]orÜZOf} ESifh jynfhphkV &[ef;wdkY eE
´&[ef;onf tu,fí taemuft&yfukd wnfhwnfh
Munfhawmhrnf jzpftHh/y/ ajrmuft&yfukd wnfhwnfh
Munfhawmhrnf jzpftHh/ awmift&yfukd wnfhwnfh
Munfhawmhrnf jzpftHh/ txuft&yfukd
armhMunfhawmhrnf jzpftHh/ atmuft&yfukd
ikHYMunfhawmhrnf jzpftHh/
taxmifht&yfukdapmif;ijhMunfhawmhrnf jzpftHh? eE
´&[ef;onf]]podkY taxmifht&yfukdapmif;ijh Munfhaom
ightm; a&S;½IMuHpnfrl]tbdZÑm}
ESvHk;rom,mrl]a'greó}[k
qkdyfukefaom ,kwfnHhaom tukokdvfw&m;wdkYonf
tpOfvkdufukefvdrfhrnf r[kwf}}[k tjcif;t&m
tm;vHk;ukd pdwfjzifh ESvHk;oGif;í
taxmifht&yfukdapmif;ijhMunfh\? podkYvQif
xkdtaxmifht&yfukdapmif;ijh Munfh&mü
qifjcfíÓPf]orÜZOf} ESifh jynfhphkV &[ef;wdkY
ponfum; eE´&[ef;\ fa`E´wdkYü vHkjchKaom
wHcg;&Sdrlwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY xkdav;yg;wdkYwGif pqkdvwåHUonfum;
eE´&[ef;\ tpm;tpmü twkdif;t&Snfukd odrlnf;?

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü eE´&[ef;onf toifhtm;jzifh
qifjcifíqGrf;udkrSD0J\? jrL;xl;&ef rmef,pf&ef
wefqmqif&ef ta&tqif;zGHUNzKd;wkd;yGg;&ef
(qGrf;ukdrSD0Jonf) r[kwf? þ ukd,fwnfwHh&efrQom
rQw&efrQom qmavmifrGwfodyfí yifyef;jcif;ukd
y,fazsmuf&efrQom jrwfaomtusifhukd
csD;ajr\$muft&efrQom qGrf;ukd rSD0J\? þodkY
rSD0Jjcif;jzifh a0'ema[mif;ukdvnf; y,fazsmuftHh?
a0'emopfukdvnf; rjzpfaptHh? ightm; rQwjcif;
tjypfr&Sdjcif;ESifh csrf;ompGm ae&jcif;onf
jzpfayvdrfhrnf[k qGrf;ukd rSD0J\ &[ef;wdkY þonfum;
eE´&[ef;\ tpm;tpmü twkdif;t&Snfukd odrlnf;/

&[ef;wdkY xkdav;yg;wdkYwGif þqkdvwåHUonfum;
eE´&[ef;\ Ekd;Mum;rlü tm;xkwfjcif;wnf;? &[ef;wdkY
þomoemawmfü eE´&[ef;onf aeYtcgü pBuøavQmufjcif;
xkdifaejcif; ydwfyifwm;jrpfwwfaom]eD0&P}
w&m;wdkYrS pdwfukd okwfoif\? nOfhOD;Hü
pBuøavQmufjcif; xkdifaejcif;
ydwfyifwm;jrpfwwfaom]eD0&P} w&m;wdkYrS
pdwfukd okwfoif\? nOfh\ oef;acgif,Hü (vusfm) ajcay:ü
(vuf0J) ajcukd pOf;i,fvGefum wifxm;í owd&Sdvsuf
qifjcifÓPf&Sdvsuf (rnfonfhtcsdefü) xtHh[k ESvHk;oGif;
ykdif;jcm;vsuf vufsmeHawmif;jzifh jrwfaom
avsmif;pufjcif;ukd jyK\? nOfh\
aemufqHk;Hüapmapmxí pBuøavQmufjcif; xkdifaejcif;
ydwfyifwm;jrpf wwfaom]eD0&P} w&m;wdkYrS
pdwfukd okwfoif\ &[ef;wdkY þonfum; eE´&[ef;\
Ekd;Mum;rlü tm;xkwfjcif;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY xdkav;yg;wdkYwGif þqdkvwåHUonfum;
eE´&[ef;\ atmufarhrl]owd} qifjcif ÓPf]orÜZOf}ESifh
jynfhpHkrlwnf;? &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü eE
´&[ef;tm; a0'emwdkYonf xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jzpfukef\?
a0'emwdkYonf xifxif&Sm;&Sm; xifukef\?
a0'emwdkYonf xifxif &Sm;&Sm; csKyfjcif;odkY

a&mufukef\? (onm)wdkYonf xifxif&Sm;&Sm;/y/
OdwufwdkYonf xifxif &Sm;&Sm;/y/ csKyfjcf;odkY
a&mufukef\ &[ef;wdkY ponfum; eE´&[ef;\
atmufarhrl]owd} qifjcfÓPf]orÜZOf} ESifh
jynfhpHkrlwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY eE´&[ef;onf £a`E´wdkYü vHkjchKaom
wHcg;&Sd\? tpm;tpmü twdkif;t&Snfukd od\
Edk;Mum;rlü tm;xkwf\? atmufarhrl]owd}
qifjcfÓPf]orÜZOf} ESifh jynfhpHk\? tMuif £a`E
´ukdapmifha&SmufrlponfwdkYaMumifh eE´&[ef;onf
jrwfaom tusifhukd jynfhpHkpifMu,fpGm usifh&ef
pGrf;Edkif\? xdktaMumif;wdkYukd MuOfxm;í
wpfyg;aom taMumif;ukdqdkojzifh tb,ftusKd;
&SdtHhenf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-um&@0okwf

10/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwfpGmbk&m;onf prÜmNrKdU
**³/₄&ma&uef\ urf;em;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\/
xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;ukd tmywfjzifh
pGyfpJGukef\? xdk&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYu tmywfjzifh
pGyfpJGonf&Sdaomf taMumif;wpfyg;jzifh
taMumif;wpfyg;ukd zHk;vTrf;\? tjyifty pum;ukd
xnfhogif;\? trsufxGufjcf;ukdvnf;aumif;?
pdwfqdk;jcif;ukdvnf;aumif;? rESpfoufjcf;
ukdvnf;aumif; xifpGm jyKV xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYukd podkY rdefYawmfrl\-]]&[ef;wdkY
pyk³/₄dKvfukd (omoemawmfrS) ESifxkwfukefavmh/
&[ef;wdkY pyk³/₄dKvfukd (omoemawmfrS)
ESifxkwfukefavmh/ &[ef;wdkY podkYaom
yk³/₄dKvfonf omoemawmfrS xkwfy,fxdkufol jzpf\?

okwfoif&Sif;vif; tyfaom olwpfyg;\ wynfhom;jzpfaom
xdkyk*³/₄dKvfjzifh oifwdkYtm; tb,ftusKd;&SdtHhenf;/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk*³/₄dKvf\
a&SUodkYwufrl aemufodkYqkwfrl wl¹/₂lMunfhrl
wapmif;Munfhrl auG;rl qefYrl
'kuk#foydwfouFef;aqmifrlonf xdkol\ tmywfukd &[ef;
aumif;wdkY rjrifMu&ao;orQ wpfyg;aom
&[ef;aumif;wdkYujhodkYwnf;? xdkol\ tmywfukd
&[ef;aumif;wdkY jrifMu&aom tcgüum;
xdkolukd]]polum; &[ef;wdkYukd zsufqD;olwnf;?
&[ef;tzsif;wnf;? &[ef;trldufwnf;}}[k odukef\? xdkolukd
podkY odukefonf&Sdaomf tyodkY
ESifxkwfzsufqD;ukef\? podkY ESifxkwfzsufqD;jcif;onf
tb,fhaMumifhenf;?]]wpfyg;aom &[ef; aumif;wdkYukd
rzsufqD;ygapvifh}}[k
ESvHk;oGif;&SdaomaMumifhwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; aumif;rGefaom
rka,mcif;ü rka,myifwdkYukd zsufqD;aom rka,m
tzsif;jzpfaom rka,mtrldufjzpfaom tyifonf ayguf&m\?
tESHrxGufao;orQ xdktyif\ tjrpfonf wpfyg;aom
rka,maumif;wdkYujhodkY jzpf\? t¹/₂dk;wHonf
wpfyg;aom rka,maumif;wdkYujhodkY jzpf\? t&Gufonf
wpfyg;aom rka,maumif;wdkYujhodkY jzpf\?
tESHxGufay:vmaom tcgüum; xdktyifukd]]ptyifum;
rka,myifwdkYukd zsufqD;aom tyifwnf;? rka,m
tzsif;wnf;? rka,mtrldufwnf;}}[k odukef\? xdktyifukd
podkY odonf&Sdaomf tjrpfygEkwfvuf rka,mcif;\
tjyifodkY pGefYypfukef\?
xdkodkYEkwfy,fpGefYypfjcif;onf
tb,fhaMumifhenf;?]]wpfyg;aom rka,maumif;wdkYudk
rzsufqD;ygapvifh}}[k
ESvHk;oGif;&SdaomaMumifhwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY
ptwlomvQif pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk*³/₄dKvf\
a&SUodkYwufrl aemufodkYqkwfrl wl¹/₂lMunfhrl

wapmif;Munfhrl auG;rl qefYrl
'kuk#foydwfouFef;aqmif,lrlonf xdkol\ tmywfukd &[ef;
aumif;wdkY rjrifMu&ao;orQ wpfyg;aom
&[ef;aumif;wdkYUjhodkYwnf;? xdkol\ tmywfukd
&[ef;aumif;wdkY jrifMu&aomtcgüum;
xdkolukd]]polum; &[ef;wdkYukd zsufoD;olwnf;?
&[ef;tzsif;wnf;? &[ef;trldufwnf;}}[k odukef\? podkY
odukefonf&Sdaomf xdk&[ef;ukd tyodkY
ESifxkwfzsufoD;ukef\? podkY ESifxkwfzsufoD;jcif;onf
tb,fhaMumifhenf;?]]wpfyg;aom &[ef;aumif;wdkYukd
rzsufqD;ygapvifh}}[k
ESvHk;oGif;&SdaomaMumifhwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmwpfenf;aomfum; pyg;yHkBuD;ukd
avSUonf&Sdaomf xdkpyg;yHkBuD;ü jrJrHukefaom
tESpf&Sdukefaom pyg;wdkYonf wpfae&mü
tpktyHkjzpfí ae\? tm;enf;ukefaom tzsif; jzpfMuonfh
pyg;wdkYukd avonf wpfae&modkY vGifhap\?
xdkpyg;zsif;ukd pyg;&SifwdkYonf wHjruf pnf;ukd ,lí
twkdif;xuftvGef vSnf;xkwfypfukefV podkY
vSnf;xkwfypfMujcif;onf tb,fh
aMumifhenf;?]]wpfyg;aom pyg;aumif;wdkYukd
rzsufqD;ygapvifh}}[k

ESvHk;oGif;&SdaomaMumifhwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ptwlomvQif pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom &[ef;\
a&SUodkYwufrl aemufodkYqkwfrl wl½lMunfhrl
wapmif;Munfhrl auG;rl qefYrl 'kuk#foydwfouFef;
aqmif,lrlonf xdkol\ tmywfukd &[ef;aumif;wdkY
rjrifMu&ao;orQ wpfyg;aom
&[ef;aumif;wdkYUjhodkYwnf;? xdkol\ tmywfukd
&[ef;aumif;wdkY jrifMu&aomtcgüum;
xdkolukd]]polum; &[ef;wdkYukd zsufoD;olwnf;?
&[ef;tzsif;wnf;? &[ef;trldufwnf;}}[k odukef\? podkY
odukefonf&Sdaomf xdk&[ef;ukd tyodkY
ESifxkwfzsufoD;ukef\? podkY ESifxkwfzsufoD;jcif;onf

tb,fhaMumifhenf;?]]wpfyg;aom &[ef;aumif;wdkYukd
rzsufqD;ygapvifh}}[k
ESvHk;oGif;&SdaomaMumifhwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmwpfenf;aomfum; a&wGif;rS
oG,ftyfaom a&wHavQmufukd tvkd&Sdaom
a,musfm;onf "m;xufxufukd ukdifpJGí awmodkY
0ifav&m\? xdka,musfm;onf tMuif tMuif opfyifukdyif
"m;aESmifhjzifh xkESuf&m\? xdkodkYxkESuf&mü
jrJjrHaom tESpf&Sdukefaom opfyifwdkYonf
"m;aESmifhjzifh xkESuftyfukefaomf rmaMumpGm
toHjrnf[D;ukef\ twGif;ü ykyfukefaom pGwfpdkjCIF;
&Sdukefaom a,mufoGm;ykyfoabm&Sdukefaom
opfyifwdkYonf "m;aESmifhjzifh xkESuftyfukefaomf
'kwf'kwf[k toHjrnfukef\? xdkopfyifukd t&if;rS jzwf\?
t&if;rS jzwfNyD;í tzsm;rS jzwf\? tzsm;rS jzwfNyD;í
twGif;ü aumif;pGm okwfoifoifhonfukd
okwfoifNyD;vQif a&wGif;rS oG,ftyfaom
a&wHavQmuftjzpfü ,SOfaP\ &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif
pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf\
a&SUodkYwufrl aemufodkY qkwfrl wl^{1/2}lMunfhrl
wapmif;Munfhrl auG;rl qefYrl 'kuk#f
oydwfouFef;aqmif,lrlonf xdkol\ tmywfukd
&[ef;aumif;wdkY rjrifMu&ao;orQ wpfyg;aom
&[ef;aumif;wdkYUjhodkYwnf;? xdkol\ tmywfukd
&[ef;aumif;wdkY jrifMu&aomtcgüum;
xdkolukd]]polum; &[ef;wdkYukd zsufqD;olwnf;?
&[ef;tzsif;wnf;? &[ef;trldufwnf;}}[k odukef\? podkY
odukefonf&Sdaomf xdk&[ef;ukd tyodkY ESifxkwf
zsufqD;ukef\? podkY ESifxkwf zsufqD;jCIF;onf
tb,fhaMumifhenf;?]]wpfyg;aom &[ef;aumif;wdkYukd
rzsufqD;ygapvifh}}[k ESvHk;oGif;
&SdaomaMumifhwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

twlwuG aygif;oif;qufqHjCIF;jzifh
p&[ef;onf ,kwfrmaom tvkd&Sd\? trsufxGufavh&Sd\?

olUaus;Zl;ukd acszsufwwf\? Murf;MuKwfcufxefaom
ESvHk;xm;&Sd\? *kPfwk*kPfNyKdif vkyfwwf\? remvkd
jiLplwwf\? 0efwdkrl&Sd\? pOf;vJwwf\ y&dowftv,fü
tajymtqdk odrfarGU\? &[ef;aumif;uJhodkY ajymqdk
wwf\? qdwfuG,f&mü raumif;rlukd
jyKvkyfwwf\? ,kwfnHhaom t,l&Sd\? ½dkaorl uif;V
wkefvlyfjcf;vnf; &Sd\? r[kwfrSefaom pum;ukdvnf;
ajymqdkwwf\[k odEdkifukef&m\? xdk&[ef;,kwfukd
trSeftwdkif; odonf&Sdaomf &[ef;tm;vHk;wdkY
nDnDñGwfñGwf jzpfMuukefvsuf xdk&[ef;,kwfukd
ESifxkwfukef&m\ trldufozG,fjzpfaom &[ef;ukd
ESifxkwfukefavmh? a,mufoGm;ykyfozG,fjzpfaom
&[ef;ukd qjGxkwfukefavmh? &[ef;r[kwfb] &[ef;[k
rSwfxifukefaom tzsif;ozG,fjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYukd
arQmvkdufukefavmh/ ,kwfnHhaom
tvkd&Sdukefaom ,kwfnHhaom tusifhü
usufpm;ukefaom &[ef;,kwfwdkYukd ESifxkwfNyD;í
pifMu,fukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf pifMu,fukefaom
&[ef;aumif;wdkYESifh tcsif;csif; ½dkaoukefvsuf
aygif;oif; qufqHjcf;ukd jyKukefavmh? xdkodkY
aygif;oif;qufqHjcf;aMumifh nDñGwfukefí
ynm&ifhukefvsuf oifwdkYonf 'ku©\ tqHk;udk
jyKEdkifukefvwåHU/

'orokwf/

a&S;OD;pGmaom arwåm0*f NyD;V

2-r[m0*f 1-a0&íÆokwf

11/ tuREfkyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

tcgwpfyg;ü bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a0&íÆmjynf eaV½krnfaom wrmyif teD;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrl\ xdktcg a0&íÆykPÖm;onf

jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwfpGmbk&m;ESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;ukd
ajymqdkNyD;qHk;apí wpfckaomae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aom a0&ÍÆykPÖm;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
toQifa*gwr p (pum;) ukd tuREfkyf
Mum;zI;ygonf?]]&[ef;a*gwronf tdkukefaom
BuD;ukefaom &ifhukefaom a&S;rDukefaom
tqHk;t&G,fodkY a&mufukefaom ykPÖm;wdkYukd
&Sdvnf;rcdk;c&D;OD;vnf;rBuKd xdkif&efae&mjzifh
zdwfvnf; rzdwf}}[k Mum;zI;ygonf? toQifa*gwr xdk
(tuREfkyfMum;zI;aom pum;) onf xdk (Mum;zI;onfh)
twdkif; rSefonfomwnf;? toQifa*gwr tdkukefaom
BuD;ukefaom &ifhukefaom a&S;rDukefaom
tqHk;t&G,fodkY a&mufukefaom ykPÖm;wdkYukd
&Sdvnf;rcdk; c&D;OD;vnf;rBuKd xdkif&efae&mjzifh
zdwfvnf; rzdwf? toQifa*gwr xdk (&Sdcdk;jcif;ponfukd
rjyKjcif;) onf roifhavsmfonfomvQifwnf;[k avQmuf/
ykPÖm; ewfESifhwuGaom rm&fewfESifhwuGaom
jA[®mESifhwuGaom pMoumoavmuü vnf;aumif;?
orPjAm[®PESifhwuGaom rif;rsm; vlrsM;ESifhwuGaom
powåavmuüvnf;aumif; igonf &Sdvnf; cdk;xdkuf
c&D;OD;vnf; BuKdxdkuf xdkif&efae&mjzifh zdwfvnf;
zdwfxdkufaom olukd jrifawmfrl/ ykPÖm; tMuifolukd
igonf &Sdrlvnf; cdk;jim;tHh? c&D;OD;rlvnf;
BuKdjim;tHh? xdkif&ef ae&mjzifhrlvnf; zdwfjim;tHh?
xdkol\ OD;acgif;onfvnf; jywfus&m\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifa*gwronf t&omuif;aom oabm&Sd\[k
(ykPÖm;u qdk\)/

ykPÖm; tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf t&omuif;aom
oabm&Sd\}}[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdrI
ajymqdkEdkif&m\? xdkodkYaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;onf
&SdonfomvQifwnf;? ykPÖm; ½lyg½Hk o'´g½Hk

*E"m¹/₂Hk &om¹/₂Hk azm|AÁm¹/₂HkwdkYü
om,mjcif;t&omwdkYukd jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
y,fNyD;NyD? (t0dZÆm wPSm) tjrpfukd t<uif;rjh
jzwfNyD;NyD? (EkwfNyD;aom) xef;yif&m ujhodkU
jyKNyD;NyD? (topf) rjzpfjcif;ukd jyKNyD;NyD?
aemiftcg jzpfjcif;oabm r&SdukefNyD? ykPÖm; þ
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf t&omuif;aom
oabm&Sd\}}[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdrI
ajymqdkEdkif&m\? oif (ykPÖm;) &nf&G,fajymqdkaom
enf;y&d,m,frsKd;um; (igwdkYü) r&Sdonfomwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (1)

toQifa*gwronf oHk;aqmifjcif; r&Sd[k (ykPÖm;u
qdk\)/

ykPÖm; tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf oHk;aqmifjcif;
r&Sd\}}[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdrI ajymqdkEdkif&m\?
xdkodkYaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;onf
&SdonfomvQifwnf;? ykPÖm; ¹/₂lyg¹/₂Hk o'´g¹/₂Hk
*E"m¹/₂Hk &om¹/₂Hk azm|AÁm¹/₂HkwdkYü
oHk;aqmifjcif;wdkYukd jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
y,fNyD;NyD? (t0dZÆm wPSm) tjrpfukd t<uif;rjh
jzwfNyD;NyD? (EkwfNyD;aom) xef;yif&mujhodkU
jyKNyD;NyD? (topf) rjzpfjcif;ukd jyKNyD;NyD?
aemiftcg jzpfjcif;oabm r&SdukefNyD? ykPÖm;
þenf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf oHk;aqmifjcif;
r&Sd\}}[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdrI ajymqdkEdkif&m\? oif
(ykPÖm;) &nf&G,fajymqdkaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;um;
(igwdkY ü) r&Sdonfomwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (2)

toQifa*gwronf rjyKxdkuf[laom t,l]tud&d,0g'} &Sd\
[k (ykPÖm;u qdk\)/

ykPÖm; tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf rjyKxdkuf[laom
t,l]tud&d,0g'} &Sd\}}[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdrI

ajymqdkEdkif&m\? xdkodkYaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;onf
 &Sdonf omvQifwnf;? ykPÖm; igonf ukd,fjzifhjyKaom
 raumif;aom tusifh]um,'kp½dkuf} ukdvnf;aumif;?
 ElwfjzifhjyKaom raumif;aom tusifh]OpD'kp½dkuf}
 ukdvnf;aumif;? pdwfjzifhjyKaom raumif;aom
 tusifh]raem'kp½dkuf} ukdvnf;aumif; rjyKxdkuf[k
 a[m\? rsm;jym;aom ,kwfnHhaom
 tukodkvfw&m;wdkYukd rjyKxdkuf[k a[m\? ykPÖm;
 penf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwr onf
 rjyKxdkuf[laomt,l]tud&d,0g'} &Sd\}}[k ighukd
 ajymqdkvkdr! ajymqdkEdkif&m\? oif (ykPÖm;)
 &nf&G,fajymqdkkaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;um; (igwdkYü)
 r&Sdonfomwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (3)

toQifa*gwronf jzwftyf\laom t,l]Oapä'0g'} &Sd\[k
 (ykPÖm;u qdk\)/

ykPÖm; tMuifodkYaom
 enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf jzwftyf\laom
 t,l]Oapä'0g'} &Sd\}}[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdr!
 ajymqdkEdkif&m\? xdkodkYaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;onf
 &SdonfomvQifwnf;? ykPÖm; igonf &m* a'go
 arm[wdkYukd jzwftyfonfukd a[m\?
 rsm;jym;aom ,kwfnHhaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYukd
 jzwftyfonfukd a[m\? ykPÖm;
 penf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf jzwftyf\laom
 t,l]Oapä'0g'} &Sd\}}[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdr!
 ajymqdkEdkif&m\? oif (ykPÖm;) &nf&G,fajymqdkkaom
 enf;y&d,m,frsKd;um; (igwdkYü) r&Sdonfomwnf;[k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (4)

toQifa*gwronf pufqkyfjcif; oabm&Sd\[k (ykPÖm;u
 qdk\)/

ykPÖm; tMuifodkYaom
 enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf pufqkyfjcif;
 oabm&Sd\}}[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdr!

ajymqdkEdkif&m\? xdkodkYaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;onf
&SdonfomvQifwnf;? ykPÖm; igonf ukd,fjzifhjyKaom
raumif;aom tusifh]um,'kp½dkuf} ukdvnf;aumif;?
Elwfjzifh jyKaom raumif;aom tusifh]OpD'kp½dkuf}
ukdvnf;aumif;? pdwfjzifhjyKaom raumif;aom
tusifh]raem'kp½dkuf} ukdvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom ,kwfnHhaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYodkY
a&mufjcf;ukd vnf;aumif; pufqkyf\? ykPÖm;
penf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf pufqkyfjcf;
oabm&Sd\}}[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdrI
ajymqdkEdkif&m\? oif (ykPÖm;) &nf&G,fajymqdkaom
enf; y&d,m,frsKd;um; (igwdkY ü) r&Sdonfomwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (5)

toQifa*gwronf zsufqD;wwf\[k (ykPÖm;u qdk\)/
ykPÖm; tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf zsufqD;wwf\}}[k
ighukd ajymqdkvkdrI ajymqdkEdkif&m\? xdkodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,frsKd;onf &SdonfomvQifwnf;? ykPÖm;
igonf &m*ukdvnf;aumif;? a'goukdvnf;aumif;?
arm[ukdvnf;aumif; zsufqD;&ef w&m;ukd a[m\?
rsm;jym;aom ,kwfnHhaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYukd
zsufqD;&ef w&m;ukd a[m\? ykPÖm;
penf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf zsufqD;wwf\}}
[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdrI ajymqdkEdkif &m\? oif
(ykPÖm;) &nf&G,fajymqdkaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;um;
(igwdkY ü) r&Sdonfomwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (6)

toQifa*gwronf ylyefapwwfaom oabm&Sd\[k
(ykPÖm;u qdk\)/

ykPÖm; tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf ylyefapwwfaom
oabm&Sd\}}[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdrI
ajymqdkEdkif&m\? xdkodkYaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;onf
&SdonfomvQifwnf;? ykPÖm; igonf ukd,fjzifhjyKaom

raumif;aom tusifh]um,'kp½dkuf} ukdvnf;aumif;?
ElwfjzifhjyKaom raumif;aom tusifh]0pD'kp½dkuf}
ukdvnf;aumif;? pdwfjzifhjyKaom raumif;aom
tusifh]raem'kp½dkuf} ukdvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom ,kwfnHhaom
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYukdvnf;aumif; ylyefapwwfaom
w&m;wdkY[lí a[m\? ykPÖm;
ylyefapwwfí ,kwfnHhukefaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYukd
y,fNyD;aom? (t0dZÆm wPSm) tjrp Fukd
t<uif;rjhjzwfNyD;aom? (EkwfNyD;aom)
xef;yif&mujhodkU jyKNyD;aom? (topf) rjzpfjCIF;ukd
jyKNyD;aom? aemifTCgü jzpfjCIF;oabmr&Sdaom olukd
ylyefapwwfaom tusifh&Sdol[k iga[m\? ykPÖm;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ylyefapwwfaom ,kwfnHhaom
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYukd y,fNyD;NyD? (t0dZÆm
wPSm) tjrp Fukd t<uif;rjh jzwfNyD;NyD?
(EkwfNyD;aom) xef;yif&mujhodkU jyKNyD;NyD?
(topf) rjzpfjCIF;ukd jyKNyD;NyD? aemifTCgü jzpfjCIF;
oabm r&SdukefNyD? ykPÖm;
benf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf ylyefapwwfaom
oabm&Sd\}}[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdrL
ajymqdkEdkif&m\? oif (ykPÖm;) &nf&G,fajymqdkaoM
enf;y&d,m,frsKd;um; (igwdkY ü) r&Sdonfomwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\))/ (7)

toQifa*gwronf ewfjynfa&mufjCIF;iSg rxdkuf[k
(ykPÖm;u qdk\)/

ykPÖm; tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf
ewfjynfa&mufjCIF;iSg rxdkuf}}[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdrL
ajymqdkEdkif&m\? xdkodkYaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;onf
&SdonfomvQifwnf;? ykPÖm; aemifwpfzef
y#doaE"aejCIF; wpfzefb0opfü jzpfjCIF;ukd
y,fNyD;aom? (t0dZÆm wPSm) tjrp Fukd t<uif;rjh
jzwfNyD;aom? (EkwfNyD;aom) xef;yif&mujhodkU

jyKNyD;aom? (topf) rjzpfjCIF;ukd jyKNyD;aom?
aemifTCgü jzpfjCIF;oabmr&Sdaomolukd
y#doaE`aejCIF;rS uif;\[k iga[m\? ykPÖm;
jrWfpGmbk&m;onf aemifwpfzef y#doaE`aejCIF;
wpfzefb0opfü jzpfjCIF;ukd y,fNyD;NyD? (t0dZÆm
wPSm) tjrpfukd t<uif;rJh jzWfNyD;NyD?
(EkWfNyD;aom) xef;yif&muJhodkU jyKNyD;NyD?
(topf) rjzpfjCIF;ukd jyKNyD;NyD? aemifTCgü jzpfjCIF;
oabmr&SdukefNyD? ykPÖm; þenf;y&d,m,f
tm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf ewfjynfa&mufjCIF;iSg
rxdkuf}}[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdrI ajymqdkEdkif&m\
oif (ykPÖm;) &nf&G,fajymqdkAom
enf;y&d,m,frsKd;um; (igWdkY ü) r&Sdonfomwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrI\)/ (8)

ykPÖm; Oyrmaomfum; Muufrü
&SpfvHk;aomfvnf;aumif;? q,fvHk;aomfvnf;aumif;?
wpfq,fhESpfvHk;aomfvnf;aumif; OwdkYonf
&Sdukef&m\? xdk (O)wdkYukd Muufronf aumif;pGm
0yftyfukef\? xuf0ef;usifrS aumif;pGm
taiGUay;tyfukef\? xuf0ef;usifrS aumif;pGm
(MuufeHYukd) xHkptyfukef\? (MuufOwdkYtwGif;ü
wnfaom) xdkMuufi,ftaygif;wdkYwGif ajconf; zsm;
ElwfoD;zsm;jzifh OcGHukd a&S;OD;pGm azmufcJGí
csrf;csrf;omom aygufzGm;vmaom Muufi,fukd
tb,fodkY qdktyfoenf;}}tBuD;[lí qdktyfoavm?
odkYr[kwf ti,f[lí qdktyfoavm}}[k (ar;awmfrI\)/

toQifa*gwr]]tBuD;}}[lí qdktyfygonf?
xdkMuufi,ftaygif;wdkYwGif (OcGHukd azmufcJGí
a&S;OD;pGm xGufvmaom) xdk (Muufi,f) onf
tBuD;jzpfyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

ykPÖm; ptwlyifvQif t0dZÆmü a&mufaom
(t0dZÆm)[laom Oüjzpfaom (t0dZÆm)[laom
OcGHjzifh) xuf0ef;usif ajr\$;,Suftyfaom

owå0gtaygif;wGif t0dZÆm[laom OcGHukd
azmufcJGGí (ig) wpfOD;wnf;omvQif avmuü
twkrJhvGefjrwfaom ukd,fwdkifrSefpGm
odjrifaom]or®moarÁm"d} ÓPfukd xdk;xGif;í odNyD?
ykPÖm; xdkigonf avmuxuf BuD;\? jrwf\ ykPÖm; igonf
rwGefYwdkaom vkHYvukd tm;xkwfNyD;NyD? (ightm;)
arhavsmhjCIF;r&Sdaom owd onf xifNyD? (ig\)
ukd,fonf ylyefjCIF;r&Sd Nidrf;at;NyD? (ig\)
pdwfonf wpfckwnf;aom tm¹/₂Hk&Sd onfjzpfí aumif;pGm
wnfNyD? ykPÖm; xdkigonf umr*kPfwdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif tukodkvf w&m;wdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif MuHpnfjCIF;]0dwuf}
ESifhwuGjzpfaom? oHk;oyfqifjCIFjCIF;]0dpm&}
ESifhwuGjzpfaom? (eD0&P)
uif;qdwfjCIF;aMumifhjzpfaom? ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd}
csrf;omjCIF;]okc} &Sdaom yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí
aecJhNyD/ 0dwuf0dpm&Nidrf;jCIF;aMumifh
rdrdoEÅmefü pdwfukd Munfvifapwwfaom?
pdwfwnfMunfjCIF;]orm"d} ukd jzpfyGg;apwwfaom?
MuHpnfjCIF;]0dwuf} r&Sdaom?
oHk;oyfqifjCIFjCIF;]0dpm&} r&Sdaom?
wnfMunfjCIF;]orm"d} aMumifhjzpfaom? ESpfodrfhjCIF;
]yDwd} csrf;omjCIF;]okc} &Sdaom 'kwd,psmefodkY
a&mufí aecJhNyD? ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} ukdvnf;
rwyfrufjCIF; aMumifh atmufarhjCIF;]owd}
qifjCIFjCIF;]orÜZOf} ESifh jynfhpHkonf jzpfí
vspfvsL¹/₂lvuf aecJhNyD? csrf;omjCIF;]okc} ukdvnf;
ukd,fjzifh cHpm;cJhNyD? tMuifwwd,psmefaMumifh
xdkolukd]]vspfvsL¹/₂lol owd&Sdol csrf;ompGm
aeavh&Sdol}}[k t&d,m (yk*³/₄dKvf)wdkYonf
ajymMum;ukef\? (xdkigonf)hxdkwwd,psmefodkY
a&mufí aecJhNyD/ csrf;omqif;&Jukd
y,fjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? a&S;OD;u yifvQif
0rf;omjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;wdkY\

csKyfESihfjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;
qif;&Jcsrf;omr&Sdaom vspfvSL¹/₂lrl]Oayu©m}
aMumifhjzpfonfh owd\ pifMu,fjCIF;&Sdaom
pwkw→psmefodkY a&mufí aecJhNyD/

podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf
npfnL;jCIF;uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKNCIF;iSg
toifhjzpfvwfaomf wnfwhHvwfaomf rwkefvlyfjCIF;odkY
a&mufvwfaomf xdkigonf a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom b0ukd
atmufarhí odaom JykaAAed0gomEkówdÓPf} tvdkYiSg
pdwfukd a&S; ¹/₂lñGwfapcJhNyD/ xdkigonf
rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom b0ukd atmufarh\
ponfwdkYum; tb,fenf;- wpfb0ukdvnf;aumif;?
ESpfb0wdkYukd vnf;aumif;?
oHk;b0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;? av;b0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
ig;b0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;? q,fb0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0ESpfq,fwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0oHk;q,fwdkYukdvnf;aumif;? b0
av;q,fwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0ig;q,fwdkYukdvnf;aumif;? b0wpf&mukdvnf;aumif;?
b0 wpfaxmifukdvnf;aumif;?
b0wpfodef;ukdvnf;aumif;? rsm;jym;aom
ysufuyfwdkYukdvnf;aumif; rsm;jym;aom
jzpfuyfwdkYukdvnf;aumif;? rsm;jym;aom ysufuyf
jzpfuyfwdkYukdvnf;aumif; prnfaom b0ü (igonf)
podkYaom trnf&SdcJh\? podkYaom tEG,f&SdcJh\
podkYaom tqif;&SdcJh\? podkYaom tpm&SdcJh\
podkYaom csrf;omqif;&Jukd cHpm;cJh\? podkYaom
touftydkif;tjcm; &SdcJh\? xdkigonf xdkb0rS aocJhí
prnfaom b0ü jzpfjyef\? xdkb0üvnf; J]podkYaom
trnf&SdcJh\? podkYaom tEG,f&SdcJh\? podkYaom
tqif;&SdcJh\? podkYaom tpm&SdcJh\? podkYaom
csrf;omqif;&Jukd cHpm;cJh\? podkYaom
touftydkif;tjcm; &SdcJh\? xdk (ig) onf xdkb0rS aocJhí

pb0ü jzpfjyef\}}[k podkY tjcif;t&m (tjzpfoepf) ESifh
wuG ñTefjyzG,f (trnftEG,f) ESifhwuG rsm;jym;aom
a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom b0ukd atmufarhcJhNyD/ ykPÖm;
igonf nOfhOD;]yXr} ,mrfü pyXrjzpfaom
todÓPf]0dZÆm} ukd &cJhNyD? rarhravsmh jyif;pGm
tm;xkwf vsufapvTwftyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí aeaom
oltm; rodrl]t0dZÆm} aysmufí todÓPf]0dZÆm}
jzpfay:ouJhodkY (ightm;) rodrl]t0dZÆm} aysmufí
todÓPf]0dZÆm} jzpfay:cJhNyD? trkdufarSmif
aysmufí tvif;a&mifjzpfay:ouJhodkY (ightm;)
trkdufarSmif aysmufí tvif;a&mif jzpfay:cJhNyD/
ykPÖm; ponfum; Muufi,fonf OcGHwGif;rS
azmufcJGxGufay:vmouJhodkY (t0dZÆmOcGHrS) ig\
yXr azmufcJGxGufay:vmjcif; jzpfV (1)

podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf
npfnL;jcif;uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKNcif;iSg
toifhjzpfvwfaomf wnfwhHvwfaomf rwkefvlyfjcif;odkY
a&mufvwfaomf xdkigonf owå0gwdkY\ aojcif;
jzpfay:jcif;ukd odaom]pkwlyygwÓPf}} tvdkYiSg
pdwfukd a&S;½lñGwfapcJhNyD/

xdkigonf txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\rsufpdtjrifxuf
omvGefaom ewfrsufpdESifh wlaom]'dAÁpu©K}
ÓPfjzifh aoqlowå0g jzpfay:qlowå0g ,kwfaom owå0g
jrwaom owå0g tqif;vSaom owå0g tqif;rvSaom owå0g
aumif;aom vm;&m&Sdaom owå0g raumif;aom
vm;&m&Sdaom owå0gwdkYukd jrif\
uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfaoom owå0gwdkYukd
od\?]]tcsif;wdkY powå0gwdkYonf ukd,fjzifh jyKaom
raumif;aom tusifh]um,'kp½dkuf} ESifh
jynfhphHkukef\? Elwfjzifh jyKaom raumif;aom
tusifh]0pD'kp½dkuf}ESifh jynhfpHkukef\? pdwfjzifh
jyKaom raumif;aom tusifh]raem'kp½dkuf} ESifh
jynhfpHkukef\? t&d,mwdkYukd pGyfpJGukef\?

rSm;aom t,l&Sdukef\? rSm;aom t,ljzifh jyKaom
uH&Sdukef\? xdkowå0gwdkYonf cE`mukd,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;omuif;&m raumif;aom
vm;&m z½dkz&J usa&muf&m i&Jü jzpfay:ukef\}}[k
od\?]]tcsif;wdkY powå0gwdkYonfum; ukd,fjzifh
jyKaom aumif;aom tusifh]um,okp½dkuf}ESifh
jynfhpHkukef\? Elwfjzifh jyKaom aumif;aom
tusifh]0pDokp½dkuf}ESifh jynhfpHkukef\? pdwfjzifh
jyKaom aumif;aom tusifh]raemokp½dkuf} ESifh
jynhfpHkukef\? t&d,mwdkYukd pGyfpJGjcif;rS
uif;ukef\? rSefaom t,l&Sdukef\? rSefaom t,ljzifh
jyKaom uH&Sdukef\? xdkowå0gwdkYonf
cE`mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&m vlUjynf ewfjynf]ok*wd} ü jzpfay:ukef\}}[k
od\ podkYvQif txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\
rsufpdtjrifxuf omvGefaom
ewfrsufpdESifhwlaom]'dAÁpu©K} ÓPfjzifh
aoqJowå0g jzpfay:qJowå0g ,kwfaom owå0g jrwfaom
owå0g tqif; vSaom owå0g tqif;rvSaom owå0g
aumif;aom vm;&m&Sdaom owå0g raumif;aom
vm;&m&Sdaom owå0gwdkYukd jrif\?
uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfay:vmaom owå0gwdkYukd od\?
ykPÖm; igonf oef;acgif]rZÑd r},mrfü þ'kwd,jzpfaom
todÓPf]0dZÆm} ukd &cJhNyD? rarhravsmh jyif;pGm
tm;xkwfvufapvTwftyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
aeaomoltm; rodrl]t0dZÆm} aysmufí
todÓPf]0dZÆm} jzpfay:ouJhodkY (ightm;)
rodrl]t0dZÆm} aysmufí todÓPf]0dZÆm}
jzpfay:cJhNyD? trkdufarSmifaysmufí
tvif;a&mifjzpfay:ouJhodkY (ightm;)
trkdufarSmifaysmufí tvif;a&mif jzpfay:cJhNyD/
ykPÖm; ponfum; Muufi,fonf OcGHwGif;rS
azmufcJGxGufay:vmouJhodkY (t0dZÆm OcGHrS) ig\
'kwd,azmufcJGxGufay:vmjcif; jzpf\ (2)

podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf
npfnL;jcif;uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKNcif;iSg
toifhjzpfvwfaomf wnfwhHvwfaomf rwkefvlyfjcf;odkY
a&mufvwfaomf xdkigonf tmoa0gw&m;wdkYukd
ukefapaom]tmo0u©,ÓPf} tvdkYiSg pdwfukd
a&S;½lñGwfapcJhNyD/ xdkigonf]]pum; qif;&J}}
[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; odcJhNyD?]]pum;
qif;&Jjzpfay:jcif;\ taMumif;}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;
odcJhNyD?]]pum; qif;&J csKyf&m (edAÁmef)}}
[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; odcJhNyD?]]pum;
qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;
tusifh}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;
odcJhNyD?]]ponfwdkYum; ,dkpD;jcif; tmo0wdkY}}
[k[kwfrSefaom twkdif; odcJhNyD?]]pum; ,dkpD;jcif;
tmo0wdkY jzpfay:jcif;\ taMumif;}}[k[kwfrSefaom
twkdif; odcJhNyD?]]pum; ,dkpD;jcif;]tmo0}wdkY
csKyf&m (edAÁmef)}}[k[kwfrSefaom twkdif;
odcJhNyD?]]pum; ,dkpD;jcif;]tmo0}wdkY csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifh}}
[k[kwfrSefaom twkdif; odcJhNyD? podkY odaomf
podkY jrifaomf xdkig (bk&m;)\ pdwfonf umrmo0rSvnf;
vGwfajrmufcJhNyD? b0go0rSvnf; vGwfajrmufcJhNyD?
t0dZÆmo0rSvnf; vGwfajrmufcJhNyD? vGwfajrmuf
NyD;vwfaomf]]vGwfajrmufcJhavNyD}}[k todÓPf
jzpfay:\?]]y#doaE``aerl ukefNyD? jrwfaom tusifhukd
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? (r*f) udpöukd jyKNyD;NyD?
pr*fudpötvdkYiSg wpfyg;aom jyKzG,f r&Sd
awmhNyD}}[k odcJhNyD/

ykPÖm; igonf rkd;aomuf]ypädr},mrfü
pwwd,jzpfaoM todÓPf]0dZÆm} ukd &cJhNyD? rarh
ravsmh jyif;pGm tm;xkwfvsufapvTwftyfaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí aeaomoltm; rodrl]t0dZÆm}
aysmufí todÓPf]0dZÆm} jzpfay:ouJhodkY (ightm;)

rodrl]t0dZÆm} aysmufí todÓPf]0dZÆm}
jzpfay:cJhNyD? trkdufarSmifaysmufí
tvif;a&mifjzpfay:ouJhody (ightm;)
trkdufarSmifaysmufí tvif;a&mif jzpfay:cJhNyD/
ykPÖm; ponfum; Muufi,fonf OcGHwGif;rS
azmufcJGxGufay:vmhouJhody (t0dZÆmOcGHrS) ig\
wwd,azmufcJG xGufay:vmjcif; jzpfV (3)

podkY rdefYawmfrlaomf a0&íÆykPÖm;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; b (pum;ukd)
avQmufV]]toQifa*gwronf tBuD;jzpfygy\
toQifa*gwronf tjrwfjzpfygy\
(w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f &Sdygy\
toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmfonf) tvGef ESpfouf zG,f
&Sdygy\
toQifa*gwr Oyrmaomfum;
arSmufxm;onfukd vSefbdjyouJhodyvnf;aumif;?
zHk;vTrf;xm;onfukd
zGifhvSpfjybdouJhodyvnf;aumif;? rsufpdvnfaom
oltm; vrf;rSefukd
ajymMum;bdouJhodyvnf;aumif;?]]rsufpdtjrif&Sdao
m olwdkYonf tqif;wdkYukd jrifMuvdrfhrnf}}[k
trkdufarSmifü qDrD;wefaqmifukd
aqmifjybdouJhodyvnf;aumif; toQifa*gwr ptwlvQif
toQifa*gwronf rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
w&m;awmfukd jyawmfrlygy\
xdktuREfkyfonf toQifa*gwrukdukd;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyfyg\? w&m;awmfukdvnf; ukd;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyfyg\? oHCmawmfukdvnf; ukd;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyfyg\? toQifa*gwronf tuREfkyfukd ,aeYrSpí
toufxufqHk; (&wemokH;yg;ukd) ukd;uG,fqnf;uyfaom
Oygoum[k rSwfawmfrlyg}}[k (avQmuf\)/

yXrokwf/

2-oD[okwf

12/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a0omvDjynf
r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;BuD;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xdkpOftcg
tvGefausmfapmxif&Sm;ukefaom vdpä0Drif;wdkYonf
rif;uGef;ü twlae twlpnf;a0;ukefvsuf rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh jrwpfGmbk&m;\ *kPfukd ajymqdkukef\
w&m;awmf\ *kPfukd ajymqdkukef\? oHCmawmf\
*kPfukd ajymqdkukefV xdktcg ed*P²\wynfh
oD[ppfolBuD;onf xdky&dowfö xdkifae\? xdktcg
oD[ppfolBuD;tm; xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;onf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd)
ukd,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
bk&m;jzpfayvdrfhrnf? xdkYaMumifhomvQif
tvGefausmfapmxif&Sm;ukefaom pvdä0Drif;wdkYonf
rif;uGef;ü twlae twlpnf;a0;ukefvsuf rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh jrwpfGmbk&m;\ *kPfukd ajymqdkukef\
w&m;awmf\ *kPfukd ajymqdkukef\? oHCmawmf\
*kPfukd ajymqdkukef\? igonf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd)
ukd,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;ukd zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyf&rl
aumif;&m\}}[k tMuHjzpfV xdkYaemuf
oD[ppfolBuD;onf ed*P²em#ykwåxHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif em#\om; ed*P²tm;]]toQifbk&m;
tuREfkyfonf &[ef;a*gwrukD zl;ajrmf&ef
csOf;uyfjci;f;iSg tvkd&Sdyg\}}[k ajymqdkV
oD[tb,fhaMumifh oifonf jyKxdkuf\laom]ud&d,0g'}
t,l&Sdvsuf rjyKxdkuf\laom]tud&d,0g'} t,l&Sdaom
&[ef;a*gwrukD zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyfvdkbdoenf;?
oD[&[ef;a*gwronf rjyKxdkuf[k]tud&d,0g'} t,l&Sd\
rjyKpdrfhaomiSg w&m;ukd a[m\? xdk (tud&d,0g')
w&m;jzifh wynfhwkdYukd qHk;r\[k (ajymqdk\)/

xdktcg oD[ppfolBuD;tm; jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd
zl;ajrmf&ef oGm;tHh[k tm;xkwfrlonf Nidrf;avV/
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; tvGefausmfapmxif&Sm;ukefaom
vdpä0Drif;wdkYonf rif;uGef;ü twlae
twlpnf;a0;ukefvsuf rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ *kPfukd ajymqdkukef\? w&m;awmf\
*kPfukd ajymqdkukef\? oHCmawmf\ *kPfukd
ajymqdkukef\ ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;
oD[ppfolBuD;tm;]]xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;onf pifppf {uef
ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxdkufaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwdkifrSefpGm
odawmfrlaom bk&m;jzpfayvdrfhrnf?
xdkYaMumifhomvQif
tvGefausmfapmxif&Sm;ukefaom pvdpa0Drif;wdkYonf
rif;uGef;ü twlae twlpnf;a0;ukefvsuf rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh jrwpfGmbk&m;\ *kPfukd ajymqdkukef\
w&m;awmf\ *kPfukd ajymqdkukef\? oHCmawmf\
*kPfukd ajymqdkukef\? igonf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd)
ukd,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;ukd zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyf&rl
aumif;&m\}}[k tMuHjzpfV ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;
oD[ppfolBuD;onf ed*P²em#ykwâxHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif em#\om; ed*P²tm;]]toQifbk&m;
tuREfkyfonf &[ef;a*gwrukdl zl;ajrmf&ef
csOf;uyfjci;iSg tvkd&Sdyg\}}[k ajymqdkV
oD[tb,fhaMumifh oifonf jyKxdkuf[k]ud&d,0g'}
t,l&Sdvsuf rjyKxdkuf[k]tud&d, 0g'} t,l&Sdaom
&[ef;a*gwrukdl zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyfvdkbdoenf;?
oD[&[ef;a*gwronf rjyKxdkuf[k]tud&d,0g'} t,l&Sd\
rjyKpdrfhaomiSg w&m;ukd a[m\? xdk (tud&d,0g')
w&m;jzifh wynfhwdkYukd qHk;r\[k (ajymqdk\)/
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; oD[ppfolBuD;tm;
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd zl;ajrmf&ef oGm;tHh[k

tm;xkwfrlonf Nidrf;av\ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
tvGefausmfapmxif&Sm;ukefaom vdpä0Drif;wdkYonf
rif;uGef;ü twlae twl pnf;a0;ukefvsuf
rsm;pGmaomtaMumif;jzifh jrwpfGmbk&m;\ *kPfukd
ajymqdkukef\? w&m; awmf\ *kPfukd ajymqdkukef\
oHCmawmf\ *kPfukd ajymqdkukef\
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
oD[ppfolBuD;tm;]]xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;onf pifppf {uef
ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxdkufaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwdkifrSefpGm
odawmfrlaom bk&m;jzpfayvdrfhrnf?
xdkYaMumifhomvQif tvGefausmfapm
xif&Sm;ukefaom pvdpä0Drif;wdkYonf rif;uGef;ü twlae
twl pnf;a0;ukefvsuf rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ *kPfukd ajymqdkukef\? w&m;awmf\
*kPfukd ajymqdkukef\? oHCmawmf\ *kPfukd
ajymqdkukef\ yefMum;onfjzpfap ryefMum;onfjzpfap
ped*P²wdkYonf todkYjyKEdkifukeftHhenf;? igonf
ed*P²wdkYukd ryefMum;bJomvQif ylaZmf txl;ukd
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd)
ukd,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;ukd zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyf&rl
aumif;&m\}}[k tMuHjzpf\ xdkYaemuf
oD[ppfolBuD;onf aerGef;vG]tcg &xm;ig;&mwdkYjzifh
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd zl;ajrmf&ef a0omvDjynfrS
xGufav\? ,mOfjzifh oGm;EdkiforQaom
t&yfwdkifatmif ,mOfjzifh oGm;í ,mOfS oufNyD;aomf
ajcusifomvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
&Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaomae&mü xdkifum
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m;]&[ef;a*gwronf
rjyKxdkuf[laom]tud&d,0g'} t,l&Sd\? rjyKpdrfhaomiSg
w&m;a[m\? xdk (tud&d,0g') w&m;jzifhvnf;
wynfhom;wdkYukd qHk;r\}[k Mum;&zl;ygonf?

ajymqdkEdkif&m\? xdkodkYaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;onf &SdV (3)

oD[tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf pufqkyfjcf;oaabm
&Sd\? pufqkyfpdrfhaomiSg w&m;a[m\
xdkw&m;jzifhvnf; wynfhom;wdkYukd qHk;r\}[k
ighukd ajymqdk vkdrI ajymqdkEdkif&m\
xdkodkYaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;onf &SdV (4)

oD[tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf zsufqD;wwf\?
zsufqD; pdrfhaomiSg w&m;a[m\
xdkw&m;jzifhvnf; wynfhom;wdkYukd qHk;r\}[k
ighukd ajymqdkvkdrI
ajymqdkEdkif&m\? xdkodkYaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;onf
&SdV (5)

oD[tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf ylyefapwwfaom
tusifh &Sd\? ylyefpdrfhaomiSg w&m;a[m\
xdkw&m;jzifhvnf; wynfhom;wdkYukd qHk;r\}[k
ighukd ajymqdkvkdrI ajymqdkEdkif&m\? xdkodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,frsKd;onf &SdV (6)

oD[tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf y#doaE"aejcf;rS
uif;\? y#doaE"aejcf;rS uif;pdrfhaomiSg w&m;a[m\
xdkw&m;jzifhvnf; wynfhom;wdkYukd qHk;r\}[k
ighukd ajymqdkvkdrI ajymqdkEdkif&m\? xdkodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,frsKd;onf &SdV (7)

oD[tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf oufom&mukd
&Smwwf\? oufom&mukd &SmpdrfhaomiSg
w&m;a[m\
xdkw&m;jzifhvnf; wynfhom;wdkYukd
qHk;r\}[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdrI ajymqdkEdkif&m\
xdkodkYaom enf;y&d,m,frsKd;onf &SdV (8)

oD[tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf
rjyKxdkuf[laom]tud&d, 0g'} t,l&Sd\
rjyKpdrfhaomiSg w&m;a[m\? xdk (tud&d,0g')
w&m;jzifhvnf; wynfhom;wdkYukd qHk;r\}[k ighukd
ajymqdkvkdrI ajymqdkEdkif&maom xdktaMumif;um;
tb,fenf;/

oD[igonf ukd,fjzifh jyKaom raumif;aom
tusifh]um,'kp $\frac{1}{2}$ dkuf}? Elwffjzifh jyKaom raumif;aom
tusifh]0pD'kp $\frac{1}{2}$ dkuf}? pdwffjzifh jyKaom raumif;aom
tusifh]raem'kp $\frac{1}{2}$ dkuf} ukd rjyKxdkuf[k a[m\
rsm;jym;aom ,kwfnHhaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYukd
rjyKxdkuf[k a[m\? oD[podkYaom enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh
]]&[ef;a*gwronf rjyKxdkuf[laom]tud&d,0g'} t,l&Sd\
rjyKpdrfhaomiSg w&m;a[m\? xdk (tud&d,0g')
w&m;jzifhvnf; wynfhom;wdkYukd qHk;r\}[k ighukd
ajymqdkvkdrI ajymqdkEdkif&mV (1)

oD[tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf jyKxdkuf\
[laom]ud&d, 0g'} t,l&Sd\
jyKpdrfhaomiSg
w&m;a[m\? xdk (ud&d,0g') w&m;jzifhvnf;
wynfhom;wdkYukd qHk;r\}[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdrI
ajymqdkEdkif&maom xdktaMumif;um; tb,fenf;/

oD[igonf ukd,fjzifh jyKaom aumif;aom
tusifh]um,okp $\frac{1}{2}$ dkuf}? Elwffjzifh jyKaom aumif;aom
tusifh]0pDokp $\frac{1}{2}$ dkuf}? pdwffjzifh jyKaom aumif;aom
tusifh]raemokp $\frac{1}{2}$ dkuf} ukdhjyKxdkuf[k a[m\
oD[podkYaom enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf
jyKxdkuf[laom]ud&d,0g'} t,l&Sd\
jyKpdrfhaomiSg
w&m;a[m\? xdk (ud&d,0g') w&m;jzifhvnf; wynfh
om;wdkYukd qHk;r\}[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdrI
ajymqdkEdkif&mV (2)

oD[tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf jzwftyf\
[laom]Oapä' 0g'} t,l&Sd\? jzwfpdrfhaomiSg
w&m;a[m\? xdk (Oapä'0g') w&m;jzifhvnf;
wynfhom;wdkYukd qHk;r\}[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdr!
ajymqdkEdkif&maom xdktaMumif;um; tb,fenf;/

oD[igonf &m* a'go arm[wdkYukd jzwftyfonfukd
a[m\? rsm;jym;aom ,kwfnHhaom
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYukd jzwftyfonfukd a[m\?
oD[podkYaom enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef; a*gwronf
jzwftyf\
[laom]Oapä'0g'} t,l&Sd\? jzwfpdrfhaomiSg
w&m;a[m\? xdk (Oapä'0g') w&m;jzifhvnf;
wynfhom;wdkYukd qHk;r\}[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdr!
ajymqdkEdkif&mV (3)

oD[tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf pufqkyfjcf;
oabm&Sd\? pufqkyfpdrfhaomiSg w&m;a[m\?
xdkw&m;jzifhvnf; wynfhom;wdkYukd qHk;r\}[k
ighukd ajymqdk vkdr! ajymqdkEdkif&maom
xdktaMumif;um; tb,fenf;/

oD[igonf ukd,fjzifh jyKaom raumif;aom
tusifh]um,'kp¹/₂dkuf}? Elwfjzifh jyKaom raumif;aom
tusifh]0pD'kp¹/₂dkuf}? pdwfjzifh jyKaom raumif;aom
tusifh]raem'kp¹/₂dkuf} rS pufqkyf\
rsm;jym;aom ,kwfnHhaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYodkY
a&mufjcf;rS pufqkyf\
oD[podkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf pufqkyfjcf;
oabm&Sd\? pufqkyf pdrfhaomiSg w&m;a[m\?
xdkw&m;jzifhvnf; wynfhom;wdkYukd qHk;r\}[k
ighukd ajymqdkvkdr! ajymqdkEdkif&mV (4)

oD[tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf zsufqD;wwf\
zsufqD; pdrfhaomiSg w&m;a[m\? xdkw&m;jzifhvnf;

wynfhom;wdkYukd qHk;r\}[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdr!
ajymqdkEdkif&maom xdktaMumif;um; tb,fenf;/

oD[igonf &m* a'go arm[ukd zsufqD;pdrfhaomiSg
w&m;a[m\? rsm;jym;aom ,kwfnHhaom
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYukd zsufqD;pdrfhaomiSg
w&m;a[m\? oD[podkYaom enf;
y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf zsufqD;wwf\?
zsufqD;pdrfhaomiSg w&m;a[m\? xdkw&m; jzifhvnf;
wynfhom;wdkYukd qHk;r\}[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdr!
ajymqdkEdkif&mV (5)

oD[tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf ylyefapwwfaom
oabm &Sd\? ylyefpdrfhaomiSg w&m;a[m\?
xdkw&m;jzifhvnf; wynfhom;wdkYukd qHk;r\}[k
ighukd ajymqdkvkdr! ajymqdkEdkif&maom
xdktaMumif;um; tb,fenf;/

oD[igonf ,kwfnHhaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYukd
ylyefapwwf\[k a[m\? ukd,fjzifh jyKaom raumif;aom
tusifh]um,'kp¹/₂dkuf}? Elwfjzifh jyKaom raumif;aom
tusifh]0pD'kp¹/₂dkuf}? pdwfjzifh jyKaom raumif;aom
tusifh]raem'kp¹/₂dkuf} ukd ylyefapwwf\[k a[mV
oD[ylyefapwwfí ,kwfnHhaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYukd
y,fNyD;aom? (t0dZÆm wPSm) tjrp Fukd t<uif;rjh
jzwfNyD;aom? (EkwfNyD;aom)
xef;yif&muJhJhodkYjyKNyD;aom? (topf) rjzpfjCIF;ukd
jyKNyD;aom? aemifwpfzef jzpfjCIF;oabm r&Sdaom
yk³/₄dKvfukd udavomwdkYukd ylyefapwwfaom
yk³/₄dKvf[lí ig a[mV oD[jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ylyefapwwfaom ,kwfnHhaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYukd
y,fNyD;NyD? (t0dZÆm wPSm) tjrp Fukd jzwfNyD;NyD?
(EkwfNyD;aom) xef;yif&muJhJhodkYjyKNyD;NyD?
(topf) rjzpfjCIF;ukd jyKNyD;NyD? aemifTCgü
jzpfjCIF;oabm r&SdukefNyD? oD[podkYaom

enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf ylyefapwwfaom
oabm&Sd\? ylyefpdrfhaomiSg w&m; a[m\?
xdkw&m;jzifhvnf; wynfhom;wdkYukdqHk;r\}[k ighukd
ajymqdkvkdrI ajymqdkEdkif&mV (6)

oD[tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf y#doaE"aejCIF;rS
uif;\? y#doaE"aejCIF;rS uif;pdrfhaomiSg w&m;a[m\?
xdkw&m;jzifhvnf; wynfhom;wdkYukd qHk;r\}[k
ighukd ajymqdkvkdrI ajymqdkEdkif&maom
taMumif;um; tb,fenf;/

oD[aemifwpfzef y#doaE"aejCIF; wpfzefb0opfü
jzpfjCIF;ukd y,fNyD;aom (t0dZÆm wPSm)

tjrpFukd t<uif;rJh jzwfNyD;aom (EkwfNyD;aom)
xef;yif&muJhJhodkYjyKNyD;aom (topf) rjzpfjCIF;ukd
jyKNyD;aom aemifTCgü jzpfjCIF;oabmr&Sdaom
yk*³/₄dKvfukd y#doaE"aejCIF;rS uif;\[k iga[mV
oD[jrWfpGmbk&m;onf aemifwpfzef y#doaE"aejCIF;
b0opfü jzpfjCIF;ukd y,fNyD;NyD? (t0dZÆm wPSm)
tjrpFukd t<uif;rJh jzwfNyD;NyD? (EkwfNyD;aom)
xef;yif&muJhJhodkYjyKNyD;NyD? (topf) rjzpfjCIF;ukd
jyKNyD;NyD? aemifTCgü jzpfjCIF;oabm r&SdukefNyD?
oD[podkYaom enf;y&d,m,f tm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf
y#doaE"aejCIF;rS uif;\? y#doaE"aejCIF;rS
uif;pdrfhaomiSg w&m; a[m\? xdkw&m;jzifhvnf;
wynfhom;wdkYukd qHk;r\}[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdrI
ajymqdkEdkif&mV (7)

oD[tMuifodkYaom
enf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf oufom&mukd
&Smwwf\? oufom&mukd &pdrfhaomiSg w&m;a[m\?
xdkw&m;jzifhvnf; wynfhom;wdkYukd qHk;r\}[k
ighukd ajymqdkvkdrI ajymqdkEdkif&maom
taMumif;um; tb,fenf;/

oD[igonf jrwfaom (r*fzkdvf[laom) oufomjcif;jzifh
oufom&mukd &Sm\? oufom &mukd &pdrfhaomiSg
w&m;a[m\? xdkw&m;jzifhvnf; wynfhom;wdkYukd
qHk;r\ oD[penf; y&d,m,ftm;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf
oufom&mukd &Sm\? oufom&mukd &pdrfhaomiSg
w&m; a[m\? xdkw&m;jzifhvnf; wynfhom;wdkYukd
qHk;r\}[k ighukd ajymqdkvkdrI ajymqdkEdkif&m\ (8)

podkY a[mawmfrlaomf oD[ppfolBuD;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd]toQifbk&m; (w&m;awmf onf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f &Sdygay\? toQifbk&m;
(w&m;awmf onf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f &Sdyg ay\y/
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tuREfkyfukd ,aeYrSpí toufxufqHk;
(&wemoHk;yg;ukd) ukd;uG,f qnf;uyfwwfaom
Oygoum[lí rSwfawmf rlyg[k (avQmuf\)/

oD[pl;prf;qifjcifí jyKavmh? oifwdkYujhodkY
xif&Sm;ausmfapmaom olwdkYtm; pl;prf; qifjcifí
jyKjcif;onf aumif;\[k (rdefYawmf rI\)/

toQifbk&m; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
tuREfkyfukd]oD[pl;prf;qifjcifí jyKavmh?
oifwdkYujhodkY xif&Sm;ausmfapmaom olwdkYtm;
pl;prf;qifjcifí jyKjcif;onf aumif;\}}[k rdefYawmf rI\?
bpum;jzifhvnf; tuREfkyfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
twdkif;xuf tvGef 0rf;ajrmufyg\? ESpfoufygV/
toQifbk&m; wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdaom wdw-dwdkYonf
tuREfkyfujhodkYaom wynfhukd
&c]haomf]oD[ppfolBuD;onf igwdkY\ wynfhtjzpfodkU
a&muf\}}[k ESvHk;oGif;um a0omvD wpfjynfvHk;ukd
wHcGefatmifvH pdkufaxmifukef&m\? xdkodkY
jzpfygvsvf; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
tuREfkyfukd]oD[pl;prf;qifjcifí jyKavmh?
oifwdkYujhodkY xif&Sm;ausmfapmaom olwdkYtm;
pl;prf; qifjcifí jyKrlonf aumif;\}}[k rdefYawmf rI/
toQifbk&m; xdktuREfkyfonf ESpfBudrfajrmuf vnf;

jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd ukd;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\?
w&m;awmfukdvnf; ukd;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\?
oHCmawmfukdvnf; ukd;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfygV
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tuREfkyfukd ,aeYrSpí toufxufqHk;
(&wemoHk;yg;ukd) ukd;uG,fqnf;uyfwwfaom
Oygoum[lí rSwfawmfrlyg[k (avQmuf\)/

oD[&SnfpGmaom aeYnOfhywfvHk; oif\ tdrfonf
ed*P²wdkY\ a&wGif;ozG,fjzpfCJhaom aMumifh
uyfa&mufvmaom xdked*P²wdkYtm; qGrf;vSL&rnfukd
atmufarhavavmh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tuREfkyfukd]]oD[&SnfpGmaom aeYnOfhywfvHk; oif\
tdrfonf ed*P²wdkY\ a&wGif;ozG,fjzpfCJhaomaMumifh
uyfa&mufvmaom xdked*P²wdkYtm; qGrf;vSL &rnfukd
atmufarhavavmh}}[k rdefYawmfrl\? ppum;jzifhvnf;
tuREfkyfonf jrwpfGmbk&m; tm; twdkif;xuftvGef
Orf;ajrmufyg\? ESpfoufygV toQifbk&m;
&[ef;a*gwronf]]ightm; omvQif tvSLukd vSLtyf\?
wpfyg;aom olwdkYtm; tvSLukd rvSLtyf? ig\
wynfhom;wdkY tm;omvQif tvSLukd ay;vSLtyf\?
wpfyg;aom olwdkY\ wynfhom;wdkYtm; tvSLukd ray;
vSLtyf/ ightm; vSLaom tvSLonfomvQif tusKd;BuD;\?
wpfyg;aom olwdkYtm; vSLaom tvSLonf tusKd;rBuD;?
ig\ wynfhom;wdkYtm; vSLaom tvSLonfomvQif
tusKd;BuD;\? wpfyg;aom olwdkY\ wynfhom;wdkYtm;
vSLaom tvSLonf tusKd;rBuD;}}[k a[mawmfrl\laom
ppum;ukd tuREfkyfMum;&zI;ygongf?
xdkodkYjzpfvsufvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tuREfkyfukd
ed*P²wdkYüvnf; ay;vSLjcif;ü aqmufwnfap\?
toQifbk&m; pifppfaomfum; tuREfkyfwdkYonf
xdktvSLay;jcif;ü tcgumvukd odygukeftHh?
toQifbk&m; xdktuREfkyfonf oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukdvnf;aumif;?
w&m;awmfukdvnf;aumif;? oHCmawmfukdvnf;aumif;

ukd;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfygV jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tuREfkyfukd ,aeYrSpí toufxufqHk; (&wem oHk;yg;ukd)
ukd;uG,fqnf;uyfwwfaom Oygoum[lí rSwfawmfrlyg[k
(avQmuf\)/

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf oD[ppfolBuD;tm;
tpOftwdkif;aom w&m;pum;ukd a[m awmfrlV ponfum;
tb,fenf;- 'geESifhpyfaom pum;ukdvnf;aumif;?
oDvESifhpyfaom pum;ukdvnf;aumif;?
ewfjynfESifhpyfaom pum;ukdvnf;aumif;?
umr*kPfwdkY\
tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? ,kwfnHhjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
npfnL;jcif;ukdvnf;aumif;? (umr*kPfwdkYrS)
xGufajrmufjcif;ü tusKd;ukdvnf;aumif; jyawmfrlV
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf oD[ppfolBuD;ü oifhavsmfaompdwf
El;nHhaompdwf tydwftyif]eD0&P}rS uif;aompdwf
wuf<uaompdwf ,HkMunfaom pdwf&Sdonfukd
odawmfrlaomtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkY\
ukd,fwdkifxkwfazmf odjrifNyD;aom]omrkuúHodu}
w&m; a'oemawmfjzpfaom qif;&Jjcif;]'ku©opöm}
ukdvnf;aumif;? qif;&JjzpfaMumif;]ork',opöm} ukd
vnf;aumif;? qif;&JcsKyf&m]eda&m"opöm}
ukdvnf;aumif;? qif;&JcsKyf&m]eda&m"}odkY
a&mufaMumif; vrf;]r*³/₄opöm} ukdvnf;aumif;
jyawmfrl\? rnf;npfjcif;uif;aom jzLpifaom t0wfonf
qdk;&nfukd aumif;pGm cH,louJhodkU xdkYtwl
oD[ppfolBuD;tm; xdkae&müyifvQif]]jzpfjcif;oabm
&Sdaom w&m;tvHk;pHkonf csKyfjcif;oabm&Sd\}}[k
(udavom) jrLtnpftaMu;uif;aom
w&m;rsufpd]aomwmywådr*fÓPf}onf jzpfay:V xdktcg
oD[ppfolBuD;onf w&m;ukd jrifNyD; w&m;odkY
a&mufNyD; w&m;ukd odNyD; w&m;odkY
ouf0ifNyD;onfjzpfí ,HkrSm;jcif;ukd ul;ajrmufNyD;
odkYavm odkUavm]awG;awmjcif;}uif;NyD;onfjzpfí
jrwpfGmbk&m;omoemawmfü &J&ifhjcif;odkY

a&mufNyD;onf bk&m;rSwpfyg; ukd;pm;xdkufol
r&Sdonf jzpfí jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd]]toQifbk&m;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf eufjzef qGrf;bkOf;ay;&ef
&[ef;oHCmESifhtwl tuREfkyf\ qGrf;ukd
vufcHawmfrlyg}}[k avQmuf\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh vufcHawmfrl\ xdktcg oD[ppfolBuD;
onf jrwpfGmbk&m;\ vufcHawmfrljcif;ukd odí ae&mrS
xvsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
t½dktaojyKum zJcGgoGm;av\

xdkYaemuf oD[ppfolBuD;onf
a,musfm;wpfa,mufukd]]tcsif; oGm;acs?
tvkdvdkjzpfaoM tom;ukd odavmh}}[k qkdíapcdkif;\?
xdktcgü oD[ppfolBuD;onf xdknOfhvGefaomtcg
rdrtdrfü rGefjrwfaom cJzG,fabmZOfukd
pD&ifNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m;
(qGrf;bkOf;ay;&ef) tcsdefwefygNyD?
qGrf;pDrHNyD;ygNyD}}[k tcsdefwefaMumif;ukd
avQmufMum;ap\ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;ukd jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk ,lum
oD[ppfolBuD;tdrfodkY <uawmfrlí cif;xm;aomae&mü
&[ef;oHCmESifhtwl xdkifaeawmfrl\ xdktcg
rsm;pGmaom ed*P²wdkYonf a0omvDjynf vrf;rwpfckrS
vrf;rwpfckodkYvnf;aumif;? vrf;qHk wpfckrS
vrf;qHkwpfckodkYvnf;aumif;? (oGm;í)
vufarmif;wdkYukd ajr§mufukefvsuf]],aeY
oD[ppfolBuD;onf qINzKd;aom (uR] EGm; qdwf 0uf
tp&Sdaom) owå0gukd owfí &[ef;a*gwrtm;
qGrf;vkyfauR;\? &[ef;a*gwronf odvsuf &nfñTef;í
owfaom xdktrJom;ukd pm;\? rdrdukD pJGí owfaom
raumif;rluHukd (&\)}}[k [pfatmfa<u;aMumfukef\
xdktcgü a,musfm;wpfa,mufonf oD[ppfolBuD;txHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif oD[ppfolBuD;\ em;&if;ü]]t&Sif
odygavmh rsm;pGmaom ped*P²wdkYonf a0omvDjynf
vrf;rwpfckrS vrf;r wpfckodkYvnf;aumif;?

vrf;qHkwpfckrS vrf;qHkwpfckodkYvnf;aumif; (oGm;í)
vufarmif;wdkYukd ajr\$mufokefvsuf],aeY
oD[ppfolBuD;onf qINzKd;aom (uRJ EGm; qdwf 0uf
tp&Sdaom) owå0gukd owfí &[ef;a*gwrtm;
qGrf;vkyfauR;\? &[ef;a*gwronf odvuf &nfñTef;í
owfaom xdktrJom;ukd pm;\? rdrdukd pJGí owfaom
raumif;rluHukd (&\))[k [pfatmf a<u;aMumfokef\}}[k
ajymMum;\ tarmif roifhavsmfacs?
xdktoQifed*P²wdkYonf &SnfpGmaom
aeYnOfhywfvHk; jrwpfGmbk&m;\ aus;Zl;rjhukd
tvkd&Sdukef\? w&m;awmf\ aus;Zl;rjhukd
tvkd&Sdukef\? oHCmawmf\ aus;Zl;rjhukd
tvkd&Sdukef\ xdktoQifed*P²wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd xif&Sm;r&SdbJ
tcsnf;ESD;r[kwfrfSefaom pum;jzifh pGyfpJGMuonfum;
rpJEdkifMuokef? igwdkYonfum; touf[laom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; aoapvkdaomapwemjzifh
olUtoufukd rowfapukef&m}}[k (ajymqdk\)/

xkdtcg oD[ppfolBuD;onf bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom
&[ef;oHCmukd rGefjrwaom cJzG,fabmZOfjzifh
a&mifh&Jonhfwkdifatmif wm;jrpfonfhwkdifatmif
rdrdukd,fwkdif vkyfauR;\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
qGrf;pm;NyD;í oydwfrS vufukd z,fNyD;aomtcg
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaeaom oD[ppfolBuD;ukd
w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;ukd) odjrifapvsuf
(w&m;ukd) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef &Tifvef;apNyD;aomf ae&mrS xum
zj<uawmfrl\

'kwd,okwf/

3-tómZmeD,okwf

13/ &[ef;wdkY rif;\ t*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf rif;tm; xkduf\?
rif;\ toHk;taqmif jzpf\? rif;\ t*Fgtpdwftykdif;[lí
a&wGufjCIF;odkY a&muf\ tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü rif;\ tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf (1)
trdbuf tzbuf ESpfzufpvHk;rS aumif;pGm arG;zGm;\?
wpfyg;aom tmZmenfjrif; aumif;wdkY arG;zGm;&m
(odE`Kjrpurf;) t&yfü arG;zGm;\ (2)
xkdtmZmenfjrif;tm; tpkdjzpfap tajcmufjzpfap
auR;aomtpmukd z½kdz&J rMuJaprlí omvQif
aumif;rGefpGm pm;\

(3) usifBuD;ukdjzpfap usifi,fukdjzpfap
zdíae&efaomfvnf;aumif;? zdí tdyf&efaomf vnf;aumif;
pufqkyf\ (4) pifMu,faom tavhtx&Sd\? csrf;ompGm
aeavh&Sd\? wpfyg;aom jrif;wdkYukd rxdwf
vefYapwwf/ (5) xkdjrif;\ pOf;vJjcif;ç EGm;usifi,f
aumufujhodkY aumufjCIF;ç va&aumufujhodkY
aumufjCIF;ç xGefukdif;aumufujhodkY
aumufjCIF;wdkYukd &xm;xdef;tm;[kwfrSefonfh twkdif;
xifpGm jyKwwf\? xkdjrif;\ xkdpOf;vJrl
tp&SdonfwdkYukd &xm;xdef;onf
ESdyfuGyfQhK;rjCIF;iSg vkHYvjyKV (6) 0efukdvnf;
aqmifavh&Sd\?]pifppf wpfyg;aom jrif;wdkY
aqmifonfjzpfap raqmif onfjzpfap pt&mü igonfomvQif
aqmiftHh}}[k pdwfukdjzpfap\ (7) oGm;onf&Sdaomf
ajzmifhaom vrf;jzifhom oGm;\ (8) toufxufqHk;
tm;&Sd\? tm;tpGrf;ukdvnf; jywwf\ &[ef;wdkY rif;\
pt*Fg &SpfrsKd;wdkYESifhjynfhpHkaom
tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf rif;tm; xkduf\? rif;\ toHk;
taqmifjzpf\? rif;\ t*Fgtpdwftykdif;[lí a&wGufjCIF;odkY
a&muf\ &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif
w&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
t&yfa0;rS aqmif vmí aomfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef
xkdufwef\y/ owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk;

v,fajrjzpfV tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf (1) oDv&Sd\
ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvukdapmifhpnf;í ae\
tusifh]tmpm&} usufpm;&m]a*gp&} ESifh
jynfhpHk\? tenf;i,frQaom tjypfwdkYüaomfvnf; ab;[k
½lavh&Sdonf jzpfí odu©myk'fwdkYü aumif;pGm
aqmufwnfvfusf usifh\? (2)
xkd&[ef;tm; ,kwfnHhonfvnf;jzpfap
rGefjrwfonfvnf;jzpfap ay;vSLtyfaom abmZOfukd
rnnf;rnL aumif;pGmomvQif oHk;aqmif\? (3) ukd,fjzifh
jyKtyfaom raumif;rl? Elwfjzifh jyKtyfaom raumif;rl?
pdwfjzifh jyKtyfaom raumif;rlrS
pufqkyf\? ,kwfnHhaomtukokdvfw&m;wdkYodkY
a&mufjcif;rS pufqkyf\? (4) pifMu,faom tavh&Sd\
csrf;ompGm aeavh&Sd\? wpfyg;aom &[ef;wdkYukd
rxdwf vefYapwwf? (5) xkd&[ef;\ pOf;vJjcif;ç
EGm;usifi,f aumufujhodkY aumufjcif;ç
va&aumufujhodkY aumufjcif;ç
xGefukdif;aumufujhodkY aumufjcif;wdkYukd
jrwfpGmbk&m;üaomfvnf;aumif;?
ynm&SdoDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYüaomfvnf;aumif;
[kwfrSefonfhtwkdif; xifpGm jyKwwf\? xkd&[ef;\
xkdpOf;vJjcif;tp&SdonfwdkYukd
jrwfpGmbk&m;onfvnf;aumif;? ynm&Sd
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;
ESdyfuGyfQhK;rjcif;iSg vkHYvjyK\? (6) usifhoHk;wwf\
]]pifppf wpfyg;aom &[ef;wdkY usifhoHk;onfjzpfap
rusifhoHk;onfjzpfap pt&mü igonfomvQif
usifhoHk;tHh}}[k pdwfukdjzpfap\? (7)
oGm;onf&Sdaomf ajzmifhaom vrf;jzifhomvQif oGm;V
xkdpum;&yfü pqkdvwåHUonfum; ajzmifhaom
vrf;wnf;? pajzmifhaom vrf;onf tb,fenf;? aumif;pGm
jrifjcif;]or®m'd|d}/y/ aumif;pGm
wnfMunfjcif;]or®morm"d} ponfwdkYwnf;/

(8)]]ukd,fü ta& taMum t½kd;rQom <uif;aomfvnf;
<uif;ap? tom; taoG;wdkYonfhcef;ajcmufaomfvnf;
cef;ajcmufap? a,mufsm;wdkY\ tm;tpGrf;
a,mufsm;wdkY\ 0D&d, a,mufsm;wdkY\ vkHYvjzifh
a&mufyf &tyfaom w&m;odkY ra&mufbj r&bj 0D&d,\
qkwf,kwf&yfwefYjcif;onf rjzpftHh}}[k xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sdonf jzpfí aeV &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
(t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaomf vnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef
xkdufwef\y/ owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk;
v,fajrjzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-tócVKuFokwf

14/ &[ef;wdkY jrif;,kwf
&SpfrsKd;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;? jrif;\ tjyfp
&SpfrsKd;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
a,mufsm;,kwf&SpfrsKd;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
a,mufsm;\ tjyfp&SpfrsKd;wdkYukdvnf;aumif; a[mtHh?
xkdw&m;ukd emMuukefavmh? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;Muukefavmh? a[maytHh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;ukef\
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf pw&m;ukd a[mawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY jrif;,kwf&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jrif;\
tjyfp&SpfrsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;[lrl -

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
jrif;,kwfonf]]oGm;avmh}}[k qkdí &xm;xdef;u
xkd;qGarmif;ESiftyfonf &Sdaomf aemufodkY qkwf\
aemufbufodkY &xm;ukd vnfap\? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü

tcsKdUaom jrif;,kwfonf podkY oabmvnf; &SdV
&[ef;wdkY ponfum; jrif;\ yXrtjypfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
jrif;,kwfonf]]oGm;avmh}}[k qkdí &xm;xdef;u xkd;qG
armif;ESiftyfonf &Sdaomf pkefuef\? &xm;bD;
tuGyfukd zsufqD;\? (&xm;OD;ü xm;aom)
vSHwHoHk;acsmif;ukd csKd;zjh\? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom jrif;,kwf onf podkY oabmvnf; &SdV
&[ef;wdkY ponfum; jrif;\ 'kwd,tjypfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
jrif;,kwfonf]]oGm;avmh}}[k qkdí &xm;xdef;u
xkd;qGarmif;ESiftyfonf &Sdaomf &xm;oefukd
aygifjzifh wGef;z,fí &xm;oefukd omvQif (a&SU
ajcESpfzufjzifh) vTrf;rkd; ESdrfeif;\? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom jrif;,kwfonf podkY oabmvnf;
&SdV &[ef;wdkY ponfum; jrif;\ wwd,tjypfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
jrif;,kwfonf]]oGm;avmh}}[k qkdí &xm;xdef;u
xkd;qGarmif;ESiftyfonf &Sdaomf vrf;r[kwfonfukd ,\?
&xm;ukd vrf;vGJatmif jyK\? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom jrif;,kwfonf podkY oabmvnf; &SdV
&[ef;wdkY ponfum; jrif;\ pwkw¬tjypfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
jrif;,kwfonf]]oGm;avmh}}[k qkdí &xm;xdef;u
xkd;qGarmif;ESiftyfonf &Sdaomf a&SUukd,fukd
ckefajr\$mufl? a&SUajcwdkYukd ajr\$muflcsD\?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom jrif;,kwfonf podkY
oabmvnf; &SdV &[ef;wdkY ponfum; jrif;\ ylórtjypfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
jrif;,kwfonf]]oGm;avmh}}[k qkdí &xm;xdef;u
xkd;qGarmif;ESiftyfonf &Sdaomf &xm;xdef;\ pum;ukd
em;raxmifb] ESifwHukd *¹/₂krpkdufbJ
ZufBuKd;oHuGif;ukd oGm;wdkYjzifh ukdufjzwf

zsufqD;\? tvkd&Sd&m t&yfodkY zJoGm;\? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom jrif;,kwfonf podkY oabmvnf;
&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY p onfum; jrif;\ q|tjypfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
jrif;,kwfonf]]oGm;avmh}}[k qkdí &xm;xdef;u
xkd;qGarmif;ESiftyfonf &Sdaomf a&SUodkYvnf; rwuf
aemufodkYvnf; rqkwf? xkdt&yfüyifvQif
wkdifkwfujhodkY &yfwnf\? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom jrif;,kwfonf podkY oabmvnf; &Sd\
&[ef;wdkY ponfum; jrif;\ owärtjypfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
jrif;,kwfonf]]oGm;avmh}}[k qkdí &xm;xdef;u
xkd;qGarmif;ESiftyfonf &Sdaomf
a&SUajcwdkYukdvnf; auG;í aemufajcwdkYukdvnf;
auG;í xkdt&yfüyifvQif ajcav;zufwdkYukd zdí 0yfae\
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom jrif;,kwfonf podkY
oabmvnf; &Sd\ &[ef;wdkY ponfum; jrif;\ t|rtjypfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum;
jrif;,kwf&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jrif;\
tjypf&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY a,mufsm;,kwf &SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
a,mufsm;\ tjypf&SpfrsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkY enf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;ukd
tmywfjzifhapm'emukef\? xkd&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYu
tmywfjzifhapm'emtyfonf&Sdaomf]]ratmufarhrd}}[lí
owdr&jcif; jzifh ajzqkd\? &[ef;wdkY
jrif;,kwfonf]]oGm;avmh}}[k qkdí &xm;xdef;u
xkd;qGarmif;ESif tyfonf &Sdaomf aemufodkY qkwfí
aemufodkY &xm;ukd vnfapouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY
pyk³/₄Kdvfukd xkdjrif;,kwfESifh wl[k igqkd\
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom a,mufsm;,kwfonf
podkY oabmvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY ponfum; a,mufsm;\
yXrtjypfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;wdkYonf
&[ef;ukd tmywfjzifhapm'emukef\? xkd&[ef;onf
&[ef;wdkYu tmywfjzifhapm'emonf&Sdaomf]]rkdufrJ
rvdr®maom oifajyamaom pum;jzifh
todkYjyK&tHhenf;? oifuyif ajymqkdtyf\k
atmufarhbd\}}[kapm'emolukdyif jyefí ykwfcwf\?
&[ef;wdkY jrif;,kwfonf]]oGm;avmh}}[k qkdí
&xm;xdef;u xkd;qGarmif;ESiftyfonf &Sdaomf
aemufodkYckefí &xm;bD;tuGyfukd zsufqD;um?
&xm;OD;ü xm;aom vSHwH oHk;acsmif;ukd
csKd;zJhouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY pyk*³/₄Kdvfukd
xkdjrif;,kwfESifh w\k igqkd\? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom a,mufsm;,kwfonf podkY oabmvnf; &Sd\?
&[ef;wdkY ponfum; a,mufsm;\ 'kwd,tjypfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;wdkYonf
&[ef;ukd tmywfjzifhapm'emukef\? xkd&[ef;onf
&[ef;wdkYu tmywfjzifhapm'emtyfonf&Sdaomf]]oifonf
prnfao tmywfodkY a&muf\? oif a&S;OD;pGm
ukpm;OD;avmh}}[kapm'emolukdyif tjyfp wpfzefwif\?
&[ef;wdkY jrif;,kwfonf]]oGm;avmh}}[k qkdí
&xm;xdef;u xkd;qG armif;ESiftyfonf &Sdaomf
&xm;oefukd aygifjzifh wGef;z,fí &xm;oefukdomvQif
(a&SUajcESpfzufjzifh) vTrf;rkd; ESdrfeif;ouJhodkY?
&[ef;wdkY pyk*³/₄Kdvfukd xkdjrif;,kwfESifh w\k
igqkd\? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
a,mufsm; ,kwfonf podkY oabmvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY
ponfum; a,mufsm;\ wwd,tjypfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;wdkYonf
&[ef;ukd tmywfjzifhapm'emukef\? xkd&[ef;onf
&[ef;wdkYu tmywfjzifhapm'emtyfonf&Sdaomf
wpfyg;aom taMumif;jzifh wpfyg;aom taMumif;ukd
zHk;vTrf;\? pum;ukd tjyifodkY a&mufap\?
trsufxGufjcif; pdwfqkd;jcif; rESpfoufjcif;ukd
xifpGmjyK\? &[ef;wdkY jrif;,kwfonf]]oGm;avmh}}[k

qkdí &xm;xdef;u xkd;qG armif;ESiftyfonf&Sdaomf
vrf;c&D; r[kwfonfukd ,\? &xm;ukd vrf;vGJatmif
jyKouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd
xkdjrif;,kwfESifh w\[\k igqkd\? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom a,mufsm;,kwfonf podkY oabmvnf; &Sd\
&[ef;wdkY ponfum; a,mufsm;\ pwkw¬ tjypfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;wdkYonf
&[ef;ukd tmywfjzifhapm'emukef\? xkd&[ef;onf
&[ef;wdkYu tmywfjzifhapm'emtyfonf&Sdaomf
oHCmhtv,fü vufarmif;ESpfzuf ajr\$mu fjcif;ukd jyK\
&[ef;wdkY jrif;,kwfonf]]oGm;avmh}}[k qkdí
&xm;xdef;u xkd;qG armif;ESiftyfonf &Sdaomf
a&SUukd,fukd ckefajr\$mu fvsuf a&SUajcwdkYukd
ajr\$mu fcsDouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd
xkdjrif;,kwfESifh w\[\k igqkd\? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom a,mufsm;,kwf onf podkY oabmvnf; &Sd\
&[ef;wdkY ponfum; a,mufsm;\ ylörtjy pfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;wdkYonf
&[ef;ukd tmywfjzifhapm'emukef\? xkd&[ef;onf
&[ef;wdkYu tmywfjzifhapm'emtyfonf&Sdaomf
oHCmhpum;ukd em;raxmifbJapm'uukd ^{*1/2}krpkdufbJ
tmywf&Sdonf jzpfíomvQif tvkd&Sd&m t&yfodkY
zJoGm;\? &[ef;wdkY jrif;,kwfonf]]oGm;avmh}}[k qkdí
&xm;xdef;u xkd;qG armif;ESiftyfonf &Sdaomf
&xm;xdef;\ pum;ukd em;raxmifbJ ESifwHukd
^{*1/2}krpkdufbJ ZufBuKd;oHuGif;ukd oGm;wdkYjzifh
ukdufjzwf zsufqD;í tvkd&Sd&m t&yfodkY
zJoGm;ouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd
xkdjrif;,kwfESifh w\[\k igqkd\? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom a,mufsm;,kwfonf podkY oabmvnf; &Sd\
&[ef;wdkY ponfum; a,mufsm;\ q|tjy pfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;wdkYonf
&[ef;ukd tmywfjzifhapm'emukef\? xkd&[ef;onf

&[ef;wdkYu tmywfjzifhapm'emtyfonf&Sdaomf]]igonf
tmywfodkY ra&muf? igonf tmywfroifh}}[k
ESvHk;xm;í qdwfqdwfaeojzifh oHCmukd n\$Of;q\?
&[ef;wdkY jrif;,kwfonf]]oGm;avmh}}[k qkdí
&xm;xdef;u xkd;qGarmif;ESiftyfonf &Sdaomf
a&SUodkYvnf; rwuf aemufodkYvnf; rqkwf? xkdt&yfü
yifvQif wkdifikwfozG,f &yfwnfouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY
pyk*³/₄Kdvfukd xkdjrif;,kwfESifh wl\[k igqkd\
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom a,mufsm;,kwf onf
podkY oabmvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY ponfum; a,mufsm;\
owårtjypfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;wdkYonf
&[ef;ukd tmywfjzifhapm'emukef\? xkd&[ef;onf
&[ef;wdkYu
tmywfjzifhapm'emtyfonf&Sdaomf]]toQifwdkY
toQifwdkYonf tb,faMumifhvQif tuREkfyfü
tvGefjyif;jypGm
aMumifhMupkdufawmfrlMuoenf;? ,ckyif tuREkfyfonf
odu©mcsí vlxGuftHh}}[k qkd\? xkd&[ef;onf
odu©mcsí vlxGufNyD;vQif]]toQifwdkY toQifwdkY
onf ,cktcgürl ESpfoufaom pdwf&Sdonf
jzpfMuygavmh}}[k qkd\? &[ef;wdkY
jrif;,kwfonf]]oGm;avmh}}[k qkdí &xm;xdef;u
xkd;qGarmif;ESiftyfonf&Sdaomf a&SUajcwdkYukdvnf;
auG;í aemufajcwdkYukdvnf; auG;í xkdt&yfüyifvQif
ajcav;zufwdkYukd zdí OyfaeouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY
pyk*³/₄Kdvfukd xkdjrif;,kwfESifh wl\[k igqkd\
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom a,mufsm;,kwf onf
podkY oabmvnf; &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY ponfum; a,mufsm;\
t|rtjypfwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum;
a,mufsm;,kwf&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh a,mufsm;\
tjypf&SpfrsKd;wdkY jzpfukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-rvokwf

15/ &[ef;wdkY tnpftaMu;wdkYonf
p&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl -

&[ef;wdkY ro&ZÑm,fjCIF;onf twwfynm\ tnpftaMu;
rnf\ &[ef;wdkY x<uvkHYv r&SdjCIF;onf tdrf\ tnpftaMu;
rnf\?

&[ef;wdkY ysif;&djCIF;onf ukd,ftqif;\ tnpftaMu; rnf\
&[ef;wdkY arhavsmhJcif;onf
(OpömuKd)apmifha&SmufoL\ tnpftaMu; rnf\
&[ef;wdkY raumif;aom tusifhonf rdef;r\ tnpftaMu;
rnf\?

&[ef;wdkY 0efwkdrLonf ay;vSLaomol\ tnpftaMu;
rnf\?

&[ef;wdkY ,kwfnHhukefaom tukokdvfjzpfukefaom
w&m;wdkYonf pavmuüvnf;aumif;?
wrvGefavmuüvnf;aumif; tnpftaMu; rnfukef\?

&[ef;wdkY t0dZÆmonf xkdqkdtyfcJhNyD;aom
tnpftaMu;wdkYxuf xl;aom tnpftaMu; rnf\? vGefujaom
tnpftaMu; rnf\ &[ef;wdkY tnpftaMu;wdkYonf
p&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

twwfynmwdkYonf ro&ZÑm,fjCIF;vQif tnpftaMu;
&Sdukef\? tdrfwdkY onf x<uvkHYv r&SdjCIF;vQif
tnpftaMu; &Sdukef\? ukd,ftqif;\ tnpf taMu;um;
ysif;&djCIF;wnf;? (OpömuKd)apmifha&Smufaomol\
tnpf taMu;um; arhavsmhrlwnf;? rdef;r\tnpftaMu;um;
raumif;aomtusifhwnf;? 0efwkdrLonf ay;vSLaomol\
tnpftaMu;wnf;? ,kwfnHhukefaom
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYonf pavmuüvnf;aumif;?

wrvGefavmuüvnf;aumif; tnpftaMu;wdkYwnf;?
t0dZÆmonf xkdtnpftaMu;wdkYxuf xl;aom
tnpftaMu;wnf;? vGefuJaom tnpftaMu;wnf;/

ylörokwf/

6-'law,sokwf

16/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf wrefjyKvkyfí oGm;&ef xkduf
wef\ tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf em;vnf; axmif ww\?
jyefívnf; ajymww\? oif,lvnf; oif,lww\? rSwfvnf;
rSwfww\? odvnf; odww\? odapvnf; odapww\?
tusKd;pD;yGg;&Sd r&Sdüvnf; vdr®m\?
jiif;cHkjcif;ukdvnf; rjyKwwf/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
wrefjyKvkyfí oGm;&ef xkdufwef\ &[ef;wdkY
w&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
om&dykMwmonf wrefjyKvkyfí oGm;&ef xkduf wef\
tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
om&dykMwmonf em;vnf; axmifww\? jyefívnf;
ajymww\? oif,lvnf; oif,lww\? rSwfvnf; rSwfww\?
odvnf; odww\? odapvnf; odapww\?
tusKd;pD;yGg;&Sd r&Sdüvnf; vdr®m\? jiif;cHkjcif;ukd
vnf; rjyKwwf/ &[ef;wdkY pw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom om&dykMwmonf wrefjyKvkyfí oGm;&ef
xkdufwef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuif&[ef;onf Murf;wrf;pGm ajymqkdwwfaom
y&dowfodkY a&mufaomf vnf; rwkefrvlyf?
pum;ukdvnf; r,kwfa? owif;pum;ukdvnf;
rzHk;uG,f/ ,HkrSm;jcif;uif;aom pum;ukdvnf;
ajymqkdww\? ar;jref;aomfvnf; trsuf rxGufwwf?

xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom &[ef;onf pifppftm;jzifh wref
jyKvkyfí oGm;&ef xkdufwef\

q|okwf/

7-yXr AE"eokwf

17/ &[ef;wdkY tjcif;t&m &SpfrsKd;wdkYjzifh
rdef;ronf a,mufsm;ukd aESmifzGJU\ tb,f
&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY rdef;ronf
ikda<u;jcif;jzifh a,mufsm;ukd aESmifzGJU\
&[ef;wdkY rdef;ronf jyHK;&,fjcif;jzifh a,mufsm;ukd
aESmifzGJU\? &[ef;wdkY rdef;ronf pum;ajymjcif;jzifh
a,mufsm;ukd aESmifzGJU\? &[ef;wdkY rdef;ronf
toGiftjyif trlt&mjzifh a,mufsm;ukd aESmifzGJU\
&[ef;wdkY rdef;ronf awmrS csKd;,ltyfaom yef; opfoD;
ponfjzifh a,mufsm;ukd aESmifzGJU\? &[ef;wdkY
rdef;ronf teHYjzifh a,mufsm;ukd aESmifzGJU\
&[ef;wdkY rdef;ronf t&omjzifh a,mufsm;ukd
aESmifzGJU\? &[ef;wdkY rdef;ronf tawGUjzifh
a,mufsm;ukd aESmifzGJU\? &[ef;wdkY
ptjcif;t&m&SpfrsKd;wdkYjzifh rdef;ronf a,mufsm;ukd
aESmifzGJU\? &[ef;wdkY zównf;[laom tawGUjzifh
aESmifzGJUtyfukefaom xkdowå0gwdkYonf jrJrH
ckdifcHhpGm aESmifzGJUtyfonfomvQif jzpfukef\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-'kwd, AE"eokwf

18/ &[ef;wdkY tjcif;t&m &SpfrsKd;wdkYjzifh
a,mufsm;onf rdef;rukd aESmifzGJU\ tb,f

&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY a,mufsm;onf
 ikda<u;jcif;jzifh rdef;rukd aESmifzGJUV &[ef;wdkY
 a,mufsm;onf jyHK;&,fjCIF;jzifh rdef;rukd aESmifzGJUV
 &[ef;wdkY a,mufsm;onf pum;ajymjCIF;jzifh rdef;rukd
 aESmifzGJUV &[ef;wdkY a,mufsm;onf toGiftjyif
 trlt&mjzifh rdef;rukd aESmifzGJUV &[ef;wdkY
 a,mufsm;onf awmrS csKd;,ltyfaom yef; opfoD;
 ponfjzifh rdef;rukd aESmifzGJUV &[ef;wdkY
 a,mufsm;onf teHYjzifh rdef;rukd aESmifzGJUV
 &[ef;wdkY a,mufsm;onf t&omjzifh rdef;rukd
 aESmifzGJUV &[ef;wdkY a,mufsm;onf tawGUjzifh
 rdef;rukd aESmifzGJUV &[ef;wdkY
 ptjCIF;t&m&SpfrsKd;wdkYjzifh a,mufsm;onf rdef;rukd
 aESmifzGJUV &[ef;wdkY zównf;[laom tawGUjzifh
 aESmifzGJUtyfukefaom xkdowå0gwdkYonf jrJjrH
 ckdifchHpGm aESmifzGJUtyfonfomvQif jzpfukef\k
 (rdefYawmfri\)/

t|rokwf/

9-y[m&m'okwf

19/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a0&íÆmjynf
 eaV½krnfaom wrmyif&if;0,f (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfri\/
 xkdtcg y[m&m'tok&defonf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
 csOf;uyfí ½kdaopGm &Sdckd;NyD;vQif
 wpfckaomae&mü &yfwnf\? wpfckaomae&mü
 &yfwnfaeaom y[m&m'tok&def tm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
 y[m&m'tok&mwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü
 arGUavsmfMuukef\avm[k rdefYawmfri\ toQifbk&m;
 tok&mwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü arGUavsmfMuygukef\k
 (avQmuf\)/

y[m&m' r[mork'´&mü tHhzG,fjzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom oabmwdkYonf tb,fwdkY
enf;? ,if;oabmwdkYukd jrifukef jrifukefí
tok&mwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü tvGefarGUavsmfMuukef
oavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; r[mork'´&mü tHhzG,fjzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom oabmwdkYonf
p&SpfrsKd;wdkYygwnf;/ ,if;tHhzG,fjzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom oabmwdkYukd jrifukef jrifukefí
tok&mwdkY onf r[mork'´&mü
tvGefarGUavsmfMuygukef/ tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;
[lrl-

toQifbk&m; r[mork'´&monf
urf;pyfüapmufeufonfr[kwfrlí tpOftwkdif; edrfh\?
tpOftwkdif; ukdif;\? tpOftwkdif; &SKdif;\?
toQifbk&m; ,if;odkY r[mork'´&m\
urf;pyfüapmufeufonfr[kwfrlí tpOftwkdif; edrfhjCIF;?
tpOftwkdif; ukdif;jCIF;? tpOftwkdif; &SKdif;jCIF; onf
r[mork'´&mü tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom
yXroabmwnf;/ ,if;oabmukd jrifukef jrifukefí
tok&mwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü
tvGefarGUavsmfMuygukef/ toQifbk&m;
aemufwpfrsKd;um; r[mork'´&monf wnfWHaom
oabm&Sdonfjzpfí urf;ukd rvGef? toQifbk&m; ,if;odkY
r[mork'´&m\ wnfWHaom oabm&Sdonfjzpfí urf;ukd
rvGefjCIF;onfvnf; r[mork'´&mü tHhzG,fjzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom 'kwd,oabmwnf;/ ,if;oabmukd jrifukef
jrifukefí tok&mwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü
tvGefarGUavsmfMuygukef/ toQifbk&m;
aemufwpfrsKd;um; r[mork'´&monf taoaumifykyfESifh
rqufqH? r[mork'´&mü taoaumifykyf&SdvQif urf;odkY
vsifpGm uyfaP\? ukef;odkY wifaP\?
toQifbk&m; ,if;odkY r[mork'´&m\ taoaumifykyfESifh
rqufqHjCIF;? r[mork'´&mü taoaumifykyf&SdvQif

urf;odkY vsifpGm uyfapjCIF;? ukef;odkY
wifapjCIF;onfvnf; r[mork'´&mü tHhzG,fjzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom wwd,oabmwnf;/ ,if;oabmukd jrifukef
jrifukefí tok&mwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü
tvGefarGUavsmfMuygukef/ toQifbk&m;
aemufwpfrsKd;um; **FgjrpF ,rkHemjrpF tpd&0wDjrpF
o&bljrpF r[DjrpF[laom jrpFBuD;tm;vHk;wdkYonf
r[mork'´&modkY a&mufukefVwfaomf
a&S;üjzpfukefaom trnf tEG,fwdkYukd
pGefYí]r[mork'´&m}}[líomvQif ac:a0:jCIF;odkY
a&mufMuygukef/ toQifbk&m; ,if;odkY
**FgjrpF ,rkHemjrpF tpd&0wDjrpF o&bljrpF r[DjrpF[laom
jrpFBuD;tm;vHk;wdkYonfhr[mork'´&modkY
a&mufukefVwfaomf a&S;üjzpfukefaom
trnftEG,fwdkYukd pGefYí]r[mork'´&m}}[líomvQif
ac:a0:jCIF;odkY a&mufMu&jCIF;onfvnf; þr[mork'´&m\
tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl; jrJjzpfaom
pwkw→oabmwnf;/ ,if;oabmukd jrifukef jrifukefí
tok&mwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü
tvGefarGUavsmfMuygukef/ toQifbk&m;
aemufwpfrsKd;um; avmuü tvHk;pHkaom
jrpFBuD;jrpfi,fwdkYonfvnf; r[mork'´&modkY 0ifukef\
tvHk;pHkaom aumif;uifrS rkd;a&tvSOfwdkYonfvnf;
usukef\
xkda& aMumifh r[mork'´&m\
avsmhJcif;ç jynfhJcif;onf rxif&Sm;? toQifbk&m; ,if;odkY avmuü
tvHk;pHkaom jrpFBuD;jrpfi,fwdkYonfvnf;
r[mork'´&modkY 0ifJcif;? tvHk;pHkaom aumif;uifrS
rkd;a&tvSOfwdkYonfvnf; usJcif;? xkda&aMumifh
r[mork'´&m\
avsmhJcif;ç jynfhJcif;onf rxif&Sm;Jcif;onfvnf; þr[mork'´&mü tHhzG,fjzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom ylöroabmwnf;/ ,if;oabmukd jrifukef
jrifukefí tok&mwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü
tvGefarGUavsmfMuygukef/ toQifbk&m;
aemufwpfrsKd;um; r[mork'´&monf iefaom

t&omwpfrsKd;wnf;om &Sd\? toQifbk&m; ,if;odkY
r[mork'´&m\ iefaom t&omwpfrsKd;wnf;om
&Sdjcif;onfvnf; r[m ork'´&mü tHhzG,fjzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom q|oabmwnf;/ ,if;oabmukd jrifukef
jrifukefí tok&mwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü
tvGefarGUavsmfMuygukef\ toQifbk&m;
aemufwpfrsKd;um; r[mork'´&monf ykvJ jr
aMumifrsuf&GJ c½koif; ausmuf ovif; oEÅm aiG a&T
ywåjrm;eD ywåjrm;ajymuf[laom rsm;aom &wemç
ra&rwGufEkdifaom &wem&Sd\? ,if;odkY r[mork'´&m\
ykvJ jr aMumifrsuf&GJ c½koif; ausmufovif; oEÅm aiG
a&T ywåjrm;eD ywåjrm;ajymuf[laom rsm;aom
&wemç ra&rwGufEkdifaom &wem&Sdjcif;onf vnf;
þr[mork'´&mü tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom
owåroabmwnf;/ ,if;oabmukd jrifukef jrifukefí
tok&mwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü
tvGefarGUavsmfMuygukef\ toQifbk&m;
aemufwpfrsKd;um; r[mork'´&monf wdrdrnfaomig;
wdrd*Fvrnfaomig; wdrd&yd*Fvrnfaomig; tok&m e*g;
*E``AAewf[laom owå0gBuD;wdkY\vnf;aumif;? ,lZem
wpf&m ,lZemESpf&m ,lZemoHk;&m ,lZemav;&m ,lZe
mig;&mwkdifatmif twåabmBuD;rm;aom owå0gwdkY\
vnf;aumif; ae&mjzpf\? toQifbk&m; ,if;odkY
wdrdrnfaomig; wdrd*Fvrnfaomig;
wdrd&yd*Fvrnfaomig; tok&m e*g; *E``AAewf[laom
owå0gBuD;wdkY\vnf;aumif;? ,lZem
wpf&m ,lZemESpf&m ,lZemoHk;&m ,lZemav;&m ,lZe
mig;&mwkdifatmif twåabmBuD;rm;aom owå0gwdkY\
vnf;aumif; ae&mjzpfjCIF; onfvnf; þr[mork'´&mü
tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJ jzpfaom t|
roabmwnf;/ ,if;oabmukd jrifukef jrifukefí
tok&mwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü
tvGefarGUavsmfMuygukef\ toQifbk&m; r[mork'´&mü
tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom oabmwdkYonf

p&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;? ,if;oabmwdkYukd jrifukef
jrifukefí tok&mwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü
tvGefarGUavsmf Muygukef\[k (avQmuf\)/ toQifbk&m;
&[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü arGUavsmf
Muygukef\avm[k (avQmuf\)/

y[m&m' &[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
arGUavsmfMuygukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; &[ef;wdkYonf
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü tb,fodkYaom
tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom oabmukd jrifukef
jrifukefí arGUavsmfMuygukefoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

y[m&m' p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü &SpfrsKd;aom
tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom oabmwdkYonf
&Sdukef\? ,if;oabmwdkYukd jrifukef jrifukefí
&[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
tvGefarGUavsmfMuukef\ p&SpfrsKd;wdkYum;
tb,fwdkYenf;[lrl- y[m&m' r[mork'´&monf
urf;pyfüapmufeuf onf r[kwfrlí tpOftwkdif; edrfhonf
tpOftwkdif; ukdif;onf tpOftwkdif; &SKdif;onf
jzpfouJhodkY? ptwlyif p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
odu©mpOf&Sd\? vkyfief;pOf&Sd\? usifhpOf&Sd\?
tpüomvQif t&[wåzkdvfukd xkd;xGif;í odonf r[kwf?
y[m&m' ,if;odkY p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}\
odu©mpOf&Sdjcif;? vkyfief;pOf&Sdjcif;?
usifhpOf&Sdjcif;? tpüomvQif t&[wåzkdvfukd
xkd;xGif;í rod&jcif;onf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom yXr
oabmwnf;/ ,if;oabmukd jrifukef jrifukefí &[ef;wdkYonf
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü tvGefarGUavsmfMuukef\
y[m&m' r[mork'´&monf wnfwHhaom
oabm&Sdonfjzpfí urf;ukd rvGefouJhodkY? p twlyif
igonf wynfhwdkYtwGuf ynwfxm;aom odu©myk'fukd
ig\ wynfhwdkYonf touf[laom

taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf; rusL;ausmfukef?
y[m&m' ,if;odkY wynfhwdkYtwGuf ig ynwfxm;aom
odu©myk'fukd ig\ wynfhwdkYonf touf[laom
taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf; rusL;ausmfjcf;onfvnf;
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü tHhzG,fjzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom 'kwd, oabmwfn;/ ,if;oabmukd jrifukef
jrifukefí &[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
tvGef arGUavsmfMuukef\ y[m&m' r[mork'´&monf
taoaumifykyfESifh rqufqH? r[mork'´&mü
taoaumifykyf&SdvQif urf;odkY vsifpGm
uyfapouJhodkY ukef;odkY wifapouJhodkY?
ptwlyif ,kwfnHhaom tusifh&Sdaom?
rpifMu,fonfjzpfí ,HkrSm;awG;awmzG,f tusifh&Sdaom?
trlukd zHk;uG,faom? &[ef; r[kwfb] &[ef;[k 0efcHaom?
jrwwfaom tusifhukd rusifhbj jrwwfaom tusifhukd usifh\[k
0efcHaom? twGif;ykyfaom? udavom rkd;pGwfaom?
trldufozG,fjzpfaom? oDvr&Sdaom xkdyk^{*3/4}KdvfESifh
oHCmonf rqufqH? pnf;a0;í xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd vsifpGm
ESifxkwf\? xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf oHCmhtv,fü
xkdifaeaomfvnf; pifppftm;jzifh oHCmrS a0;\?
oHCmonfvnf; xkdyk^{*3/4}KdvfESifh a0;\?
y[m&m' ,if;odkY ,kwfnHhaom tusifh&Sdaom?
rpifMu,fonf jzpfí ,HkrSm;awG;awmzG,f tusifh&Sdaom?
trlukd zHk;uG,faom? &[ef; r[kwfb] &[ef;[k 0efcHaom?
jrwwfaom tusifhukd rusifhbj jrwwfaom tusifhukd usifh\[k
0efcHaom? twGif;ykyfaom? udavom rkd;pGwfaom?
trldufozG,f jzpfaom? oDvr&Sdaom xkdyk^{*3/4}KdvfESifh
oHCm\ rqufqHjcf;? pnf;a0;í xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd vsifpGm
ESifxkwfjcf;? xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf oHCmhtv,fü
xkdifaeaomfvnf; pifppftm;jzifh oHCmrS a0;jcf;?
oHCmonfvnf; xkdyk^{*3/4}KdvfESifh a0;jcf;onfvnf;
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü tHhzG,fjzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom wwd,oabmwfn;/ ,if;tHhzG,fjzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom oabmukd jrifukef jrifukefí

&[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
tvGefarGUavsmfMuukefV y[m&m' **Fgjrpf ,rkemjrpf
tpd&0wDjrpf o&bljrpf r[Djrpf[laom
jrpfBuD;tm;vHk;wdkY onf r[mork'´&modkY
a&mufukefvwfaomf a&S;üzpfukefaom
trnftEG,fwdkYukd
pGefYMu&ukefí]]r[mork'´&m[líomvQif
a&wGufjcif;odkY a&mufMu&ukefouJhodkY? ptwlyif
rif;? ykPÖm;? ukefonf? olqif;&J[laom
ptrsKd;av;yg;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;a[mawmfraom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
a&mufukefvwfaomf a&S;ü jzpfukefaom trnf
tEG,fwdkYukd pGefYMuukefí]]omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;om;awmf &[ef;wdkY}}[líomvQif
a&wGufhjicif;odkY a&mufukefV y[m&m' ,if;odkY rif;?
ykPÖm;? ukefonf? olqif;&J[laom ptrsKd; av;yg;wdkY
jrwpfGmbk&m;a[mawmfraom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
a&mufukefvwfaomf a&S;ü jzpfukefaom
trnftEG,fwdkYukd pGefYí]]omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;
om;awmf &[ef;wdkY}}[líomvQif a&wGufjcif;odkY
a&mufjcif;onfvnf; p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
tHhzG,fjzpfao rjzpfzl;jrjzpfao
pwkw—oabmwvf;/ ,if;oabmukd jrifukef jrifukefí
&[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
tvGefarGUavsmfMuukefV y[m&m' avmuü
tvHk;pHkaom jrpfBuD; jrpfí,fwdkYonf
r[mork'´&modkY 0ifukef\? tvHk;pHkaom aumif;uifrS
rkd;a&tvSOfwdkYonfvnf; usukef\? xkda&aMumifh
r[mork'´&m\ avsmhjicif;ç jynfhjcif;onf
rxif&Sm;ouJhodkY? ptwlyif rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;wdkYonf cE"mr<uif; usefaom tNidrf;"mwfjzifh
Nidrf;ukef\? xkdNidrf;jcif;jzifh tNidrf;(edAÁmef)"mwf\
avsmhjicif;ç jynfhjcif; onf rxif&Sm;? y[m&m' ,if;odkY

&[ef;rsm;pGmwdkY cE"mr<uif;usefaom
tNidrf;"mwfjzifh Nidrf;jcif;? xkdNidrf;jcif;jzifh
tNidrf;"mwf (edAÁmef)\ avsmhrlç jynfhrl
rxif&Sm;jcif;onfvnf; p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom
ylöroabmwfnf;/ ,if;oabm ukd jrifukef jrifukefí
&[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
tvGefarGUavsmfMuukefV y[m&m' r[mork'´&monf
iefaom t&omwpfrsKd;wnf;om &SdouJhodkY? ptwlyif p
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} onf vGwfajrmufrl]0drkwåd}
t&omwpfrsKd;wnf;om &Sd\? y[m&m' ,if; odkY
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}\ vGwfajrmufrl
t&omwpfrsKd;wnf;om &Sdjcif;onfvnf; p
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü tHhzG,fjzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom qloabmwfnf;/ ,if;oabmukd jrifukef
jrifukefí &[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
tvGefarGUavsmfMuukefV y[m&m' r[mork'´&monf
ykvJ jr aMumifrsuf&G] c½koif; ausmufovif; oEÁm aiG
a&T ywåjrm;eD ywåjrm;ajymuf[laom rsm;aom
&wemç ra&rwGufEkdifaom &wem&SdouJhodkY?
ptwlyif p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} onf]owdy|mefav;yg;
or®yÜ"mefav;yg; £"dyg'fav;yg; £a`E´ig;yg;
Akdvfig;yg; aAmZÑifckepfyg; t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom
t&d,mr*f[laom rsm;aom &wemç ra& rwGufEkdifaom
&wem&Sd\? y[m&m' ,if;odkY
"r®0de,]omoemawmf}\ owdy|mefav;yg;/y/
t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,mr*fwnf;[laom rsm;jym;aom
pra&rwGufEkdifaom &wem&Sdjcif;onf
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü tHhzG,fjzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom owåroabmwfnf;/ ,if;oabm ukd jrifukef
jrifukefí &[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
tvGefarGUavsmfMuukefV y[m&m' r[mork'´&monf
wdrdrnfaomig; wdrd*Fvrnfaomig;
wdrd&yd*Fvrnfaomig; tok&m e*g; *E"AAewf[laom

owå0gBuD;wdkY\
vnf;aumif;? ,lZemwpcf&m ,lZemESpf&m ,lZem
oHk;&m ,lZem av;&m ,lZemig;&mwkdifatmif
twåabmBuD;rm;aom owå0gBuD;wdkY\vnf;aumif;
ae&mjzpfouJhodkY? ptwlyif p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}
onf aomwmyefyk*¾Kdvfç aomwmywåd zkdvfukd
rsufarSmufjyK&ef usifhqJyk*¾Kdvf?
ou'g*grfyk*¾Kdvfç ou'g*grdzkdvfukd
rsufarSmufjyK&ef usifhqJyk*¾Kdvf?
tem*grfyk*¾Kdvfç tem*grdzkdvfukd
rsufarSmufjyK&ef usifhqJyk*¾Kdvf?
&[EÅmyk*¾Kdvfç t&[wåzkdvfukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef
usifhqJyk*¾Kdvf[laom BuD;jrwfaom owå0gwdkY\
ae&m jzpfV y[m&m' ,if;odkY
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}\ aomwmyefyk*¾Kdvfç
aomwmywådzkdvfukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef
usifhqJyk*¾Kdvf? ou'g*grfyk*¾Kdvfç
ou'g*grdzkdvfukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef usifhqJ
yk*¾Kdvf? tem*grfyk*¾Kdvfç tem*grdzkdvfukd
rsufarSmufjyK&ef usifhqJyk*¾Kdvf?
&[EÅmyk*¾Kdvfç t&[wå zkdvfukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef
usifhqJyk*¾Kdvf[laom BuD;jrwfaom owå0gwdkY\
ae&mjzpfjcf;onf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom t|
roabmwnf;/ ,if;oabmwdkYukd jrifukef jrifukefí
&[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
tvGefarGUavsmfMuukefV y[m&m'
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü tHhzG,fjzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom oabmwdkYum;
p&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/ ,if;oabmukd jrifukef jrifukefí
&[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
tvGefarGUavsmfMuukef\[k rdefYawmfrlV

e0rokwf/

10-Oaygoxokwf

20/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
ykAÁm¹/₂Hkausmif; rd*g&rmwm 0domcg\ jymom'fü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xkdtcg OykofaeYü
&[ef;oHCtjch&Hvsuf xkdifaeawmfrl\? xkdtcg
toQiftmeE´monf nOfheufonfjzpfí yXr,mrfvGefvwfaomf
ae&mrS xum vuf0J wpfzuf ychK;xufü {uoDukd
pHy,fwifí jrwpfGmbk&m;&Sd&modkY vuftkyfcsDvsuf-
toQifbk&m; nOfheufygNyD? yXr,mrf vGefygNyD?
&[ef;oHCmonf MumjrifhpGm xkdifae&yg\?
toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
ygwdarmufukd jyawmfrylg}}[k avQmuf\ podkY
avQmufaomf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf qdwfqdwf
aeawmfrl\? ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; toQiftmeE´monf
nOfheufonf jzpfí rZÑdr,mrf vGefvwfaomf ae&mrSxum
vuf0Jwpfzuf ychK;xufü {uoDukd pHy,fwifí
jrwpfGmbk&m;&Sd&modkY
vuftkyfcsDvsuf-]]toQifbk&m; nOfheufygNyD?
rZÑdr,mrf vGefygNyD? &[ef; oHCmonf MumjrifhpGm
xkdifae&yg\? toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYtm; ygwdarmufukd jyawmfrylg}}[k
avQmuf\ ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
qdwfqdwf aeawmfrl\? oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; toQiftmeE
´monf nOfheufonfjzpfí ypädr,mrf vGefvwfaomf
t¹/₂kPfwuf onfjzpfí nOfhonf ESpfoufzG,f
rsufESm&Sdvwfaomf ae&mrS xum vuf0Jwpfzuf
ychK;xufü {uoDukd pHy,fwifí
jrwpfGmbk&m;&Sd&modkY vuftkyfcsDvsuf-
toQifbk&m; nOfheufygNyD? ypädr,mrf vGefygNyD?
t¹/₂kPfwufygNyD? nOfhonf ESpfoufzG,f
rsufESm&SdygNyD? &[ef;oHCmonf MumjrifhpGm
xkdifae&yg\? toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf

&[ef;wdkYtm; ygwdarmufukd jyawmfrlyg}}[k
avQmuf\ tmeE´m y&dowfonf rpifMu,f[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg]]jrwfpGmbk&m;u tb,folukd &nfi tmeE´m
y&dowfonf rpifMu,f}}[k rdefYawmfrloenf;[lí
toQifr[marm^{*3/4}v´meftm; tMuHjzpf\? xkdaemuf
toQifr[marm^{*3/4}v´mef onf &[ef;oHCm tvHk;pHk\
pdwfukd rdrd\ pdwfjzifh ykdif;jcm;í
ESvHk;oGif;awmfrl\ xdkYaemuf
toQifr[marm^{*3/4}v´mefonf ,kwfnHhaom tusifh&Sdaom?
rpifMu,fonfjzpfí ,HkrSm;awG;awmzG,f tusifh&Sdaom?
trlukd zHk;uG,faom? &[ef;r[kwfb] &[ef;[k 0efcHaom?
jrwfaomtusifhukd rusifhb] jrwfaom tusifhukd usifh\[k
0efcHaom? twGif;ykyfaom? udavom rkd;pGwfaom?
trldufozG,fjzpfaoam? &[ef;oHCmtv,fü xkdifaeaom?
oDvr&Sdaom]'kóDv} yk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd jrifi ae&mrS
xNyD;vQif xkdyk^{*3/4}KdvfxHodkY
csOf;uyfvsuf]]ighoQif xavmh? jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
oifhukd jrifi? oifhtm; &[ef;wdkYESifh twlwuG
aygif;oif;rl r&Sd[k}} qkdaomfvnf; xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
qdwfqdwfae\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; toQifr[marm^{*3/4}v´mefonf
xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd]]ighoQif xavmh? jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
oifhukd jrifi? oifhtm; &[ef;wdkYESifh twlwuG
aygif;oif;rlr&Sd}}[k qkdaomfvnf; xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
qdwfqdwfae\? oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
toQifr[marm^{*3/4}v´mefonf xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd]]ighoQif
xavmh? jrwfpGmbk&m;onf oifhukd jrifi? oifhtm;
&[ef;wdkYESifh twlwuG aygif;oif;rl r&Sd}}[k
qkdaomfvnf; xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf qdwfqdwfae\ xkdtcg
toQifr[marm^{*3/4}v´mefonf xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd vufarmif;ü
ukdifvsuf wHcg;rkcfrS tjyifodkY xGufapNyD;vQif
rif;wkyfi,f rif;wkyfBuD;ukd vQKdí
jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfum]]toQifbk&m;

tuREkfyfonf xkdyk³/₄Kdvfukd xGufaptyfygNyD?
y&dowfonf pifMu,fygNyD? toQifbk&m;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm; ygwdarmufukd
jyawmfrlyg}}[k avQmuf\ arm³/₄v'mef tHhzG,fjzpf\?
arm³/₄v'mef rjzpfzl;jrj jzpf\? xkdr*fzkdvfrS
tcsnf;tESD;jzpfaom a,mufsm;onf vufarmif;ukd
ukdifonfhwkdifatmifaomfvnf; qkdif;iHhbd\[k
rdefYawmfrl\

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYukd &[ef;wdkY
,cktcgü oifwdkYonfyifvQif Oykof jyKMuukefavmh?
ygwdarmufjyMuukefavmh? &[ef;wdkY igonf ,aeYrS
tpjyKí OykofrjyKawmhHh? ygwdarmufrjyawmhHh?
rpifMu,faom y&dowfö jrwpfGmbk&m;\
ygwdarmufjy&maom taMumif; t&monf rjzpfEkdifay/

&[ef;wdkY r[mork'´&mü tHhzG,fjzpfao
rjzpfzl;jrjzpfao oabmwdkYonf p&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;?
,if;tHhzG,fjzpfao rjzpfzl;jrjzpfao oabmwdkYukd
jrifukef jrifukefí tok&mwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü
tvGefarGUavsmfukef\ tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-

&[ef;wdkY r[mork'´&monf urf;pyfüapmufeufonf
r[kwfrlí tpOftwkdif; edrfh\? tpOftwkdif; ukdif;\?
tpOftwkdif; &SKdif;\? &[ef;wdkY ,if;odkY r[mork'´&m\
urf;pyfüapmuf eufonf r[kwfrlí tpOftwkdif; edrfhjCIF;?
tpOftwkdif; ukdif;jCIF;? tpOftwkdif; &SKdif;jCIF;onf
r[mork'´&mü tHhzG,fjzpfao rjzpfzl;jrj jzpfao
yXroabmwnf;/ ,if;oabmwdkYukd jrifukef jrifukefí
tok&mwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü
tvGefarGUavsmfMuukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; r[mork'´&monf
wdrdrnfaomig; wdrd*Fvrnfaomig;
wdrd&yD*Fvrnfaomig; tok&m e*g; *E"AAewf[laom
owå0gBuD;wdkY\vnf;aumif;? ,lZem
wpf&m/y/ ,lZemig;&m wkdifatmif

twåabmBuD;rm;aom owå0gBuD;wdkY\vnf;aumif;
ae&m jzpf\? &[ef;wdkY ,if;odkY r[mork'´&monf
wdrdrnfaomig; wdrd*Fvrnfaomig; wdrd&yd*Fv
rnfaomig; tok&m e*g; *E``AAewf[laom
owå0gBuD;wdkY\vnf;aumif;

,lZemwpf&m/y/ ,lZemig;&mwkdifatmif
twåabmBuD;rm;aom owå0gwdkY\vnf;aumif;
ae&mjzpfjcf;onf r[m ork'´&mü tHhzG,fjzpfao
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfao t|roabmwfnf;/ ,if;oabmukd jrifu
kefí tok&mwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü
tvGefarGUavsmfMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY r[mork'´&mü
tHhzG,fjzpfao rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfao oabmwdkYonf
p&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;? ,if;oabmwdkYukd jrifu
kefí tok&mwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü
tvGefarGUavsmf Muukef\ &[ef;wdkY ptwlyif
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü tHhzG,fjzpfao
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfao oabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf
&Sdukef\ ,if;oabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYukd jrifu
kefí &[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
tvGefarGUavsmf Muukef\ tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-

&[ef;wdkY r[mork'´&monf urf;pyfüapmufeufonf
r[kwfrlí tpOftwkdif; edrfhonf tpOftwkdif; ukdif;onf
tpOftwkdif; &SKdif;onf jzpfouJhodkY? ptwlyif p
("r®0de,) omoem awmfü odu©mpOf&Sd\?
vkyfief;pOf &Sd\? usifhpOf&Sd\? tpüomvQif
t&[wåzkdvfukd xkd;xGif;í odonfr[kwf?
&[ef;wdkY ,if;odkY p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}\
odu©mpOf&Sdjcf;? vkyfief;pOf &Sdjcf;?
usifhpOf&Sdjcf; tpü omvQif t&[wåzkdvfukd xkd;xGif;í
rodjcf;onf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü tHhzG,fjzpfao
rjzpfzl;jrJ jzpfao yXroabmwfnf;/ ,if;oabmukd jrifu
kefí &[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
tvGefarGUavsmfMuukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY r[mork'´&monf
wdrdrnfaomig; wdrd*Fvrnfaomig;

wdrd&yd*Fvrnfaomig; tok&m e*g; *E`AÁewfwdkY\
vnf;aumif;? ,lZemwpcf&m ,lZemESpf&m ,lZemoHk;&m
,lZemav;&m ,lZemig;&m wkdifatmif
twåabmBuD;rm;aom owå0gwdkY\vnf;aumif;
ae&mjzpfouJhodkY? ptwlyif p "r®0de,]omoemawmf}
onf aomwmyefyk*¾Kdvfç aomwmywådzkdvfukd
rsufarSmufjyK&ef usifhqj yk*¾Kdvf?
ou'g*grfyk*¾Kdvfç ou'g*grdzkdvfukd
rsufarSmufjyK&ef usifhqjyk*¾Kdvf?
tem*grfyk*¾Kdvfç tem*grdzkdvfukd
rsufarSmufjyK&ef usifhqjyk*¾Kdvf?
&[EÅmyk*¾Kdvfç t&[wåzkdvfukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef
usifhqjyk*¾Kdvf[laom BuD;jrwfaom owå0gwdkY\
ae&mjzpfV &[ef;wdkY ,if;odkY
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}\ aomwmyefyk*¾Kdvfç
aomwmywådzkdvfukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef
usifhqjyk*¾Kdvf/y/ &[EÅmyk*¾Kdvfç t&[wåzkdvfukd
rsufarSmufjyK&ef usifhqjyk*¾Kdvf[laom
BuD;jrwfaom owå0gwdkY\ ae&mjzpfjcf;onf
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü tHhzG,fjzpfao
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfao t|roabmwnf;/ ,if;oabmukd jrifu
kefí &[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
tvGef arGUavsmfMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü tHhzG,fjzpfao
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfao oabmwdkYum;
p&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/ ,if;oabmwdkYukd jrifu
kefí &[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
tvGefarGUavsmfMuukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

ESpfckajrmuf r[m0*f NyD;V

3-*[ywd0*f 1-yXr O*¾okwf

21/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a0omvDjynf
r[m0kefawm jymóm'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;BuD;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYukd]&[ef;wdkY a0omvDjynfom;
O*³/₄ol<u,fukd tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom
oabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphk\[k
rSwfukefavmh}}[lí bpum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bpum;ukd rdefYawmfrlí ae&mrS
xNyD;vQif ausmif;odkY 0ifawmfrl\

xkdtcgü &[ef;wpfyg;onf eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;ukd
jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;ukd ,lNyD;vQif a0omvDjynfom;
O*³/₄ol<u,f\ tdrfodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aomf
cif;xm;aomae&mü xkdifae\ xkdtcg a0omvDjynfom;
O*³/₄ol<u,fonf xkd&[ef;ukd &Sdckd;NyD;vQif
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifae\? xkd&[ef;onf
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaeaom a0omvDjynfom;
O*³/₄ol<u,ftm;-ol<u,f oif onf tHhzG,fjzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom oabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphk\
[lí jrwpfGmbk&m; rdefYawmfrl\? ol<u,f oifhukd
tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom
oabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphk\[k jrwpfGmbk&m;
rdefYMum;awmfrlonfh oabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYum;
tb,fwdkYenf;[k ar;V toQifbk&m;]]tHhzG,fjzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom tb,foabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhphk\}}[khjrwpfGmbk&m;
rdefYMum;awmfrlonfukdrl tuREkfyf rodyg?
toQifbk&m; (pifppfaomfum;) tuREkfyf tm;
tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom
tMuifoabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf &Sdygukef\
tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom
xkdoabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYukd emawmfrlavmh?
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;awmfrlavmh? avQmufygtHh[k
qdkV]]aumif;NyD ol<u,f}}[lí xkd&[ef;onf
a0omvDjynfom; O*³/₄ol<u,ftm; 0efcH\?

a0omvDjynfom; O^{*3/4}ol<u,fonf bpum;ukd avQmuf\?
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf tMuif tcgü jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd
a&S;OD;pGm ta0;rSvQif jrif&\? toQifbk&m;
jrifonfESifh wpfNyKdifeuf omvQif tuREkfyf\ pdwfonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; MunfnKdygV toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyftm; tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom
pyXroabmonf &SdygV toQifbk&m; xkdtuREkfyfonf
MunfnKdaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí jrwpfGmbk&m;odkY
qnf;uyfyg\? xkdtuREkfyftm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tpOftwkdif;aom w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmfrl\? ponfum;
tb,fenf;? 'geESifhpyfaom pum;ukdvnf;aumif;?
oDvESifhpyfaom pum;ukdvnf;aumif;? ewfjynfESifh
pyfaom pum;ukdvnf;aumif;? umr*kPfwdkY\
tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? ,kwf nHhjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
npfnL;jcif;ukdvnf;aumif;? (umr*kPfwdkYrS)
xGufajrmufjcif;ü tusKd;ukd vnf;aumif; jyawmfrl\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf wynfhawmfukd oifhavsmfaompdwf
El;nHhaompdwf tydwftyif]eD0&P} rS uif;aompdwf
wuf<uaompdwf ,HkMunfaompdwf&Sdonfukd
odawmfrlaom tcg jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkY\ ukd,fwkdif
xkwfazmf odjrifNyD;aom]omrkuúHodu}
w&m;a'oemawmf jzpfaom qif;&Jjcif;]'ku©opöm}
ukdvnf;aumif;? qif;&JjzpfaMumif;]ork',opöm}
ukdvnf;aumif;? qif;&JcsKyf&m]eda&m"opöm}
ukdvnf;aumif;? qif;&JcsKyf&modkY a&mufaMumif;vrf;
]r^{*3/4}opöm}ukd vnf;aumif; jyawmfrylg\?
rnf;npfjcif;uif;aom jzLpifaom t0wfonf qkd;&nfukd
aumif;pGm cH,louJhodkY wynfhawmftm;
xkdae&müyifvQif]]jzpfjcif;oabm&Sdaom
w&m;tvHk;pHkonf csKyfjcif; oabm&Sd\}}[k
udavomjrL tnpftaMu;uif;aom
w&m;rsufpd]aomwmywåd r*fÓPf} onf jzpfay:yg\?
toQifbk&m; xkdwynfhawmfonf w&m;ukd jrifNyD;onf
w&m;odkY a&mufNyD;onf w&m;ukd odNyD;onfjzpfí

w&m;odkYouf0ifNyD;onf ,HkrSm;jcif;ukd
ul;ajrmufNyD;onf odkYavm odkYavm
awG;awmjcif;uif;NyD;onfjzpfí jrwpfGmbk&m;
omoemü &J&ifhjcif;odkY a&mufNyD;onf
bk&m;rSwpfyg; ukd;pm;xkdufolr½dSonf jzpfí
xkdae&müyifvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;ukdvnf;aumif;?
w&m;awmfukdvnf;aumif;? oHCmawmfukdvnf;aumif;
ukd;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfygNyD? jA[®p&d,
odu©myk'fvQif ig;ckajrmuf&Sdaom
odu©myk'fwdkYukd aqmufwnfygNyD? toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyftm; tHhzG,fjzpfao rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfao
p'kwd,oabmonf &SdygV toQifbk&m; xkdtuREkfyftm;
ukrm&D&G,f (Eke,fysKdjrpufukefaom)
r,m;av;a,mufwdkYonf &Sdygukef\? toQifbk&m;
xkdtcg tuREkfyfonf xkdr,m;wdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfí
xkdr,m;wdkYukd]]ESrwdkY igonfum;
jA[®p&d,odu©myk'fvQif ig;ckajrmuf&Sdaom
odu©myk'fwdkYukd aumif;pGm aqmuf wnftyfukef\?
tvkd&Sdaom ESronf ptdrfüyifvQif
pnf;pdrfOpömwkdYukdvnf; oHk;aqmifcHpm; avmh?
aumif;rlukokdvfwdkYukdvnf; jyKavmh? rdrdwdkY\
taqGtrsKd;wdkYtdrfodkYaomfvnf; oGm;avmh?
a,mufsm;wpfyg;ukd tvkd&Sdonfjzpfrl
tb,fa,mufsm;tm; oifwdkYukd ay;&tHhenf;}}[k ppum;
ukd qkd\? toQifbk&m; podkYqkdaomf r,m;BuD;onf
tuREkfyfukd]]t&Sif prnfaom a,mufsm; tm;
tuREkfyfukd ay;ygavmh}}[k qkd\? toQifbk&m; xkdtcg
tuREkfyfonf xkda,mufsm;ukd ac:ap NyD;í
vuf0Jvufjzifh r,m;ukd ukdifí vuf,mvufjzifhha&u&m;ukd
ukdifNyD;vQif xkda,mufsm;tm; pGefYyg\? toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyfonf ukrm&D&G,f (Eke,fysKdjrpfaom) r,m;ukd
pGefYonf&Sdaomf pdwf azmufjyefjcif;ukd rodyg?
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm; tHhzG,fjzpfao
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfao pwwd, oabmonf &SdygV toQifbk&m;

tuREkfyf\ trsKd;tdrfü &Sdukefaom
pnf;pdrfOpömwdkYudkvnf;aumif;aom
oabm&Sdukefaom oDv0EÅyk*³/₄KdvfwdkYESifh
rcGJjcm;tyfukef/ toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm;
tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom ppwkw→oabmonf
&SdygV toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf &[ef;odkY
qnf;uyfcJhrl ¹/₂dkaopGmomvQif qnf;uyfyg\? r¹/₂dkrao
rqnf;uyfyg/ toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm; tHhzG,fjzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom þylör oabmonf &SdygV toQifbk&m;
xkdtoQifonf tuREkfyftm; w&m;a[mcJhrl
¹/₂dkaopGmomvQif w&m;em\? r¹/₂dkrao remyg?
tuREkfyftm; xkdtoQifonf w&m;ra[mcJhrl tuREkfyfonf
xkdtoQiftm; w&m; a[mygV toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm;
tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom þq|oabmonf &SdygV
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfudk ewfwdkY csOf;uyfí]]ol<u,f
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf w&m;udk aumif;pGm
a[mawmfrl\}}[k ajymMum;ukef\? toQifbk&m; þodkY
ajymMum;onf&Sdaomf]]oif ewfwdkYu þodkY
ajymukefonfjzpfap rajymukefonfjzpfap pifppfaomfum;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf w&m;udk aumif;pGm
a[mawmfrl\}}[k xkdewfwdkYudk tuREkfyf þodkY
ajymqdkyg\? þodkY qdkjcf;onf tHhzG,fr[kwfyg?
toQifbk&m; ighxHodkY ewfwdkY csOf;uyfukef\?
igonfvnf; ewfwdkYESifh twlwuG pum;ajymqdk&\[k
ewfwdkY csOf;uyfvmjcif; ewfwdkYESifh twlwuG pum;
ajym&jcif;[laom taMumif;aMumifh pdwf\ wuf<urludk
rodpsz;yg/ toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm; tHhzG,fjzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom þowåroabmonf &SdygV toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyfonf jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrltyfaom
atmufydkif; oHa,mZOfig;rsKd;wdkYwGif rdrdü
ry,ftyfao;aom wpfpHkwpfckaom oHa,mZOfudkrQ
rawGUjrifyg/ toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm; tHhzG,fjzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom þt|roabmonf &SdygV toQifbk&m;
tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom

poabm&SpfrsKd;wdkY &Sdygukef\?]]tHhzG,f jzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfukefaom tb,foabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHk\}}[k jrwpfGmbk&m; rdefYMum;
awmfrlonfudkrlum; tuREkfyf rodyg[k (avQmuf\)/

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf a0omvDjynfom; $O^{3/4}ol < u, f$
tdrfrS qGrf;udk cH,lNyD;vQif ae&mrS xí zJoGm;\?
xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf qGrf;cH&mrS
zJcJhNyD;aomf jrwpfGmbk&m; xHodkY csOf;uyfí
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom t&yfü xkdifaevsuf
a0omvDjynfom; $O^{3/4}ol < u, f$ ESifh twlwuG
ajymqdkcJhorQ pum;tvHk;pHkudk jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
avQmufMum;V &[ef; aumif;\ aumif;\? aumif;pGm
ajymMum;vdkolonf a0omvDjynfom; $O^{3/4}ol < u, f$
ajymMum;onfhtwkdif; ajymMum;&m\? &[ef;
a0omvDjynfom; $O^{3/4}ol < u, f$ udk tHhzG,fjzpfao
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfao poabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifhyifvQif
jynfhpHk\[k igqdkV &[ef; a0omvDjynfom;
 $O^{3/4}ol < u, f$ udk tHhzG,fjzpfao rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfao
poabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifhjynfhpHk\[k rSwfavavmh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2 - 'kwd, $O^{3/4}okwf$

22/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf 0ZÆDwkdif;
[w→d&Gmü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xkdtcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYukd]]&[ef;wdkY
[w→d&Gmom; $O^{3/4}ol < u, f$ udk tHhzG,fjzpfao
rjzpfzl;jrJ jzpfaom oabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHk\[k rSwfukefavmh}}[lí rdefYawmfrlV
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bpum;udk rdefYawmfrlí ae&mrS
xNyD;vQif ausmif;odkY 0ifawmfrlV xdktcg

&[ef;wpfyg;onf eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udk jyif0wfi
oydwfouFef;udk ,lNyD;vQif [w¬d&Gmom; O^{*3/4}ol<u,f\
tdrfodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aomf cif;xm;aomae&mü
xkdifae\? xkdtcg xkd[w¬d&Gmom; O^{*3/4}ol<u,fonf
xkd&[ef;udk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü
xkdifae\? xkd&[ef;onf wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaeaom
[w¬d&Gmom; O^{*3/4}ol<u,ftm; -]]ol<u,f oifonf
tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jr]jzpfaom
oabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifhf jynfhphk\lí
jrwpGmbk&m; rdefYMum;awmfrl\? ol<u,f oifhudk
tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jr]jzpfaom
oabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifhf jynfhphk\}}[k
jrwpGmbk&m; rdefYMum;awmfrlonfh oabm
&SpfrsKd;wdkYum; tb,fwdkYenf;[k ar;V
toQifbk&m;]]tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jr]jzpfaom
tb,foabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifhf jynfhphk\[k
jrwpGmbk&m; rdefYMum;awmfrlonfudkrl}} tuREkfyf
rodyg? toQifbk&m; pifppfaomfum; tuREkfyf tm;
tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jr]jzpfaom
tMuifoabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf &Sdygukef\?
tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jr]jzpfaom
xkdoabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYudk emawmfrlavmh?
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;awmfrlavmh? avQmufygtHh[k
(qdk\)/

]]aumif;NyD ol<u,f}}[lí xkd&[ef;onf [w¬d&Gmom;
O^{*3/4}ol<u,ftm; 0efch\? [w¬d&Gmom; O^{*3/4}ol<u,fonf
ppum;udk avQmuf\ -]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf
uHhaumfawmü vSnfhvnf aysmfyg;aepOf
jrwpGmbk&m;udk a&S;OD;pGm ta0;rS jrif&\?
toQifbk&m; jrifonfESifh wpfjyKdifeuf omvQif tuREkfyf\
pdwfonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; MunfñdKyg\?
aot&ufrl;,pfjcf;onfvnf; ajyaysmfygV toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyftm; tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jr]jzpfaom
pyXroabmonf &SdygV toQifbk&m; xkdtuREkfyfonf

MunfndKaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
qnf;uyf yg\? xkdtuREkfyftm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tpOftwkdif;aom w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrl\? þonfum;
tb,fenf;? 'geESifhpyfaom pum;udkvnf;aumif;?
oDvESifhpyfaom pum;udkvnf;aumif;? ewfjynfESifh
pyfaom pum;udkvnf;aumif;? umr*kPfwdkY\
tjypfudkvnf;aumif;? ,kwf nHhjcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
npfnL;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;? (umr*kPfwdkYrS)
xGufajrmufjcif;ü tusKd;udk vnf;aumif; jyawmfrl\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf wynfhawmfudk oifhavsmfaompdwf
El;nHhaompdwf tydwftyif]eD0&P} rS uif;aompdwf
wuf<uaompdwf ,HkMunfaompdwf &Sdonfudk
odawmfrlaom tcg jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkY\
udk,fwkdifxkwfazmf odjrifNyD;aom]omrkuúHodu}
w&m;a'oemawmf jzpfaom qif;&Jjcif;]'ku©opöm}
udkvnf;aumif;? qif;&JjzpfaMumif;]ork',opöm}
udkvnf;aumif;? qif;&JcsKyf&m]eda&m"opöm}
udkvnf;aumif;? qif;&JcsKyf&modkY a&mufaMumif;
vrf;]r*³/₄opöm} udk vnf;aumif; jyoawmfrrlyg\
rnf;npfjcif;uif;aom jzLpifaom t0wfonf qdk;&nfudk
aumif;pGm cH,louJhodkY wynfhawmftm;
xkdae&müyifvQif]]jzpfjcif;oabm&Sdaom
w&m;tvHk;pHk onf csKyfjcif;oabm&Sd\}}[k
udavomjrL tnpftaMu;uif;aom
w&m;rsufpd]aomwmywåd r*fÓPf} onf jzpfay:yg\
toQifbk&m; xdkwynfhawmfonf w&m;udk jrifNyD;onf
w&m;odkY a&mufNyD;onf w&m;udkhodNyD;onf jzpfí
w&m;odkY ouf0ifNyD;onf ,HkrSm;jcif;udk
ul;ajrmufNyD; onf odkYavm odkYavm awG;awmjcif;
uif;NyD;onf jzpfí jrwpfGmbk&m; omoemü
&J&ifhjcif;odkY a&mufNyD;onf bk&m;rSwpfyg;
udk;pm;xkdufol r&Sdonf jzpfí xkdae&müyifvQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;udkvnf;aumif;?
w&m;awmfudkvnf;aumif;? oHCmawmfudkvnf;aumif;

udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfygNyD? jA[®p&d,
odu©myk'fvQif ig;ckajrmuf&Sdaom
odu©myk'fwdkYudk aqmufwnfygNyD/ toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyftm; tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom
p'kwd,oabmonf &SdygV toQifbk&m; xkdtuREkfyftm;
ukrm&D&G,f (Eke,fysKdrspfukeyaom)
r,m;av;a,mufwdkYonf &Sdygukel? toQifbk&m;
xkdtcg tuREkfyfonf xkdr,m;wdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfí
xkdr,m;wdkYudk]]ESrwdkY igonfum;
jA[®p&d,odu©myk'fvQif ig;ckajrmuf&Sdaom
odu©myk'fwdkYudk aumif;pGm aqmuf wnftyfukeyl?
tvdk&Sdaom ESronf ptdrfüyif
pnf;pdrfOpömwkdYudkvnf; oHk;aqmifcHpm;avmh?
aumif;rlukokdvfwdkYudkvnf; jyKavmh? rdrdwdkY\
taqGtrsKd;wdkY tdrfodkYaomfvnf; oGm;avmh?
a,musfm;wpfyg;udk tvdk&Sdonfjzpfrl
tb,fa,musfm;tm; oifwdkYudk ay;&tHhenf;}}[k qdk\
toQifbk&m; podkYqdkaomf r,m;BuD;onf
tuREkfyfudk]]t&Sif prnfaom a,musfm;tm;
tuREkfyfudk ay;ygavmh}}[k qdk\
toQifbk&m; xkdtcg
tuREkfyfonf xkda,musfm;udk ac:apNyD;í vuf0Jvufjzifh
r,m;udk udkifí vuf,mvufjzifh a&u&m;udk
udkifNyD;vQif xkda,musfm;tm; pGefYyg\
toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyfonf ukrm&D&G,f (Eke,fysKdrspfaom) r,m;udk
pGefYonf&Sdaomf pdwf azmufjyefjcif;udk rodyg/
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm; tHhzG,fjzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom pwwd, oabmonf &SdygV toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyf\ trsKd;tdrfü &Sdukeyaom
pnf;pdrfOpömwkdYudkvnf;aumif;aom
oabm&Sdukeyaom oDv0EÅyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYESifh
rcJGjcm;tyfukey/ toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm;
tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom ppwkw→oabmonf
&SdygV toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf &[ef;odkY
qnf;uyfonf&Sdaomf ½kdaopGmomvQif qnf;uyfyg\
?

r¹/₂dkrao rqnf;uyfyg? tuREkfyftm; xkdtoQifonf tu,fí
w&m;a[mc]hrl? ¹/₂kdaopGmomvQif w&m;em\?
r¹/₂dkrao remyg? tuREkfyftm; xkdtoQifonf tu,fí
w&m;ra[mc]hrl tuREkfyfonf xkdtoQiftm; w&m;a[mygV
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm; tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJ
jzpfaom þylöroabmonf &SdygV toQifbk&m; oHCmudk
yifhzwftyfonf&Sdaomf ewfwdkYonf csOf;uyfí]]ol<u,f
þrnfaom &[ef;onf (¹/₂lyum, emrum,) ESpfyg;pHkrS
vGwfajrmufaom]Obawm bm*0drkwå}
yk³/₄Kdvfwnf;? þrnfaom &[ef;onf ynmjzifh
vGwfajrmufaom]ynm0drkwå} yk³/₄Kdvfwnf;?
þrnfaom &[ef;onf emrum,jzifh edAÁmefudk
rsufarSmufjyKjCIF;&Sdaom]um,ou©d}
yk³/₄Kdvfwnf;? þrnfaom &[ef;onf txufr*fzdkvfodkY
a&mufaom]'d|dyÜwå} yk³/₄Kdvfwnf;? þrnfaom
&[ef;onf o'`gjzifh vGwfajrmufaom ]o'`g0drkwå}
yk³/₄dKvfwnf;? þrnfaom &[ef;onf (ynm) w&m;jzifh
txufr*fodkY tpOfavQmufaom]"r®mEkom&D}
yk³/₄Kdvfwnf;? þrnfaom &[ef;onf o'`gjzifh txufr*fodkY
tpOfavQmufaom]o'`gEkom&D} yk³/₄Kdvfwnf;?
þrnfaom &[ef;onf oDv&Sd\? aumif;aom oabm&Sd\
þrnfaom &[ef;onf oDvr&Sd? ,kwfnHhaom
oabm&Sd\}}[k ajymMum;Muukef\? xkdodkY
ajymjCIF;onf tHhzG,f r[kwfyg? toQifbk&m; tuREkfyf
onf oHCmawmfudk vkyfauR;onf&Sdaomf]]þrnfaom
yk³/₄Kdvftm;rl tenf;i,f ay;vSLtHh? þrnfaom
yk³/₄Kdvftm;rl rsm;pGm ay;vSLtHh}}[k þodkY
pdwffjzpfonfudkhrodþzl;yg? toQifbk&m;
pifppfaomfum; tuREkfyfonf rQwaom
pdwf&SdonfjzpfíomvQif ay;vSLV toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyftm; tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom þq|
oabmonf &SdygV toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfudk
ewfwdkYonf csOf;uyfí]]ol<u,f jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
w&m;udk aumif;pGm a[mawmfrl\}}[k

ajymMum;Muukef\ toQifbk&m; podkY
ajymMum;onf&Sdaomf oifewfwdkYu podkY
ajymukefonfjzpfap rajymukefonfjzpfap pifppfaomfum;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf w&m;udk aumif;pGm
a[mawmfrl\}}[k xkdewfwdkYudk tuREkfyf podkY
ajymqdkyg\ podkY qdkjcf; onf tHzG,f r[kwfyg?
toQifbk&m;]]ighxHodkY ewfwdkY csOf;uyfukef\
igonfvnf; ewfwdkYESifh twlwuG pum;ajymqdk&\}}[k
ewfwdkY csOf;uyfvmjcf; ewfwdkYESifhwuG
pum;ajym&jcf;[laom taMumif;aMumifh pdwf\
wuf<urludk rodpsz;yg/ toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm;
tHzG,fjzpfao rjzpfz;jrjzpfao powåroabmonf
&Sdyg\ toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf jrwpGmbk&m;\
a&S;OD;pGm tu,fí ao&ygrl? tuREkfyfudk
jrwpGmbk&m;onf]]tMuifoHa,mZOofESifh ,SOfaom
[w¬d&Gmom; O*³/₄ol<u,fonf wpfzef p avmuodkY
a&mufvm&m\? xkdoHa,mZOfonf r&SdawmhNyD}}[k
rdefYMum;awmfrl&maom taMumif; onf
tHzG,fr[kwfyg? toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm;
tHzG,fjzpfao rjzpfz;jrjzpfao pt|r oabmonf
&Sdyg\ toQifbk&m; tHzG,fjzpfao rjzpfz;jrjzpfao
poabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf
&Sdygukef\]]tHzG,fjzpfao rjzpfz;jrjzpfao
tb,foabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHk\}}[k
jrwpGmbk&m; rdefYMum;awmfrlonfudkrl
tuREkfyfrodyg[k (avQmuf\)/

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf [w¬d&Gmom; O*³/₄ol<u,f\
tdrfrS qGrf;udk cH,lNyD;vQif ae&mrS xí zJoGm;\?
xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf qGrf;cH&mrS
zJcGgNyD;aomf jrwpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfum
jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif oifhavsmfaom
t&yfü xkdifvsuf [w¬d&Gmom; O*³/₄ ol<u,fESifh
twlwuG ajymcJhorQ pum;tvHk;pHkudk
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; avQmufMum;V &[ef; aumif;\

aumif;\? aumif;pGm ajzMum;vdkolonf [w¬d&Gmom;
O*³/₄ol<u,f ajymMum;onfhtwkdif; ajymMum;&m\
&[ef; [w¬d&Gmom; O*³/₄ol<u,fudk tHhzG,fjzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jr] jzpfaom p oabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifhyifvQif
jynfhpHk\[k igqdkV &[ef; [w¬d&Gmom;
O*³/₄ol<u,fudk tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jr]jzpfaom
poabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHk\[k
rSwfavavmh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3 - yXr [w¬uokwf

23/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpGmbk&m;onf tmV0Djynf
t*³/₄gV0apwDü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xkdtcg
jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYudk &[ef;wdkY
[w¬utmV0uudk tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jr] jzpfaom
oabmckepfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHk\[lí
rSwfukefavmh? tb,fckepfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl -
&[ef;wdkY [w¬utmV0uonf o''gw&m;&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY
[w¬utmV0uonf oDv&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY [w¬utmV0uonf
('kp¹/₂kdufrS) &Sufwwf\? &[ef;wdkY [w¬utmV0uonf
('kp¹/₂kdufrS) vefYwwf\? &[ef;wdkY [w¬utmV0uonf
rsm;aom tMum;tjrif&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY [w¬utmV0uonf
pGefYMuJay;urf;wwf\? &[ef;wdkY [w¬utmV0uonf
ynm&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY [w¬utmV0uudk tHhzG,fjzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jr]jzpfaom poabmckepfrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHk\[h[lí rSwfukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\?
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk a[mawmfrlí ae&mrS
xNyD;vQif ausmif;odkY 0ifawmfrlV

xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udk
jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk ,lNyD;vQif
[w¬utmV0uxHodkY csOf;uyfí cif;xm;tyfaomae&mü

xkdifae\ xkdtcg [w¬utmV0uonf xkd&[ef;udk
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom t&yfü xkdifae\
xkd&[ef;onf wpfckaom t&yfü xkdifaeaom
[w¬utmV0uudk ighoQif 'g,um oifhudk tHhzG,fjzpfaom
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom oabm ckepfrsKd;wdkYESifhf
jynfhphK\[\lí jrwpGmbk&m; rdefYMum;awmfrl\

tb,fckepfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl -&[ef;wdkY
[w¬utmV0uonf o''gw&m;&Sd\? oDv&Sd\y/
('kp¹/₂kdufrS) &Sufwwf\ ('kp¹/₂kdufrS) vefYwwf\
rsm;aom tMum;tjrif &Sd\ pGefYMuJay;urf;wwf\
ynm&Sd\[k rdefYawmfrl\? 'g,um oifonf
tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom
poabmckepfrsKd;wdkYESifhf jynfhphK\[k
jrwpGmbk&m; rdefYMum;awmfrl\[\lí ajym\
toQifbk&m; todkYygenf;? podkY jrwpGmbk&m;
rdefYMum;&mt&yfü t0wfjzL0wfaom
vlwpfpHkwpfa,muf r&Sdygoavm[k (avQmuf\)? 'g,um
podkY jrwpGmbk&m; rdefYMum;&mt&yfü
t0wfjzL0wfaom vlwpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ r&Sd[k
(rdefYqdk\)/

toQifbk&m; podkY jrwpGmbk&m;
rdefYMum;&mt&yfü t0wfjzL0wfaom vlwpfpHk
wpfa,mufrQ tu,fí r&SdonfjzpftHh? aumif;ygav\[k
(avQmuf\)/

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf [w¬utmV0u\ tdrfrS qGrf;udk
cH,lNyD;vQif ae&mrS xí z]cGgoGm; av\ xkdtcg
xkd&[ef;onf qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf qGrf;cH&mrS
z]c]hNyD;aomf jrwpGmbk&m;xH csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;í wpfckaomae&mü
xkdifvsuf ppum;udk avQmuf\ toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyfonf eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udkjyif0wfí
oydwfouFef;udk ,lNyD;vQif [w¬u tmV0uaetdrfodkY
csOf;uyfí cif;xm;tyfaomae&mü xkdifyg\? toQifbk&m;

xkdtcg [w¬u tmV0uonf tuREkfyftxHodkY csOf;uyfí
 &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaeyg\
 toQifbk&m; wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaeaom
 [w¬utmV0uudk tuREkfyfonf]]'g,um oifonf
 tHhzG,fjzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom
 oabmckepfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphK\}}[k
 jrwpfGmbk&m; rdefYMum; awmfrl/
 tb,fckepfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - &[ef;wdkY [w¬utmV0uonf
 o''gw&m;&Sd\? oDv&Sd\y/ ('kp½kdufrS) &Sufwwf/
 ('kp½kdufrS) vefYwwf/ rsm;aom tMum;tjrif &Sd/
 pGefYMuJ ay;urf;wwf/ ynm&Sd\[k rdefYawmfrl\
 'g,um oifonf ptHhzG,f jzpfaom rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom
 oabmckepfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphK\[k
 jrwpfGmbk&m; rdefYawmfrl\}}[lí ajymqdkyg/
 toQifbk&m; podkY ajymonf&Sdaomf [w¬utmV0uonf
 tuREkfyfudk]]toQifbk&m; todkYygenf;? podkY
 jrwpfGmbk&m; rdefYMum;&mt&yfü t0wfjzL0wfaom
 vlwpfpHkwpfa,muf r&Sdygoavm}}[k (qdkyg\)? 'g,um
 podkY jrwpfGmbk&m; rdefYMum;&mt&yfü
 t0wfjzL0wfaom vlwpfpHk wpfa,mufrQ r&Sd[k
 (qdkyg\)/ toQifbk&m; podkY jrwpfGmbk&m;
 rdefYMum;&mt&yfü t0wfjzL 0wfaom
 vlwpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ tu,fí r&SdonfjzpftHh?
 aumif;ygav\[k qdkyg\[lí avQmuf/ &[ef; aumif;pG
 aumif;pG? xkdtrsKd;aumif;om;onf tvdkenf;\? rdrdü
 xif&Sm;&Sdonf omvQif jzpfaom
 ukokdvfw&m;wdkYudk olwpfyg;wdkYtm; odapjcif;ü
 tvdkr&Sd? &[ef; xdkYaMumifhyif oifonf
 [w¬utmV0uudk tvdkenf;jcif;[laom tHhzG,fjzpfaom
 rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom poabmhESifhfvnf; jynfhphKaomol[k
 rSwfavavmh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4 - 'kwd, [w¬uokwf

24/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tmV0Djynf
t*³/₄gV0apwDü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xkdtcg
Oygoumig;&mwdkYjzifh jcH&Hvsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;xH
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif &Sdcdk;í wpfckaomae&mü
xkdifaeaom [w¬utmV0uudk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]]
[w¬u oif\ py&dowfonf rsm;vS\ wum;? [w¬u oifonf
tb,fodkYvQif rsm;pGmaom py&dowfudk
csD;ajr\$mufoenf;}}[k rdefY awmfrlV toQifbk&m;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlaom
csD;ajr\$mufzG,f&m o*F[0w¬Kav;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
tuREkfyfonf rsm;pGmaom py&dowfudk
csD;ajr\$mufygV toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf tMuifoludk
polonfum; ay;urf;jcif;jzifh csD;ajr\$muf xkduf\}}[k od\?
xkdoludk ay;urf;jcif;jzifh csD;ajr\$mufyg\?

tMuifoludk]]polonfum; cspfzG,faom pum;udk
ajymqdkjcf;jzifh csD;ajr\$mufxkduf\}}[k od\?
xkdoludk cspfzG,faom pum;udk ajymqdkjcf;jzifh
csD;ajr\$mufygV tMuifoludk]]polonfum;
tusKd;pD;yGg;udk aqmif&Gufay;jcif;jzifh
csD;ajr\$mufxkduf\}}[k od\? xkdoludk
tusKd;pD;yGg;udk aqmif&Gufay;jcif;jzifh
csD;ajr\$mufyg\?

tMuifoludk]]polonfum; rdrdESifh twltrQ jyKjcf;jzifh
csD;ajr\$mufxkduf\}}[k od\? xkdoludk rdrdESifhtwltrQ
jyKjcf;jzifh csD;ajr\$mufyg\?

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftdrfüum;
pnf;pdrfOpömwdkYonf &Sdygukef\? olqif;&\ pum;udk
em;axmifoifh\[k rrSwfxifMuukefouJhodkY ray;urf;ol\
pum;udk em;axmifoifh\[k rrSwf
xifMuygukef/(tuREfkyf\ pum;udkrlum; em;axmifoifh\
[k rSwfxifMuygukef\)[k (avQmuf\)/

[w¬u aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? oif\
ptaMumif;av;rsKd;um; rsm;pGmaom y&dowfudk
csD;ajr\$muF&ef oifhaom taMumif;wnf;? [w¬u
a&S;vGefNyD;tcgu rsm;pGmaom y&dowfudk
csD;ajr\$muFol[lorQtm;vHk;wdkYonf
po*F[0w¬Kav;rsKd;wdkYjzifhomvQif rsm;pGmaom
y&dowfudk csD;ajr\$muFclhukef\? [w¬u aemifctgü
rsm;pGmaom y&dowfudk csD;ajr\$mufrnfhol[lorQ
tm;vHk;wdkYonf po*F[0w¬Kav;rsKd;wdkYjzifhomvQif
rsm;pGmaom y&dowfudk csD;ajr\$muFukefvdrfhrnf?
[w¬u ,cktcgü rsm;pGmaom y&dowfudk
csD;ajr\$muFaeol[lorQ tm;vHk;wdkYonf
po*F[0w¬Kav;rsKd;wdkYjzifhomvQif rsm;pGmaom
y&dowfudk csD;ajr\$muFukef\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg [w¬utmV0uonf jrwpfGmbk&m;u
w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) odjrifap vsuf
(w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef&Tifvef;aponfjzpfí ae&mrS xvsuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcck;í t½dktaojyKum
zJcGgoGm;av\ xdkYaemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
[w¬utmV0u zJoGm;í rMumjrifhrD
&[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY [w¬utmV0u Oygoumudk
tHhzG,fjzpfaoM rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaoM
oabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphk\}}[k
rSwfukefavmh? tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - &[ef;wdkY
[w¬utmV0uonf o''gw&m;&Sd\? oDv &Sd\y/
('kp½kdufrS) &Sufwwf\ ('kp½kdufrS) vefYwwf\
rsm;aom tMum;tjrif &Sd\ pGefYMuJ ay;urf;wwf\
ynm&Sd\ tvdkenf;\ &[ef;wdkY [w¬utmV0uonf
ptHhzG,fjzpfaoM rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaoM
poabm&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifhf jynfhphk\[k
rSwfukefavmh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw¬okwf/

5 - r[memrokwf

25/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ouúwkdif;
uydv0wfjynf edaj*m"m¹/₂Hkausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfri\ xkdtcg r[memrf omuD0ifrif;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;txH csOf;uyfNyD;vQif &Sdcdk;vsuf
wpcfkaomae&mü xkdifaeNyD;aomf -]]toQifbk&m;
tb,frQaom taMumif;jzifh Oygoumjzpfygoenf;}}[k
avQmuf\ r[memrf bk&m;udk udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyf?
w&m;udk udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyf? oHCmudk
udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyf? r[memrf þrQaom
taMumif;jzifh Oygoumjzpf\k (rdefYawmfri\)/

toQifbk&m; tb,frQaom taMumif;jzifh Oygoumonf
oDv&Sdol rnfygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

r[memrf Oygoumonf olUtoufowfjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? olwpfyg;Opömudk cdk;,ljcf;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm
usifhjcf;rS a&SmifMuOf\? r[kwfrfSef ajymjcf;rS
a&Smif MuOf\? ,pfri;arhavsmhjcf;\ taMumif;jzpfao
aot&ufudk aomufpm;jcf;rS a&SmifMuOf\ r[memrf
þrQaom taMumif;jzifh Oygoumonf oDv&Sdolrnf\k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

toQifbk&m; Oygoumonf tb,frQaom taMumif;jzifh
rdrd\ tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg usifhol jzpfí olwpfyg;\
tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg usifhol rjzpfygoenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

r[memrf Oygoumonf rdrdonfomvQif
o'`gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkí olwpfyg;udk o'`gw&m;ESifh
jynfhpHk&ef raqmufwnfap? rdrdonfomvQif oDvESifh
jynfhpHkí olwpfyg;udk oDvESifh jynfhpHk&ef
raqmufwnfap? rdrdonfomvQif

pGefYMuJay;urf;jcif;ESifh jynfhpHkí olwpfyg;udk
pGefYMuJay;urf;jcif;ESifh jynfhpHk&ef raqmufwnfap?
rdrdonfomvQif &[ef;wdkYudk zl;jrifvdkí olwpfyg;udk
&[ef;wdkYudk zl;jrifjcif;ü raqmufwnfap?
rdrdonfomvQif olawmfaumif;w&m;udk emvdkí
olwpfyg; udk olawmfaumif;w&m;udk emjcif;ü
raqmufwnfap? rdrdonfomvQif Mum;emtyfNyD;aom
w&m;udk aqmifxm;rSwfom;jcif; oabm&Sdí
olwpfyg;udk w&m;udk aqmifxm; rSwfom;&ef
raqmufwnfap? rdrdonfomvQif Mum;emtyfNyD;aom
w&m;wdkY\ taMumif;[kwfonf r[kwf onfü
pHkprf;qifjcifwwfí olwpfyg;udk taMumif;[kwfonf
r[kwfonfü pHkprf;qifjcif&ef raqmufwnfap?
rdrdonfomvQif teufygVdudk odvsuf
avmukwå&mw&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk usifhí
olwpfyg;udk avmukwå&mw&m;tm; avsmfaom
tusifhudk usifh&ef raqmuf wnfap/ r[memrf
Oygoumonf þrQaom taMumif;jzifh rdrd
tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg usifhí ol wpfyg;\
tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg rusifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; Oygoumonf tb,frQaom taMumif;jzifh
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifhí olwpfyg;\
tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifhfygoenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

r[memrf Oygoumonf rdrdvnf; o''gw&m;ESifh
jynfhpHkí olwpfyg;udkvnf; o''gw&m;ESifh
jynfhpHk&ef aqmufwnfap\? rdrdvnf; oDvESifh
jynfhpHkí olwpfyg;udkvnf; oDvESifh jynfhpHk&ef
aqmufwnfap\? rdrdvnf; pGefYMuJay;urf;jcif;ESifh
jynfhpHkí olwpfyg;udkvnf; pGefYMuJ ay;urf;jcif;ESifh
jynfhpHk&ef aqmufwnfapV rdrdvnf; &[ef;wdkYudk
zl;jrifvdkí olwpfyg;wdkYudkvnf; &[ef;wdkYudk
zl;jrifjcif;ü aqmufwnfap\? rdrdvnf;
olawmfaumif;w&m;udk emvdkíholwpfyg;udk vnf;

olawmfaumif;w&m;udk emjcif;ü aqmufwnfap\?
rdrdvnf; Mum;emtyfNyD;aom w&m;udk aqmifxm;
rSwfom;jcif; oabm&Sdí olwpfyg;udkvnf;
Mum;emtyfNyD;aom w&m;udk aqmifxm; rSwfom;&ef
aqmufwnfap\? rdrdvnf; Mum;emtyfNyD;aom
w&m;wdkY\ taMumif;[kwfonf r[kwfonfü
pHkprf;qifjciwwfí olwpfyg;udkvnf;
Mum;emtyfNyD;aom w&m;wdkY\ taMumif;[kwfonf
r[kwfonfü pHkprf;qifjci&ef aqmufwnfap\? rdrdvnf;
teufygVdudk odvsuf avmukwå&mw&m;tm;avsmfaom
tusifhudk usifhí olwpfyg;udkvnf;
avmukwå&mw&m;tm; avsmfaom tusifhudk usifh&ef
aqmufwnfapV r[memrf Oygoumonf
prQaomtaMumif;jzifh rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf;
usifhí olwpfyg;\ tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6 - ZD0uokwf

26/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*dK[fjynf
ZD0u\ o&ufO,smOfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xkdtcg
tb,rif;om; arG;pm;aom ZD0uonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif &Sdcdk;í
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifvsuf]]jrwpfGmbk&m;
tb,frQaom taMumif;jzifh Oygoum rnfygoenf;}}[k
avQmuf\?

ZD0u bk&m;udk udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyf\? w&m;udk
udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyf\? oHCmudk udk;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyf\? ZD0u prQaom taMumif;jzifh Oygoumrnf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; tb,frQaom taMumif;jzifh Oygoumonf
oDv&Sdolrnfygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

ZD0u Oygoumonf olUtoufowfjcf;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
olwpfyg;Opömudk cdk;,ljcf;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm usifhjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? r[kwfrfSef ajymjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? ,pfrl;arhavsmhjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaom
aot&ufudk aomufpm;jcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\ ZD0u
prQaom taMumif;jzifh Oygoumonf oDv&Sdolrnf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; Oygoumonf tb,frQaom taMumif;jzifh
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg usifhí
olwpfyg;tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg rusifhoenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

ZD0u Oygoumonf rdrdonfomvQif o'gw&m;ESifh
jynfhpHkí olwpfyg;udk o'gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHk&ef
raqmufwnfap? rdrdonfomvQif oDvESifh jynfhpHkí
olwpfyg;udk oDvESifh jynfhpHk&ef raqmufwnfap?
rdrdonfomvQif pGefYMuJay;urf;jcif;ESifh jynfhpHkí
olwpfyg;udk pGefYMuJay;urf;jcif;ESifh jynfhpHk&ef
raqmufwnfap? rdrdonfomvQif &[ef;wdkYudk zl;jrifvdkí
olwpfyg;udk &[ef;wdkYudk zl;jrifjcif;ü raqmufwnfap?
rdrdonfomvQif olawmfaumif;w&m;udk emvdkí
olwpfyg;udk olawmfaumif;w&m;udk emjcif;ü
raqmufwnfap? rdrdonfomvQif Mum;emtyfNyD;aom
w&m;udk aqmifxm;rSwfom;jcif; oabm&Sdí
olwpfyg;udk w&m;udk aqmifxm;rSwfom;&ef
raqmufwnfap? rdrdonfomvQif Mum;emtyfNyD;aom
w&m;wdkY\ taMumif;[kwfonf r[kwfonfü pHkprf;
qifjcifwwfí olwpfyg;udk taMumif;[kwfonf r[kwfonfü
pHkprf;qifjcif&ef raqmufwnfap? rdrdonfomvQif
teufygVdudk odvsuf avmukwå&mw&m;tm;avsmfaom
tusifhudk usifhí olwpfyg;udk

avmukwå&mw&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk usifh&ef
raqmufwnfap/ ZD0u Oygoumonf þrQaom
taMumif;jzifhhrdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg usifhí
olwpfyg;\ tusKd;pD;yGg; tvdkYiSg rusifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]toQifbk&m; Oygoumonf tb,frQaom taMumif;jzifh
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifhí olwpfyg;\
tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifhygoenf;}}[k
(avQmuf\)/

ZD0u Oygoumonf rdrdvnf; o'`gw&m;ESifh
jynfhpHkí olwpfyg;udkvnf; o'`gw&m;ESifh
jynfhpHk&ef aqmufwnfap\? rdrdvnf; pGefYMuJ
ay;urf;jcif;ESifh jynfhpHkí olwpfyg;udkvnf; pGefYMuJ
ay;urf;jcif;ESifh jynfhpHk&ef aqmufwnfap\ rdrdvnf;
&[ef;wdkYudk zl;jrifvdkí olwpfyg;wdkYudk vnf;
&[ef;wdkYudk zl;jrifjcif;ü aqmufwnfap\? rdrdvnf;
olawmfaumif;w&m;udk emvdkí olwpfyg;udkvnf;
olawmfaumif;w&m;udk emjcif;ü aqmufwnfap\?
rdrdvnf; Mum;emtyfNyD;aom w&m;udk aqmifxm;
rSwfom;jcif; oabm&Sdí olwpfyg;udkvnf;
Mum;emtyfNyD;aom w&m; udk aqmifxm;rSwfom;&ef
aqmufwnfap\? rdrdvnf; Mum;emtyfNyD;aom
w&m;wdkY\ taMumif;[kwfonf r[kwfonfü
pHkprf;qifjcifwwfí olwpfyg;udkvnf;
Mum;emtyfNyD;aom w&m;wdkY\ taMumif;[kwfonf
r[kwfonfü pHkprf;qifjcif&ef aqmufwnfap\? rdrdvnf;
teufygVdudk odvsuf avmukwå&mw&m;tm;avsmfaom
tusifhudk usifhí olwpfyg;udkvnf;
avmukwå&mw&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk usifh&ef
aqmufwnfap\ ZD0u Oygoumonf þrQaom
taMumif;jzifh rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifhí
olwpfyg;\ tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7 - yXr Avokwf

27/ &[ef;wdkY tm;wdkYonf pS&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl -
&[ef;wdkY oli,fwdkYonf idka<u;jcif;[laom
tm;&Sdukef\?
rmwk*grwdkYonf trsufxGufjcif;[laom tm;&Sdukef\?
cdk;olwdkYonf vufeuf[laom tm;&Sdukef\?
rif;wdkYonf tpdk;&jcif;[laom tm;&Sdukef\?
olrdkufwdkYonf uJh&JUjcif;[laom tm;&Sdukef\?
ynm&SdwdkYonf tusKd;&Sd r&Sdudk ½ljcif;[laom
tm;&Sdukef\?
tMum;tjrifrsM;olwdkYonf qifjcifjcif;[laom
tm;&Sdukef\?
orP jAm[®PwdkYonf onf;chJcif;[laom tm;&Sdukef\/
&[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum; tm;&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8 - 'kwd,Avokwf

28/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
&Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaeaom toQif
om&dykMwmtm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]]om&dykMwm
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom&[ef;\ ÓPftm;wdkYonf tb,frQ
&Sdukefoenf;? ,if;ÓPftm;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf]ightm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkYukefNyD}[k

tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukef&m (t&[wåzdkvf) udk
0efcHukefoenf;}}[k ar;awmfrlV

toQifbk&m; tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;\
ÓPftm;wdkYonf
&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;? ,if;ÓPfhtm;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf]ightm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY
ukefNyD}[k tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukef&m (t&[wåzdkvf)
udk 0efcHV tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - toQifbk&m;
pomoemawmfü tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf
tvHk;pHkaom (awblrdu) ocFg&wdkYudk
rjrJaomtm;jzifh[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm aumif;aom
(0dyóemçr*f) ynmjzifh aumif;pGm jriftyukef\
toQifbk&m; tmoa0g ukefNyD;aom &[ef;\
tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&wdkYudk
rjrJaomtm;jzifh[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm aumif;aom
(0dyóemçr*f) ynmjzifh aumif;pGm jrifjcif;onfvnf;
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;\ tm;ygwnf;/ ,if;tm;udk pGjí
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf]]ightm;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefNyD}][k tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukef&m (t&[wåzdkvf) udk 0efcHV (1)

toQifbk&m; aemufwpfrsKd;um;
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf umr*kPfig;yg;wdkYudk
rD;usD;pkESifh wlukef[k[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm
aumif;aom (0dyóemçr*f) ynmjzifh aumif;pGm
jriftyukef? toQifbk&m; tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;\
umr*kPfig;yg;wdkYudk rD;usD;pkESifh wlukef\
[k[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm aumif;aom (0dyóemçr*f)
ynmjzifh aumif;pGm jrifjcif;onfvnf; tmoa0g
ukefNyD;aom &[ef;\ tm;ygwnf;/ ,if;tm;udkpGjí
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf]]ightm;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefNyD}][k tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukef&m (t&[wåzdkvf) udk 0efcHV (2)

toQifbk&m; aemufwpfrsKd;um;
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;\ pdwfonf (ocFg&wdkY\
qdwfokOf;&m]edAÁmef} odkY ñGwf\? edAÁmefodkY
udkif;\? edAÁmefodkY ½ldif;\? edAÁmefü wnf\? &Sif
&[ef;tjzpfü arGUavsmf\? tmoa0gwkdY\
taMumif;w&m;wdkYrS tvHk;pHkaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
uif;\? toQifbk&m; tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;\
pdwfonf ocFg&wdkY\ qdwfokOf;&m]edAÁmef} odkY
ñGwfjcif;? edAÁmefodkY udkif;jcif;? edAÁmefodkY
½ldif;jcif;? edAÁmefü wnfjcif;? &Sif&[ef;tjzpfü
arGUavsmfjcif;? tmoa0gwkdY\
taMumif;w&m;wdkYrS tvHk;pHkaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
uif;jcif; onfvnf; &[ef;\ tm;ygnwf;/ ,if;tm;udkpGJí
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf]]ightm;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefNyD}}[k tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukef&m (t&[wåzdkvf) udk 0efcHV (3)

toQifbk&m; aemufwpfrsKd;um;
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf owdy|
mefav;yg;wdkYudk yGg;tyfukef\? aumif;pGm
yGg;tyfukef\? toQifbk&m; tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;\
owdy|mef av;yg;wdkYudk yGg;jcif; aumif;pGm
yGg;jcif;onfvnf; tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;\
tm;ygnwf;/ ,if;tm;udkpGJí tmoa0gukefNyD;aom
&[ef;onf]]ightm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefNyD}}[k
tmoa0g w&m;wdkY\ ukef&m (t&[wåzdkvf) udk
0efcHV (4)

toQifbk&m; aemufwpfrsKd;um;
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf £''dyg'fav;yg;wdkYudk
yGg;tyfukef\? aumif;pGm yGg;tyfukef\y/ £a`E
´ig;yg;wdkYudk yGg;tyfukef\? aumif;pGm
yGg;tyfukef\y/ aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudk
yGg;tyfukef\? aumif;pGm yGg;tyfukef\y/
t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,mr*fudk yGg;tyf\?
aumif;pGm yGg;tyfukef\? toQifbk&m;

tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;\ t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom
t&d,mr*fudk yGg;jcif; aumif;pGm yGg;jcif;onfvnf;
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;\ tm;ygwnf;/ ,if;tm;udkpGjÍ
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf]]ightm;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefNyD}}[k tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukef&m (t&[wåzdkvf) udk 0efcHV (5-8)

toQifbk&m; tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;\
ÓPftm;wdkYonf
p&SpfrsKd;wdkYygwnf;/ ,if;ÓPftm;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf]]ightm;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefNyD}}[k tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukef&m (t&[wåzdkvf) udk 0efcH\[k (avQmuf\)/

t|rokwf/

9 - tu©Pokwf

29/ &[ef;wdkY]]avmuonf jyKtyfaom tcGifh&Sd\
avmuonf jyKtyfaom tcGifhf&Sd\}}[k
tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf ajymqdk\
xkdykxkZOfonf tcGifh[kwfonfudkvnf;aumif;?
tcGifhr[kwfonfudkvnf;aumif; odum; rod&Sdav/
&[ef;wdkY jrwwfaomtusifhukd usifhoHk;&ef tcGifhtcg
r[kwfjCIF;wdkYonf p&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - &[ef;wdkY
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxkdufaom? (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwkdifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom?
todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P}ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaom? aumif;aom pum;udk
qdkawmfrlwwfaom? avmuudk odawmfrlaom?
qHk;rxkdudfoludk qHk;rrwf onfh
twkrJhyk*³/₄dKvfjzpfawmfrlaom? ewfvlwdkY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom? opömax;yg;w&m;udk

odawmfraom? bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfraom
jrwpGmbk&m;onfvnf; avmuü yGifhxGef;awmfrl\?
udavomrD;Nidrf;jcif;udk &Gufaqmifwwfaom?
udavomNidrf;jcif;udk jyKwwfaom? av;yg;aom
r*fÓPfodkY a&mufapwwfaom?
jrwpGmbk&m;wdkYom tjym;tm;jzifh odaptyfaom
(opöm av;yg;) w&m;udkvnf; a[mMum;awmfrltyf\?
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfum; i&JbHkü jzpf\ &[ef;wdkY ðonfum;
jrwaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;&ef yXrtcGifhtcg
r[kwfjcf;wnf;/ (1)

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um;/y/ ewfvlwdkY\
q&mjzpfawmfraom? opömaav;yg;w&m;udk
odawmfraom? bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfraom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf avmuü yGifhawmfraom\? udavomrD;
Nidrf;jcif;udk &Gufaqmifwwfaom?
udavomNidrf;jcif;udk jyKwwfaom? av;yg;aom
r*fÓPfodkY a&mufapwwfaom?
jrwpGmbk&m;wdkYom tjym;tm;jzifh odaptyfaom
(opömaav;yg;) w&m;udk vnf; a[mMum;awmfrltyf\?
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfum; wd&pämeffrsKd;ü jzpf\y/ (2)

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um;/y/ pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfum;
NydwañbHkü jzpf\y/ (3)

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um;/y/ pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfum;
wpfckaom &Snfaom touf&Sdaom (tonowf)
jA[®mhbHkü jzpf\y/ (4)

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um;/y/ pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfum;
tpGeftzsm;usaom Zeyk'fwdkYü jzpf&\?
xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfvnf; tvGeftodÓPf enf;yg;ukefaom
vl^{1/2}kdif;rsKd;wdkYü jzpf&\? ,if;t&yfwdkYü &[ef;
&[ef;rdef;r Oygoum OygodumrwdkY\ jzpfjcf;onf
r&Sd/y/ (5)

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um;/y/ pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfum;
rZÑdra'owdkYü jzpf\? xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf

vnf;]]ay;vSLtyfaom tvSL\ tusKd;onf
r&Sd? ,ZfBuD;ylaZmfrlonf r&Sd? ,Zfi,fylaZmfrl onf
r&Sd? aumif;rl raumif;rlwdkY\ tusKd;0dygufonf r&Sd?
pavmuonf r&Sd? wpfyg;aom avmuonf r&Sd? trdonf
r&Sd? tzonf r&Sd? aoíwfpfzefjzpfaom owå0gwdkYonf
r&Sdukef? pavmuudkvnf;aumif;?
wrvGefavmuudkvnf;aumif;? udk,fwkdifxl;aom ÓPfjzifh
rsufarSmuf jyKí a[mMum;Edkifukefaom
tnDtñGwfaumif;aom tusifhudk usifhMuukefaom
orPjAm[®PwdkYrnfonf avmuü r&Sdukef[k rSm;aom
t,l(tjrif)&Sdol jzpf\y/ (6)

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um;/y/ pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfum;
rZÑdra'owdkYü jzpf\? xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf vnf; ynmr&Sd?
rdkufrj\? qGHUt\? aumif;aom pum;ç raumif;aom
pum;\ teufudk od&ef rpGrf;Edkif/ &[ef;wdkY ponfum;
jrwfaom tusifhudk usifhoHk;&ef owårtcGifhtcg
r[kwfjCIF;wnf;/ (7)

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom? (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwkdifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom/y/ ewfvlwdkY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom? opö mav;yg;w&m;udk odjrif
awmfrlaom? bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf avmuü ryGifhay:/
udavomrD;Nidrf;jcif;udk &Gufaqmifwwfaom?
udavomNidrf;jcif;udk jyKwwfaom? av;yg;aom
r*fÓPfodkY a&mufapwwfaom?
jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkYom tjym;tm;jzifh odaptyfaom
(opö mav;yg;) w&m;udkvnf; ra[mMum;tyf?
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfum; rZÑdra'owdkYü jzpf\?
xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfvnf; ynm&Sd\? rrdkufrj? rqGHUt?
aumif;aom pum;ç raumif;aom pum;\ teufudk od&ef
pGrf;Edkif/ &[ef;wdkY ponfum; jrwfaom tusifhudk
usifhoHk;&ef t|r tcGifhtcg r[kwfjCIF;wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY

jrwwfaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;&ef tcGifhtcg
r[kwfjCIF;wdkYonf p&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/ (8)

&[ef;wdkY jrwwfaom tusifhudk usifhoHk;&ef
tcGifhtcgonfum; wpfckwnf;omvQifwnf;?
wpfckwnf;aom tcGifhtcg[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxkdufaom? (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwkdfirSefpGm odawmfrlaom?
todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P}ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaom? aumif;aom pum;udk
qdkawmfrlwwfaom? avmuudk odawmfrlaom? qHk;r
xkdufoludk qHk;rwwfonfh twkrJh
yk^{*3/4}dKvfjzpfawmfrlaom? ewfvlwdkY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom? opöm av;yg;w&m;udk
odjrfawmfrlaom? bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom
jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf avmuü yGifhawmfrl\ udavomrD;
Nidrf;jcif;udk &Gufaqmifwwfaom?
udavomNidrf;jcif;udk jyKwwfaom? av;yg;aom
r*fÓPfodkY a&mufapwwfaom?
jrwwfpGmbk&m;wdkYom tjym;tm;jzifh odaptyfaom
(opömaV;yg;) w&m;udkvnf; a[mMum;awmfrltyf\?
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfvnf; rZÑdra'owdkYü jzpfV
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ynm&Sd\? rrdkufrJ? rqGHUt?
aumif;aom pum;ç raumif;aompum;\ teufudk od&ef
pGrf;EdkifV &[ef;wdkY ponfum; jrwwfaom tusifhukd
usifhoHk;&ef wpfckwnf;omvQif jzpfawm tcGifhtcgwnf;
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (1)

tMuifolwdkYonf vl\ tjzpfudk &Muukefvsuf
aumif;pGm tjym;tm;jzifh odaptyfaom
olawmfauMif;w&m;ü tcGifUtgudk r&Muukef?
xkdolwdkYonf tcGifhaumif;udk vGefapukefV r*f\
tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwfukefaom rsm;pGmaom
tcGifhr[kwfonfwdkYudk a[mawmfrltyfukef\? avmuü
jrwwfpGmbk&m;wdkYonf wpf&HwpfcgomvQif
yGifhukefV avmuü tMuifAk'KyÜg' e0rcPudk

tvGef&cJ\? xkdAk'``KyÜg' e0rcPonf (jrwpfGmbk&m;\)
rsufarSmufjzpfí jzpf\? vltjzpfudk &jcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
olawmfaumif;w&m;udk a[mMum;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;
tvGef&cJ\ xkdfAk'``KyÜg' e0rcPü
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;udk tvdk&Sdaom owå0gonf
olawmf aumif;w&m;udk tb,fodkYvQif od&tHhenf;[k
tm;xkwf&ef oifh\? pifppf tcGifhaumif;udk rvGefapvifh/
rSef\? xkdfAk'``KyÜg' e0rcPudk vGefapaom olwdkYonf
i&JodkY a&mufMu&ukefí pdk;&drf&ukef\ tMuifolonf
pAk'``KyÜg' e0rcPü olawmfaumif;w&m;\ ed,mr
oabm[k qdktyfaom xkdt&d,mr*fudk tu,fí
cRwf,Gif;aptHh? xkdolonf tusKd;pD;yGg;udk
vGefapaom ukefonfujhodbY MumjrifhpGmaom
aeYnOfhywfvHk; ylyef&vdrfhrnf/
olawmfaumif;w&m;udk cRwf,Gif;apaom
t0dZÆmydwfqqdkYtyfaom owå0g onf y#doaE``aejcif;
aojcif;wnf;[laom oHo&mü MumjrifhpGm cHpm;&vdrfh
rnf/

tMuifolwdkYonfum; v\|tjzpfudk &Muukefí
aumif;pGm tjym;tm;jzifh odaptyfaom
olawmfaumif;w&m;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;\ pum;awmfudk
(a&S;u vnf;) vdkufemukefNyD? (aemifvnf;)
vdkufemukefvdrfhrnf? (,ckvnf;) vdkufemqj jzpfukef\
tMuifolwdkYonfvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYom
odapawmfrltyfaom? twkr&Sd jrwfao tusifh[k
qdktyfaom r*fudk usifhukef\ xkdoltm;vHk;wdkYonf
avmuü Ak'``KyÜg' e0rcPudk xkd;xGif;í odukef\
pu©Kig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkawmfrlaom? aerif;\
taqGawmfjzpfawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tMuifapmifhpnf;rl]oH0&}wdkYudk
a[mawmfrltyfukef\ xkdapmifhpnf;rl]oH0&}wdkYü
tcgcyfodrf; vHkjchKonfjzpfí owdESifh jynfhphHkum
(udavomrdk;) rpGwfbj ae&m\ avmuü tMuifolwdkYonf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukef&m (t&[wåzdkvf) odkY

a&mufukef\ xkdolwdkYonf pifppftm;jzifh rm&frif;\
wnf&m oHo&modkY tpOf avQmufukefaom
tEko,tm;vHk;wdkYudk jzwfawmufí edAÁmefwnf;[laom
wpfzufurf;odkY a&mufukef\

e0rokwf/

10 - tEk^{1/2}k''r[m0dwuúokwf

30/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf b^{*3/4}wkdif;
okokrm&*d&NrKdU0,f om;wdkYtm; ab;rJh ay;&m
abouVawmü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfri\ xkdtcg
toQiftEk^{1/2}k'' gonfapwDwkdif;
(jrwpfGmbk&m;aeawmfri&mrS) ta&SU0g;awmü
aeawmfri\? xkdtcg qdwfNidrf&m t&yfodkY uyfi
wpfa,mufwnf; udef;atmif;aeaom
toQiftEk^{1/2}k'' gtm;]]pavmukwå&mw&m;onf
tvdkenf;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;om jynfhphk\?
pavmukwå&mw&m;onf tvdkBuD;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;
rjynfhphk? p avmukwå&mw&m;onf
a&mifh&JvG,faom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;om jynfhphk\?
pavmukwå&mw&m;onf ra&mifh&Jaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;
rjynfhphk? pavmukwå&mw&m;onf
qdwfNidrfri&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;om jynfhphk\?
pavmukwå&mw&m;onf taygif;tazmfü arGUavsmfaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; rjynfhphk? p avmukwå&mw&m;onf
xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;om
jynfhphk\? pavmukwå&m w&m;onf ysif;&daom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; rjynfhphk? pavmukwå&mw&m;onf
xifaom owd&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;om jynfhphk\?
pavmukwå&mw&m;onf owdvGwfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;
rjynfhphk? p avmukwå&mw&m;onf wnfMunfaom
pdwf&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;om jynfhphk\?
pavmukwå&m w&m;onf rwnfMunfaom pdwf&Sdaom

yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; rjynfhpHk? pavmukwå&mw&m;onf ynm
&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;om jynfhpHk\
pavmukwå&mw&m;onf ynmrJhaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;
rjynfhpHk} }[k podkY pdwftMuHjzpf\ xkdtcg
jrwpGmbk&m;onf toQiftEk^{1/2}k''g\ pdwftMuHudk
rdrdpdwfjzifh odawmfrlí cGeftm; &Sdaom
a,musfm;onf auG;xm;aom vufarmif;udk
qefYouJhodkYvnf;aumif;? qefYxm;aom vufarmif;udk
auG;ouJhodkYvnf;aumif; ptwlomvQif b^{*3/4}wkdif;
okokrm&*d&NrdKU0,f om;wdkY tm; ab;rJhay;&m
abouVawmrS uG,fcJhíapwDwkdif;
(jrwpGmbk&m;oDwif;oHk;awmfrl&mrS)
ta&SU0g;awmt&yf toQiftEk^{1/2}k''g\ rsufarSmufü
xif&Sm;jzpf\? jrwpGmbk&m;onf cif;xm;aomae&mü
xkdifaeawmfrl\? toQiftEk^{1/2}k''gonfvnf;
jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;í wpfckaomae&mü
xkdifae\? wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaeaom
toQiftEk^{1/2}k''gtm; jrwpGmbk&m;onf - tEk^{1/2}k''g
aumif;pG aumif;pG? tEk^{1/2}k''g
oifonf J]pavmukwå&mw&m;onf tvdkenf;aom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;omhjynfhpHk\
pavmukwå&mw&m;onf tvdkBuD;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; rjynfhpHk?
pavmukwå&mw&m; onf a&mifh&JvG,faom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;om jynfhpHk\
ra&mifh&Jaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf tm; rjynfhpHk?
pavmukwå&mw&m;onf qdwfNidrfrl&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;om jynfhpHk\
pavmukwå&mw&m;onf taygif;tazmfü arGUavsmfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;
rjynfhpHk? pavmukwå&mw&m; onf xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;om jynfhpHk\
pavmukwå&mw&m;onf ysif;&daom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;
rjynfhpHk? pavmukwå&mw&m;onf xifaom
owd&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;om jynfhpHk\
pavmukwå&mw&m;onf owdvGwfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;

rjynfhphk? pavmukwå&mw&m;onf wnfMunfaom
pdwf&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;om jynfhphk\?
pavmukwå&mw&m;onf rwnfMunfaom pdwf&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; rjynfhphk? pavmukwå&mw&m;onf
ynm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;om jynfhphk\?
pavmukwå&mw&m;onf ynmrJhaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;
rjynfhphk}}[k a,musfm;jrwfwdkY\ tMuHudk
aumif;pGmomvQif MuHtyfayV tEk^{1/2}k''g odkYjzpfvQif
oifonf]]pavmukwå&mw&m;onf oHo&m0#fudk
csJUxGifwwfaom]yylö}w&m;rS uif;onfh edAÁmefü
arGUavsmfaom? yylö w&m;r&Sd&m edAÁmefü
aysmfydkufaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf tm;om jynfhphk\?
pavmukwå&mw&m;onf oHo&m0#fudk
csJUxGifwwfaom]yylö}w&m;ü arGUavsmfaom?
yylöw&m;ü aysmfydkufaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;
rjynfhphk}}[k &Spfckajrmuf pa,musfm;jrwfwdkY\
tMuHudkvnf; MuHOD;avmh/ tEk^{1/2}k''g oifonf
tMuiftcgü pa,musfm;jrwfwdkY\ tMuH
&SpfrsKd;wdkYudk MuHvwåH U? tEk^{1/2}k''g xkdtcg
oifonf tvdk&SdorQ umvywfvHk; umr*kPfwdkYrS
uif;qdwfiomvQif tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS
uif;qdwfiomvQif MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} ESifh
wuGjzpfaom? oHk;oyfqifjicifrl]0dpm&} ESifh
wuGjzpfaom? (eD0&P)uif;qdwfjicif;aMumifhjzpfaom?
ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} csrf;omrl]okc} &Sdaom
yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí ae&vwåH U/

tEk^{1/2}k''g oifonf tMuiftcgü pa,musfm;jrwfwdkY\
tMuH&SpfrsKd;wdkYudk MuHvwåHU? tEk^{1/2}k''g
xkdtcg oifonf tvdk&SdorQ umvywfvHk; 0dwuf 0dpm&
Nidrf;jcif;aMumifh rdrdoEÁmefü pdwfudk
Munfvifapwwfaom? pdwf\ wnfMunfjicif;]orm"d} udk
jzpfyGg;apwwfaom? MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} r&Sdaom?
oHk;oyfqifjicifrl]0dpm&} r&Sdaom?
wnfMunfrl]orm"d} aMumifhjzpfaom?

ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} csrf;omrl]okc} &Sdaom
'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae&vwåHU/

tEk¹/₂k' g oifonf tMuifcguü pa,musfm;jrwfwdkY\
tMuH&SpfrsKd;wdkYudk MuHvwåHU? tEk¹/₂k' g
xkdtcgü oifonf tvdk&SdorQ umvywfvHk;
ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} udkvnf; rwyfrufjcf;aMumifh owd
orÜZOfESifh jynfhpHkonf jzpfí vspfvsl&lvfuf
ae&vwåH U? csrf;omrl]okc} udkvnf; udk,fjzifh cHpm;
vwåHU? tMuifwwd,psmefaMumifh
xkdoludk]]vspfvsl¹/₂lol owd&Sdol csrf;ompGm
aeavh&Sdol} }[k t&d,m (yk^{*3}/₄Kdvf)wdkYonf
ajymMum;ukef\? xkdwwd,psmefodkY a&mufí
ae&vwåHU/

tEk¹/₂k' g oifonf tMuifcguü pa,musfm;jrwfwdkY\
tMuH&SpfrsKd;wdkYudk MuHvwåHU? tEk¹/₂k' g
xdktcgü oifonf tvkd&SdorQ umvywfvHk;
csrf;omqif;&Jukd y,fjcf;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
Orf;omjcf; ESvHk;romjcf;wdkY\ a&S;OD;uyifvQif
csKyfESifhjcf;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? qif;&Jcsrf;om
r&Sdaom Oayu©maMumifh jzpfonfh owd\
pifMu,fjcf;&Sdaom pwkw¬psmefodkY a&mufí
ae&vwåHU/

tEk¹/₂k' g oifonf tMuifcguü pa,musfm;jrwfwdkY\
tMuH&SpfrsKd;wdkYudk MuHvwåHU? vGefjrwfaom
pdwfü jzpfukefaom? rsufarSmufaom ukd,f\ tjzpfü
csrf;ompGm ae&jcf; &Sdukefaom p av;yg;aom
psmefwdkYukdvnf; tvkd&Sdwdkif; rNiKdrjiif ryifryef;b)
&onf jzpfvwåHU? tEk¹/₂k' ghxdktcgü
ol<u,ftm;vnf;aumif;? ol<u,fom;tm;vnf;aumif;
txl;xl;aom qdk;&nfwdkYjzifh qkd;tyfukefaom
ykqdk;wdkYjzifh jynfhaom ykqdk;xnfh&m aowåmonf
(ESpfoufzG,f&Sdonfjzpfí) xifouJhodkY? ptwlomvQif
(ouFef;ü a&mifh&jjcf;[k qdktyfaom

r[mt&d,0How&m;jzifh) a&mifh&J onfjzpfí aeaom
oifhtm; ajrrlefY tvdrf;vdrf;uyfaom]yHhoul} ouFef;onf
arGUavsmfjCIF; tusKd;iSg? NiduyfwG,fwmrl
r&SdjCIF;tusKd;iSg? csrf;ompGm ae&jCIF;tusKd;iSg?
edAÁmefukd ouf0ifjCIF; tusKd;iSg
ESpfoufzG,f&Sdonfjzpfí xifvwåHU/

tEk½k' g oifonf tMuifTCgü þa,musfm;jrwfwdkY\
tMuH&SpfrsKd;wdkYukd MuHvwåHU? vGefjrwfaom
pdwfü jzpfukefaom? rsufarSmufjzpfaoM ukd,f\ tjzpfü
csrf;ompGm ae&jCIF;&Sdukefaom þav;yg;aom
psmefwdkYukdvnf; tvkd&Sdwdkif; rNiKdrjiif
ryifryef;bJ&onf jzpfvwåHU/ tEk½k' g xdkTCgü
ol<u,ftm;vnf;aumif;? ol<u,fom;tm;vnf;aumif;
rnf;npfjCIF;uif;aom? rsm;pGmaom pm;zG,f[if;&Sdaom?
rsm;pGmaom pm;rJ[if;vsm&Sdaom oav;xrif;onf
ESpfoufzG,f&Sd onfjzpfí xifouJhodkY? þtwlomvQif
(qGrf;ü a&mifh&JjCIF;[k qdktyfaom r[mt&d,0Ho
w&m;jzifh) a&mifh&Jonfjzpfí aeaom oifhtm;
arGUavsmfjCIF;tusKd;iSg? NiduyfwG,fwmrl r&SdjCIF;
tusKd;iSg? csrf;ompGm ae&jCIF;tusKd;iSg?
edAÁmefodkYouf0ifjCIF;tusKd;iSg? ovHk;jrif;acgif;jzifh
tdrfpOf vSnfhvnf&SmrSD;í &tyfaom qGrf;onf
ESpfoufzG,f&Sdonfjzpfí xifvwåHU/

tEk½k' g oifonf tMuifTCgü þa,musfm;jrwfwdkY\
tMuH&SpfrsKd;wdkYukd MuHvwåHU? vGefjrwfaom
pdwfü jzpfukefaom? rsufarSmufaom ukd,f\ tjzpfü
csrf;ompGm ae&jCIF; &Sdukefaom þav;yg;aom
psmefwdkYukdvnf; tvkd&Sdwdkif; rNiKdrjiif ryifryef;bJ
&onf jzpfvwåHU? tEk½k' g xdkTCgü
ol<u,ftm;vnf;aumif;? ol<u,fom;tm;vnf;aumif;
twGif;tyü vdrf;usHtyfaom? avrwdkufaom?aphpyfaom
wHcg;&Guf&Sdaom? ydwftyfaom
avomwHcg;&Sdaom? txGwfwyfaom tdrfonf
ESpfoufzG,f&Sdonfjzpfí xifouJhodkY? þtwlomvQif

(ausmif;ü a&mifh&JvG,frl[k qdktyfaom
r[mt&d,0How&m;jzifh) a&mifh&Jonfjzpfí aeaom
oifhtm; arGUavsmfjcf;tusKd;iSg? NiduyfwG,fwmrl
r&Sdjcf;tusKd;iSg? csrf;ompGm ae&jcf; tusKd;iSg?
edAÁmefodkY ouf0ifjcf;tusKd;iSg opfyif&if;wnf;[laom
ausmif;onf ESpfoufzG,f&Sdonfjzpfí xifvwåHU/

tEk½k'g oifonf tMuifcguü þa,musfm;jrwfwdkY\
tMuH&SpfrsKd;wdkYukd MuHvwåHU? vGefjrwfaom
pdwfü jzpfukefaom? rsufarSmufaom ukd,f\ tjzpfü
csrf;ompGm ae&jcf;&Sdukefaom þ av;yg;aom
psmefwdkYukdvnf; tvkd&Sdwdkif; rNiKdrjiif ryifyef;b]
&onf jzpfvwåHU? tEk½k'g xdktcgü
ol<u,ftm;vnf;aumif;? ol<u,fom;tm;vnf;aumif; yv'if?
arG;&SnfaumfaZmBuD;? qef;Mu,faom om;arG;tcif;?
jzLaom om;arG;tcif;? yef;ajymufjc,f om;arG;tcif;?
0Hydkifha& tcif;jrwf? (eDaom) rsufESmMuufESifh
tHk;eDESpfzuf&Sd ae&monf ESpfoufzG,f&Sdonfjzpfí
xifoujhodkY? þtwlomvQif (tdyf&mae&mü
a&mifh&JvG,frl[k qdktyfaom r[mt&d,0How&m;jzifh)
a&mifh&Jonfjzpfí aeaom oifhtm; arGUavsmfjcf;
tusKd;iSg? NiduyfwG,fwmrl r&Sdjcf; tusKd;iSg?
csrf;ompGm ae&jcf;tusKd;iSg? edAÁmefodkY
ouf0ifjcf;tusKd;iSg jrufwdkYjzifh cif;tyfaom tdyf&m
ae&monf ESpfoufzG,f&Sdonfjzpfí xifvwåHU/

tEk½k'g oifonf tMuifcguü þa,musfm;jrwfwdkY\
tMuH&SpfrsKd;wdkYukd MuHvwåHU? vGefjrwfaom
pdwfü jzpfukefaom? rsufarSmufaom ukd,f\ tjzpfü
csrf;ompGm ae&jcf;&Sdukefaom þav;yg;aom
psmefwdkYukdvnf; tvkd&Sdwdkif; rNiKdrjiif ryifyef;b]
&onf jzpfvwåHU? tEk½k'g xdktcgü
ol<u,ftm;vnf;aumif;? ol<u,fom;tm;vnf;aumif; axmywf
qDOD; qD ysm;&nfhwifvJ txl;xl;aom þaq;wdkYonf
ESpfoufzG,f&Sdonf jzpfí xifoujhodkY? þtwlomvQif
(aq;ypönf;ü a&mifh&JvG,frl[k qdktyfaom

r[mt&d,0How&m;jzifh) a&mifh&Jonfjzpfí aeaom
oifhtm; arGUavsmfjCIF;tusKd;iSg? NiduyfwG,fwmrl
r&SdjCIF;tusKd;iSg? csrf;ompGm ae&jCIF;tusKd;iSg?
edAÁmefodkY ouf0ifjCIF;tusKd;iSg EGm;usifi,fykyfjzifh
xHktyfaom aq;onf ESpfoufzG,f&Sdonfjzpfí xifvwåHU/
tEk½k'g xdkYaMumifh oifonf
aemifTCgüvnf;apwDwdkif;
pta&SU0g;awmt&yfüomvQif 0guyfí aeavavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\

]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k toQifTEk½k'gonf
jrWfpGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmuf xm;\ xdkTCg
jrWfpGmbk&m;onf toQifTEk½k'gukd ptqHk;trjzifh
qHk;rawmfrlí cGeftm;&Sdaom a,musfm;onf
auG;xm;aom vufarmif;ukd qefYouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?
qefYxm;aom vufarmif;ukd auG;ouJhodkYvnf;aumif;
ptwlomvQifapwDwdkif; ta&SU0g;awmt&yfrS uG,fcJhí
b¾wdkif; okokrm&*d&NrKdU0,f om;wdkYtm;
ab;rJhay;&m abouVawmü xif&Sm;jzpfawmfrl\
jrWfpGmbk&m;onf CIF;xm;tyfaomae&mü
xdkifaeawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYukd-&[ef;wdkY
a,musfm;jrWfwdkY\ tMuH&SpfrsKd;wdkYukd
a[maytHh? xdkw&m;ukd emukefavmh/y/ &[ef;wdkY
a,musfm;jrWfwdkY\ tMuHwdkYonf
&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;? &[ef;wdkY a,musfm;jrWfwdkY\
tMuH&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmukwå&mw&m;onf tvkdenf;aom yk¾dKvftm;om
jynfhpHk\? pavmukwå&mw&m;onf tvkdBuD;aom
yk¾dKvftm; rjynfhpHk? &[ef;wdkY p
avmukwå&mw&m;onf a&mifh&JvG,faom
yk¾dKvftm;om jynfhpHk\? pavmukwå&mw&m;onf
ra&mifh&JvG,faom yk¾dKvftm; rjynfhpHk?
&[ef;wdkY pavmukwå&mw&m;onf qdwfNidrfrl
&Sdaom yk¾dKvftm;om jynfhpHk\?
pavmukwå&mw&m;onf taygif;tazmfü arGUavsmfaom

yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; rjynfhpHk? &[ef;wdkY
pavmukwå&mw&m;onf xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;om jynfhpHk\? pavmukwå&mw&m;onf
ysif;&daom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; rjynfhpHk? &[ef;wdkY
pavmukwå&m w&m;onf xifaom owd&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;om jynfhpHk\? pavmukwå&mw&m;onf
owdvGwfaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; rjynfhpHk? &[ef;wdkY
pavmukwå&mw&m;onf wnfMunfaom pdwf&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;om jynfhpHk\? pavmukwå&mw&m;onf
wnfMunfaom pdwfr&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; rjynfhpHk?
&[ef;wdkY pavmukwå&mw&m;onf ynm&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;om jynfhpHk\? pavmukwå&mw&m;onf
ynmrJhaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; rjynfhpHk? &[ef;wdkY
pavmukwå&mw&m;onf yylöw&m;rS uif;onfh
edAÁmefü arGUavsmfaom? yylöw&m;r&Sd&m
edAÁmefü aysmfykdufaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;om
jynfhpHk\? pavmukwå&mw&m;onf yylöw&m;ü
arGUavsmfaom? yylöw&m;ü aysmfykdufaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; rjynfhpHk/

]]&[ef;wdkY pavmukwå&mw&m;onf tvkdenf;aom
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;om jynfhpHk\? pavmukwå&mw&m;onf
tvkdBuD;aom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; rjynfhpHk}}[k a[mtyfaom
xdkpum;ukd tb,fukd p]Gí a[mtyfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf tvkdenf;ol
jzpfvsuf]]tvkdenf;ol[lí ighukd odygukefrlum;
aumif;avpG}}[k tvkdr&Sd?
a&mifh&JvG,foljzpfvsuf]]a&mifh&JvG,fol[lí ighukd
odygukefrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k tvkdr&Sd?
qdwfNidrfrl&Sdoljzpfvsuf]]qdwfNidrfrl&Sdol[lí ighukd
odygukefrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k tvkdr&Sd? xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sdoljzpfvsuf]]xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdol[lí
ighukd odygukefrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k tvkdr&Sd/
xifaom owd&Sdoljzpfvsuf]]xifaom owd&Sdol[lí
ighukd odygukefrlum; aumif;avpG}}[khtvkdr&Sd?

wnfMunfaom pdwf&Sdoljzpfvsuf]]wnfMunfaom
pdwf&Sdol[lí ighukd odygukefrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k
tvkdr&Sd? ynm&Sdoljzpfvsuf]]ynm&Sdol[lí ighukd
odygukefrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k tvkdr&Sd?
yylöw&m;uif;&m edAÁmefü
arGUavsmfoljzpfvsuf]]yylöw&m; uif;&m edAÁmefü
arGUavsmfol[lí ighukd odygukefrlum; aumif;avpG}}
[k tvkdr&Sd?]]&[ef;wdkY þavmukwå&m w&m;onf
tvkdenf;aom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;om jynfhpHk\
tvkdBuD;aom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; rjynfhpHk}}[k a[mtyfaom
xdkpum;ukd þonfukd pJGí a[mtyfV (1)

]]&[ef;wdkY þavmukwå&mw&m;onf
a&mifh&JvG,faom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;om jynfhpHk\? þ
avmukwå&mw&m;onf ra&mifh&JvG,faom
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; rjynfhpHk}}[k a[mtyfaom xdkpum;ukd
tb,fukd pJGí a[mtyfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf &wwforQaom ouFef; qGrf; ausmif;tdyf&m
ae&m olem\ taxmuftyHh touf\t&Htwm; aq;ypönf;jzifh
a&mifh&Jv]]&[ef;wdkY þavmukwå&mw&m;onf
a&mifh&JvG,faom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;om jynfhpHk\
ra&mifh&JvG,faom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; rjynfhpHk}}[k
a[mtyfaom xdkpum;ukd þonfukd pJGí a[m tyfV (2)

]]&[ef;wdkY þavmukwå&mw&m;onf
qdwfNidrfrl&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;om jynfhpHk\? þ
avmukwå&mw&m;onf taygif;tazmfü arGUavsmfaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; rjynfhpHk}}[k a[mtyfaom xdkpum;ukd
tb,fukd pJGí a[mtyfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü
qdwfNidrfrl&Sdonfjzpfí aeaom &[ef;tm; &[ef;
&[ef;rdef;r Oygoum Oygodumr rif; rif;\trwf wdw→d
wdw→d wynfhwkYonf vma&mufqnf;uyfukef\
xdkodkYjzpf&mü &[ef;onf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\
qdwfokOf; &m edAÁmefodkY ñGwfaom?
edAÁmefodkY ukdif;aom? edAÁmefodkY ½ldif;aom?
ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ qdwfokOf;&m edAÁmefü wnfaom?

&Sif&[ef;tjzpfü arGUavsmfaom pdwfonf wdkufwGef;
Eld;aqmf onfESifh,SOfaom w&m;pum;ukdomvQif
pifppf ajyma[mwwf\?]]&[ef;wdkY pavmukwå&m
w&m;onf qdwfNidrfrl&Sdaomyk^{*3/4}dKvftm;om
jynfhphk\? pavmukwå&mw&m;onf taygif;tazmfü
arGUavsmfaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; rjynfhphk}}[k
a[mtyfaom xdkpum;ukd ponfukd p]Gí a[mtyfV (3)

]]&[ef;wdkY pavmukwå&mw&m;onf xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;om jynfhphk\? p
avmukwå&mw&m;onf ysif;&daom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;
rjynfhphk}}[k a[mtyfaom xdkpum;ukd tb,fukd p]Gí
a[mtyfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk y,f&ef ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk
jynfhphkap&ef xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdonfjzpfí ae\
tm;tpGrf;ESifh jynfhphk\? jrJrHaom tm;xkwfrl &Sd\
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü wm0efukd ypfcsxm;jcif;
r&Sd/]]&[ef;wdkY pavmukwå&mw&m;onf xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;om jynfhphk\
pavmukwå&m w&m;onf ysif;&daom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;
rjynfhphk}}[k a[mtyfaom xdkpum;ukd ponfukd p]Gí
a[mtyfV (4)

]]&[ef;wdkY pavmukwå&mw&m;onf xifaom
owd&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;om jynfhphk\? p
avmukwå&mw&m;onf owdvGwfaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;
rjynfhphk}}[k a[mtyfaom xdkpum;ukd tb,fukd p]Gí
a[mtyfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
owdESifhjynfhphk\? owd\ &ifhusufrlESifh jynfhphk\
&SnfpGmaom umvu jyKtyf ajymqdktyfonfukdvnf;
atmufarh Edkif\? tzefwvJvJ
atmufarhEdkifV]]&[ef;wdkY pavmukwå&m w&m;onf
xifaom owd&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;om jynfhphk\
pavmukwå&mw&m;onf owdvGwfaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;rjynfhphk}}[k a[mtyfaom xdkpum;ukd
ponfukd p]Gí a[mtyfV (5)

]]&[ef;wdkY þavmukwå&mw&m;onf wnfMunfaom
pdwfr&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;om jynfhphk\?
þavmukwå&mw&m;onf wnfMunfaom
pdwfr&Sdaomyk^{*3/4}dKvftm; rjynfhphk}}[k a[mtyfaom
xdkpum;ukd tb,fukd p]Gí a[mtyfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umr *kPfwdkYrS uif;qdwfí/y/
pwkw→psmefukd jynfhphkapi aeV]]&[ef;wdkY
þavmukwå&mw&m; onf wnfMunfaom pdwfr&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;om jynfhphk\? þavmukwå&mw&m;onf
wnfMunfaom pdwfr&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;
rjynfhphk}}[k a[mtyfaom xdkpum;ukd þonfukd p]Gí
a[mtyfV (6)

]]&[ef;wdkY þavmukwå&mw&m;onf ynm&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;om jynfhphk\? þ avmukwå&mw&m;onf
ynmr]haom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; rjynfhphk}}[k a[mtyfaom
xdkpum;ukd tb,f ukd p]Gí a[mtyfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ynm&Sd\? ½kyf emrfukd
azmufc]Gí odjrifEdkifaom? 0#fqif;&J\
ukef&medAÁmefodkY aumif;pGm
a&mufaMumif;jzpfaom? jzpfri ysufriukd
odpGrf;Edkifaom jrwfaom ynmESifh
jynfhphkV]]&[ef;wdkY þavmukwå&mw&m;onf
ynm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;om jynfhphk\?
þavmukwå&mw&m;onf ynmr]haom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;
rjynfhphk}}[k a[mtyfaom xdkpum;ukd þonfukd p]Gí
a[mtyfV (7)

]]&[ef;wdkY þavmukwå&mw&m;onf
yylöw&m;uif;&m edAÁmefü arGUavsmfaom? yylö
w&m; uif;&m edAÁmefü aysmfykdufaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;om jynfhphk\? þavmukwå&mw&m;onf
yylöw&m;ü arGUavsmfaom? yylöw&m;ü
aysmfykdufaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; rjynfhphk}}[k
a[mtyfaom xdkpum;ukd tb,fukd p]Gí a[mtyfoenf;/
&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;\pdwfonf yylöw&m;\

csKyf&m edAÁmefü ajy;0if\? Munfvif\? aumif;pGm
wnf\? vGwf\]]&[ef;wdkY þavmukwå&mw&m;onf
yylöw&m;uif;&m edAÁmefüarGUavsmfaom?
yylöw&m;uif;&m edAÁmefü aysmfykdufaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;om jynfhpHk\? þavmukwå&m w&m;onf
yylöw&m;ü arGUavsmfaom? yynöw&m;ü
aysmfykdufaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; rjynfhpHk} }[k
a[mttyfaom xdkpum;ukd þonfukd p]Gí a[mttyf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (8)

xdktcg toQiftEk^{1/2}k' g onf aemufESpfjzpfaom
0guyfjcif;ukdvnf; xdkapwDwdkif; ta&SU 0g;awm
t&yfüyif 0guyfae\ xdktcg toQiftEk^{1/2}k' g onf
wpfa,mufwnf; qdwfNidrf&modkY uyf vsuf rarhravsmh
jyif;pGmtm;xkwfum edAÁmefodkYapvTwftyfaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí aeonf&Sdaomf aumif;pGmomvQif
vUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifMuaom
trsKd;aumif;om;wdkY vdkvm;tyfaom twkr&Sdaom
jrwwfaom tusifh\ tqHk;jzpfao t&[wåzdkvftusKd;ukd
rMumrD rsufarSmufb0ü yif ukd,fwdkifxl;aom ÓPfjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae&\?]]y#doaE''aerl
ukefNyD? jrwwfaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? (r*f)
udpöukd jyKNyD;NyD? þ(r*f) udpötvdkYiSg
wpfyg;aom jyKzG,f r&SdawmhNyD} }[k odNyD/
toQiftEk^{1/2}k' g gum; &[EÁmwdkYwGif wpfyg;tygt0if
jzpf\ toQiftEk^{1/2}k' g onf t&[wåzkdvfodkY
a&mufonfjzpfí xdktcsdefü þ*gxmwkdYukd
&Gwfqdk\ -]]avmuü twkr&Sdaom jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf
ig\ tMuHukd odawmfrlí pdwfjzifh NyD;aom
ukd,fawmfjzifh wefcdk;awmftm;jzifh csOf;uyfawmfrl\

ightm; tMuiftjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tMuHjzpf\
xdktMuHxuf vGefaom tMuHukd a[mawmfrl\
oHo&mukd csJUxGifwwfaom yynöw&m;uif;&m
edAÁmefü arGUavsmfawmfrlaom jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf
yynöw&m;uif;&m edAÁmefukd a[mawmfrl\

igonf xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;\ w&m;awmfukd odí
omoemawmfü arGUavsmfpGm aeNyD? oHk;yg;aom
0dZÆmÓPfwdkYodkY tpOfa&mufNyD?
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ tqHk; trawmfukd
vkdufemjyKusifhtyfNyD}}[k (&Gwfqdk\)/

'orokwf/

oHu;ckajrmuf *[ywd0*f NyD;V/

4-'ge0*f 1-yXr'geokwf

31/ &[ef;wdkY tvSLwdkYonf p&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-rdrdtXHodkY
a&mufvmaomaMumifh tvSLukd ay;vSL\?
aMumufaomaMumifh tvSLukd ay;vSL\?]]ightm;
ay;zI;\}}[k tvSLukd ay;vSL\?]]ightm; ay;ayvdrfh
rnf}}[k tvSLukd ay;vSL\?]]ay;vSLrlonf aumif;\}}[k
tvSLukd ay;vSL\?]]igonf csufjyKwf\? polwdkYum;
rcsufjyKwfukef? csufjyKwfaom igonf rcsufjyKwfaom
olwdkYtm; tvSLray;b] ae&ef roifh}}[k tvSLukd
ay;vSL\?]]ptvSL'geukd ay;vSLaom ightm; aumif;aom
ausmfapmoHonf ysHUESHUí wufvdrfhrnf}}[k tvSLukd
ay;vSL\? orx 0dyóempdwf\ tqifwefqm
tjCHt&HtvdkYiSg tvSLukd ay;vSLV &[ef;wdkY
tvSLwdkYonf p&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;[k rdefYawmfrlV

yXrokwf/

2-'kwd,'geokwf

32/ ay;vSLaMumif;jzpfaom ,HkMunfrl]o''g}?
ay;vSLaMumif;jzpfaom &Sufrl][d&D}? tjypfr&Sdaom

ay;vSLrl]'ge}? xdkw&m;wdkYonf
olawmfaumif;wdkYodkY tpOfvkdufukef\ xdkpum;onf
rSef\? xdkw&m;taygif;ukd ewfjynfa&muf aMumif;vrf;
[k qdkukef\? xdkw&m;taygif;jzifh ewfjynfodkY
oGm;&\

'kwd,okwf/

3-'ge0w→Kokwf

33/ &[ef;wdkY ay;vSLjCIF;\ taMumif;wdkYonf
p&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-cspfjrwfEdk;ojzifh
tvSLukd ay;vSL\? trsufxGufojzifh tvSLukd ay;vSL\?
rdkufrJawGa0ojzifh tvSLukd ay;vSL\? aMumufojzifh
tvSLukd ay;vSL\?]]tz tbdK;wdkYonf vSLzl;\? jyKzl;\?
a&S;vIBuD;wdkY\ trsKd;tEG,fukd ,kwfap&ef rxdkuf}}
[k tvSLukd ay;vSL\?]]igonf ptvSLukd vSLí
ukd,fcE"mysufa<u aoonfrS aemufü aumif;rljyKaom
olwdkY\ vm;&mjzpfaom ewfjynfavmuü
jzpf&ayvdrfhrnf}}[k tvSLukd ay;vSL\?]]ptvSLukd
vSLaom ightm; pdwfMunfvif\? ESpfoufaom
pdwf&Sdaom tjzpfç 0rf;ajrmufaom pdwf&Sdaom
tjzpfonf jzpf\}}[k tvSLukd ay;vSL\? (orx 0dyóem)
pdwf\ tqifwefqm tjcHt&HtvdkYiSg tvSLukd ay;vSL/
&[ef;wdkY ay;vSLjCIF;\ taMumif;wdkYonf
p&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;[k rdefYawmfrl\

wwd,okwf/

4-acwåokwf

34/ &[ef;wdkY pt*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom v,fü pdkufysKd;tyfaom rsKd;aphonf
tusKd; rrrsm;? om,mzG,frrrsm;? yGg;pD;rl r&Sd/
tb,ft*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY pavmuü
v,fajronf tjrifh tedrfhvnf; jzpf\? ausmufcJ
ausmufp&pfvnf; &Sd\? qyfjymvnf; ayguf\?
xGefaMumif;vnf; reuf? a&0ifaygufESifhvnf;
rjynfhpHk? a&xkwfaygufESifhvnf; rjynfhpHk?
a&ajrmif;ESifhvnf; rjynfhpHk? uefoif;ESifhvnf;
rjynfhpHk/ &[ef;wdkY pt*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom v,fajrü pdkufysKd;tyfaom rsKd;aphonf
tusKd;rrsm;? om,mzG,frrrsm;? yGg;pD;rl r&Sd/

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif pt*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom orPjAm[®PwckYü ay;vSLtyfaom
tvSLonf tusKd;rrsm;? tmedoifrrsm;? wefcdk;rBuD;?
BuD;aom ySHUESHUrl r&Sd/ tb,ft*Fg
&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY pavmuü
orPjAm[®PwckYonf rSm;aom t,l&Sdukef\? rSm;aom
tMuH&Sdukef\? rSm;aom pum;&Sdukef\? rSm;aom
tvkyf&Sdukef\? rSm;aom toufarG;rl &Sdukef\?
rSm;aom tm;xkwfrl &Sdukef\? rSm;aom
atmufarhrl&Sdukef\? rSm;aom wnfMunfrl &Sdukef\/
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
orPjAm[®PwckYü ay;vSLtyfaom tvSL onf
tusKd;rrsm;? tmedoifrrsm;? wefcdk;rBuD;? BuD;aom
ySHUESHUrl r&Sd/

&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
v,fü pdkufysKd;tyfaom rsKd;aphonf tusKd;rsm;\?
om,mzG,frsm;\? yGg;pD;rl &Sd\
tb,ft*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY v,fajronf
tjrifh tedrfhr&Sd? ausmufcJ ausmufp&pfvnf; r&Sd?
qyfjymvnf; rayguf? xGefaMumif;vnf; euf\?
a&0ifaygufESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\? a&xkwfaygufESifhvnf;
jynfhpHk\? a&ajrmif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\?

uefoif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\ &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom v,fajrÜ
pdkufysKd;tyfaom rsKd;aphonf tusKd;rsm;\?
om,mzG,frsm;\? yGg;pD;rl&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY
ptwlomvQif t*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
orPjAm[®PwkdYü ay;vSLtyfaom tvSLonf tusKd;rsm;\?
tmedoifrs;\? wefcdk;BuD;\? BuD;aom
ysHUESHUrl&Sd\ tb,f t*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü orPjAm[®PwkdYonf rSefuefaom
t,l&Sdukef\? rSefuefaom tMuH&Sdukef\? rSefuefaom
pum;&Sdukef\? rSefuefaom tvkyf&Sdukef\?
rSefuefaom toufarG;rl&Sdukef\? rSefuefaom
tm;xkwfrl&Sdukef\? rSefuefaom atmufarhrl&Sdukef\?
rSefuefaom wnfMunfrl&Sdukef\ &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifhjynfhpHkaom
orPjAm[®PwkdYü ay;vSL tyfaom tvSLonf
tusKd;rsm;\? tmedoifrs;\? wefcdk;BuD;\? BuD;aom
ysHUESHUrl&Sd\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

aumif;aom v,fü pdkufysKd;tyfaom jynfhpHkaom
rsKd;aphonf rkd;aumif;pGm &Gmonf&Sdaomf pyg;\
jynfhpHkjcif; ab;&efr&SdrIESifh jynfhpHkjcif;
BuD;yGg;rlESifh jynfhpHkjcif; jyefYajymrlESifh
jynfhpHkjcif; toD;\ jynfhpHkjcif; jzpfouJhodkY? ptwl
jynfhpHkaom oDv&Sdaom orPjAm[®PwkdYü
ay;vSLtyfaom jynfhpHkaom abmZOfonf
xdkolawmfaumif;jyKtyfaom aumif;rl
jynfhpHkaomaMumifh (ukodkvfw&m;wdkY\)
jynfhpHkjcif;ukd aqmifwwf\ xdkYaMumifh pavmuü
jynfhpHkjcif;ukd tvdk&Sdaom jynfhpHkaom
yk*³/₄dKvfonf jynfhpHkaom ynm&SdwdkYukd
rSD0Jukef&m\? podkY rSD0Jukefaomf
jynfhpHkjcif;wdkYonf NyD;ajrmufukef\ 0dZÆm
(oHk;yg;)ç p&P (wpfq,fhig;yg;)ESifh jynfhpHkaomolü

pdwf\ jynfhpHkjcif; ukd &í uH\ jynfhpHkjcif;ukd jyK\?
tusKd;\ jynfhpHkjcif;ukd &V

[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm avmuukdodí (0dyóem)
ÓPftjrifESifh jynfhpHkjcif;odkY a&mufí (aomwmywåd)
r*fÓPfESifh jynfhpHkjcif;ukd tpJGjyKí jynfhpHkaom
pdwf&Sdolonf (t&[wåzdkvfodkY) a&muf\?
tvHk;pHkaom tnpftaMu;ukd cgwGufvsuf
edAÁmefESifh jynfhpHkjcif;odkY a&mufí
tvHk;pHkaom 0#fqif;&JwdkYrS vGwf\?
xdktvHk;pHkaom 0#fqif;&JwdkYrS vGwfjcif;onf
tvHk;pHkwdkYESifh jynfhpHkjcif; rnfV

pwkw→okwf/

5-'gElyywådokwf

35/ &[ef;wdkY ay;vSLjcif;[laom taMumif;aMumifh
(vIUjynfewfjynfwdkYü) jzpfjcif;wdkYonf
p&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom olonf orPtm;jzpfap jAm[®Ptm;jzpfap xrif;
tazsmf t0wf ,mOf yef; eHYom eHYomaysmif;
tdyf&mae&m ausmif; qDrD;tvSLukd ay;vSLV xdkolonf
tMuifumr*kPfig;yg;wnf;[laom taMumif;aMumifh ay;
vSL\? xdkumr*kPfig;yg;ukd awmifhw\? xdkolonf
rsm;aomOpöm&Sdaom rif;rsKd;wdkYukdaomf
vnf;aumif;? ykPÖm;rsKd;wdkYukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
ol<u,frsKd;wdkYukdaomfvnf;aumif; umr*kPf
ig;yg;wdkYjzifh
a&mifh&JjynfhpHkpHy,farGUavsmfaeonfwdkYukd
jrif\? xdkoltm;]]igonf ukd,fcE``m ysufa<uí aoonfrS
aemufü rsm;aomOpöm&Sdaom rif;rsKd;wdkY\
aomfvnf;aumif;? ykPÖm;rsKd;wdkY\ aomfvnf;aumif;?

ol<u,frsKd;wdkY\ aomfvnf;aumif;
taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY a&muf&rlum; aumif;avpG}}[k
podkY pdwftMuHjzpf\? xdkolonf xdkodkYaom
pdwfukd xm;\? xdkodkYaom pdwfukd aqmufwnf\?
xdkodkYaom pdwfukd yGg;ap\? xdkol\ ,kwfnHhonfh
umr*kPfig;yg;ü ñGwfaom xdkumr*kPfig;yg;xuf tvGef
(r*fzkdvfedAÁmeftvdkYiSg) ryGg;aptyfaom pdwfonf
xdkawmifhw tyfaom rif;ykPÖm;paom trsKd;wdkYü
(uyfa&muf&ef) jzpf\? (xdkolonf) ukd,fcE``m ysufa<uí
aonfrS aemufü rsm;pGmaomOpöm&Sdaom
rif;rsKd;wdkY\ aomfvnf;aumif;? ykPÖm;rsKd;wdkY\
aomfvnf;aumif;? ol<u,frsKd;wdkY\ aomfvnf;aumif;
taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY a&muf&\? xdkodkY
a&muf&jcif;ukdvnf; oDv&Sdaom oltm;om igqdk\?
oDvr&Sdaom oltm; rqdk/ &[ef;wdkY oDv&Sdaom
oltm; pifMu,faomaMumifh pdwf\ awmifhwrlonf
jynfhphKv (1)

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf orPtm;jzpfap
jAm[®Ptm;jzpfap xrif; tazsmf t0wf ,mOf yef; eHYom
eHYomaysmif; tdyf&mae&m ausmif; qDrD;tvSLukd
ay;vSLV xdkolonf tMuifumr*kPfig;yg;wnf;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh ay;vSL\? xdkumr*kPfig;yg;ukd
awmifhw\? xdkolonf]]pmwkr[m&mZfewfwdkYonf
touf&Snfukef\? tqif;vSukef\? csrf;om rsm;ukef\}}[k
Mum;zl;\? xdkoltm;]]igonf ukd,fcE``m ysufa<uí
aonfrS aemufü pmwkr[m&mZfewfwdkY\
taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY a&muf&rlum; aumif;avpG}}[k
podkYaom tMuHonf jzpf\? xdkolonf xdkodkYaom
pdwfukd xm;\? xdkodkYaom pdwfukd aqmufwnf\?
xdkodkYaom pdwfukd yGg;ap\? xdkol\ ,kwfnHhonfh
umr*kPfig;yg;ü ñGwfaom xdkumr*kPfig;yg;xuf tvGef
(r*fzkdvfedAÁmeftvdkYiSg) ryGg;rsm;aptyfaom
pdwfonf xdkawmifhwtyfaom pmwkr[m&mZfbHkü
(uyfa&muf&ef) jzpf\? (xdkolonf) ukd,fcE``mysufa<uí

aonfrS aemufü pmwkr[m&mZfewfwdkY\
taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY a&muf&\? xdkodkY
a&muf&jcif;ukdvnf; oDv &Sdaom oltm;om igqdk\
oDvr&Sdaom oltm; rqdk/ &[ef;wdkY oDv&Sdaom
oltm; pifMu,fhaomaMumifh pdwf\ awmifhwrlonf
jynfhpHkV (2)

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf orPtm;jzpfap
jAm[®Ptm;jzpfap xrif; tazsmf t0wf ,mOf yef; eHYom
eHYomaysmif; tdyf&mae&m ausmif; qDrD;tvSLukd
ay;vSLV xdkolonf tMuifumr*kPfig;yg;wnf;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh ay;vSL\? xdkumr*kPfig;yg;ukd
awmifhw\? xdkolonf]]wm0wð
omewfwdkYonf/y/ ,mrmewfwdkYonf/
wkodwmewfwdkYonf/edr®me&wdewfwdkYonf/
y&edrd®w0o0wåDewfwdkYonf touf&Snfukef\
tqif;vSukef\? csrf;om rsm;ukef\}}[k Mum;zl;\?
xdkoltm;]]igonf ukd,fcE``mysufa<uí aonfrS aemufü
y&edrd®w 0o0wåDewfwdkY\ taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY
a&muf&rlum; aumif;avpG}}[k podkYaom tMuHonf
jzpf\? xdkolonf xdkodkYaom pdwfukd xm;\?
xdkodkYaom pdwfukd aqmufwnf\? xdkodkYaom
pdwfukd yGg;ap\? xdkol\ ,kwfnHhonfh umr*kPfig;yg;ü
ñGwfaom xdkumr*kPfig;yg;xuf tvGef
(r*fzkdvfedAÁmeftvdkYiSg) ryGg;aptyfaom pdwfonf
xdkawmifhwtyfaom y&edrd®w0o0wåDbHkü
(uyfa&muf&ef) jzpf\? (xdkolonf) ukd,fcE``m ysufa<uí
aonfrS aemufü y&edrd®w0o0wåD ewfwdkY\
taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY a&muf&\? xdkodkY
a&muf&jcif;ukdvnf; oDv&Sdaom oltm;om igqdk\
oDvr&Sdaom oltm; rqdk/ &[ef;wdkY oDv&Sdaom
oltm; pifMu,faomaMumifh pdwf\ awmifhwrlonf
jynfhpHkV (3-7)

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf orPtm;jzpfap
jAm[®Ptm;jzpfap xrif; tazsmf t0wf ,mOf yef; eHYom

eHYomaysmif; tdyf&mae&m ausmif; qDrD;tvSLukd
ay;vSLV xdkolonf tMuifumr*kPfig;yg;wnf;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh ay;vSL\? xdkumr*kPfig;yg;ukd
awmifhw\? xdkolonf]]jA[®mwdkYonf touf&Snfukef\?
tqif;vSukef\? csrf;omrsm;ukef\}}[k Mum;zl;\?
xdkoltm;]]igonf ukd,fcE``m ysufa<uí aoonfrS aemufü
jA[®mwdkY\ taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY a&muf&rlum;
aumif;avpG}}[k podkYaom tMuHonf jzpf\? xdkolonf
xdkodkYaom pdwfukd xm;\? xdkodkYaom pdwfukd
aqmufwnf\? xdkodkYaom pdwfukd yGg;ap\?
xdkol\ ,kwfnHhonfh umr*kPfig;yg;ü ñGwfaom
xdkumr*kPfig;yg;wdkYxuftvGef (r*fzkdvfedAÁmef
tvdkYiSg) ryGg;rsm;aptyfaom pdwfonf
xdkawmifhwtyfaom jA[®mbHkü (uyfa&muf&ef) jzpf\?
(xdkolonf) ukd,fcE``mysufa<uí aoonfrS aemufü
jA[®mwdkY\ taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY a&muf &\?
xdkodkY a&muf&jcif;ukdvnf; oDv&Sdaom oltm;om
igqdk\? oDv r&Sdaom oltm; rqdk/ (0du© rÇ
ey[meforkapä'y[meftm;jzifh) uif;aom
umr&m*&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;om igqdk\? umr
&m*ESifh wuGjzpfaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; rqdk? &[ef;wdkY
oDv&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; umr&m*uif;aom aMumifh
pdwf\ awmifhwrlonf jynfhpHk\ &[ef;wdkY ay;vSLjcif;
[laom taMumif;aMumifh (vLUjynf ewfjynfwdkYü)
jzpfjcif;wdkYonf p&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ (8)

yíörokwf/

6-yknud&d,0w→Kokwf

36/ &[ef;wdkY yknud&d,0w→KwdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkUenf;
[lrl-'ge[laom yknud&d,0w→K? oDv[laom

yknud&d,0w→K? bm0em[laom
yknud&d,0w→KwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaomolonf 'ge[laom yknud&d,0w→Kukd
tenf;i,fomvQif jyKtyf\? oDv[laom yknud&d,0w→Kukd
tenf;i,fomvQif jyKtyf\? bm0em[laom ykn
ud&d,0w→Kukd rNyD;ap? xdkolonf
ukd,fcE"mysufa<uí aoonfrSaemufü vlwdkYwGif
bkef;uHhenf;aom ,kwfedrfaom trsKd;ü jzpf&V
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf 'ge[laom
yknud&d,0w→Kukd twdkif;t&Snf tm;jzifh jyKtyf\?
oDv[laom yknud&d,0w→Kukd twdkif;t&Snftm;jzifh
jyKtyf\? bm0em[laom yknud&d, 0w→Kukd rNyD;ap?
xdkolonf ukd,fcE"mysufa<uí aoonfrSaemufü
vlwdkYwGif bkef;uHBuD;aom jrifhjrwaom trsKd;ü
jzpf&V &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf 'ge[laom
yknud&d,0w→Kukd tvGeftuJ jyKtyf\? oDv[laom
yknud&d,0w→Kukd tvGeftuJ jyKtyf\? bm0em[laom
yknud&d,0w→Kukd rNyD;ap? xdkolonf
ukd,fcE"mysufa<uí aoonfrSaemufü
pmwkr[m&mZfewfwdkY\ taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY
a&muf&V &[ef;wdkY xdkbHkü
pmwkr[m&mZfewfrif;BuD; av;OD;wdkYonf 'ge[laom
yknud&d,0w→Kukd tvGeftuJ jyKaomaMumifh
oDv[laom yknud&d,0w→Kukd
tvGeftuJjyKaomaMumifh ewfü jzpfaom touf&Snfjcif;?
ewfü jzpfaom tqif;vSjcif;? ewfü jzpfaom csrf;omjcif;?
ewfü jzpfaom tjcHt&H rsm;jcif;? ewfü jzpfaom
tpdk;&jcif;? ewfü jzpfaom ½lyg½Hk? ewfü jzpfaom
o'´g½Hk? ewfü jzpfaom *E"m½Hk? ewfü jzpfaom
&om½Hk? ewfü jzpfaom azm|AÁm½Hk[laom
q,fyg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
pmwkr[m&mZfewfwdkYukd omvGef vTrf;rkd;ukefV
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf 'ge[laom
yknud&d,0w→Kukd tvGeftuJ jyKtyf\? oDv[laom

yknud&d,0w→Kukd tvGeftuJ jyKtyf\? bm0em[laom
yknud&d,0w→Kukd rNyD;ap? xdkolonf
ukd,fcE``mysufa<uí aoonfrSaemufü
wm0wðomewfwdkY\ taygif;tazmf tjzpfodkY a&muf&V/
&[ef;wdkY xdkbHkü ewfwdkYt&Sif odMum;rif;onf
'ge[laom yknud&d, 0w→Kukd tvGeftuJ
jyKaomaMumifh oDv[laom yknud&d,0w→Kukd
tvGeftuJ jyKaomaMumifh ewfö jzpfaom
touf&SnfjCIF;/y/ ewfö jzpfaom azm|AÁm½Hk[laom
q,fyg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh wm0wðomewfwdkYukd
omvGef vTrf;rkd;EdkifV &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom olonf 'ge[laom yknud&d,0w→Kukd
tvGeftuJ jyKtyf\? oDv[laom yknud&d,0w→Kukd
tvGeftuJ jyKtyf\? bm0em[laom yknud&d,0w→Kukd
rNyD;ap? xdkolonf ukd,fcE``mysufa<uí
aoonfrSaemufü ,mrmewfwdkY\ taygif;tazmf tjzpfodkY
a&muf&V &[ef;wdkY xdkbHkü ok,mrewfom;onf
'ge[laom yknud&d,0w→Kukd tvGeftuJ
jyKaomaMumifh oDv[laom yknud&d,0w→Kukd
tvGeftuJ jyKaomaMumifh ewfö jzpfaom
touf&SnfjCIF;/y/ ewfö jzpfaom azm|AÁm½Hk[laom
q,fyg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh ,mrmewfwdkYukd
omvGef vTrf;rkd;EdkifV &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom olonf 'ge[laom yknud&d,0w→Kukd
tvGeftuJ jyKtyf\? oDv[laom yknud&d,0w→Kukd
tvGeftuJ jyKtyf\? bm0em[laom yknud&d,0w→Kukd
rNyD;ap? xdkolonf ukd,fcE``mysufa<uí aoonfrS
aemufü wkodwmewfwdkY\ taygif;tazmf tjzpfodkY
a&muf&V &[ef;wdkY xdkbHkü oEÅKódwewfom;onf
'ge[laom yknud&d,0w→Kukd tvGeftuJ
jyKaomaMumifh oDv[laom yknud&d,0w→Kukd
tvGeftuJ jyKaomaMumifh ewfö jzpfaom
touf&SnfjCIF;/y/ ewföjzpfaom azm|AÁm½Hk[laom
q,fyg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh wkodwmewfwdkYukd

omvGefvTrf;rkd;Edkif\ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
 tcsKdUaom olonf 'ge[laom yknud&d,0w→Kukd
 tvGeftuJ jyKtyf\? oDv[laom yknud&d,0w→Kukd
 tvGeftuJ jyKtyf\? bm0em[laom yknud&d,0w→Kukd
 rNyD;ap? xdkolonf ukd,fcE``mysufa<uí aoonfrS
 aemufü edr®me&wdewfwdkY\ taygif;tazmf tjzpfodkY
 a&muf&\ &[ef;wdkY xdkbHkü okedr®dwewfom;onf
 'ge[laom yknud&d,0w→Kukd tvGeftuJ
 jyKaomaMumifh oDv[laom yknud&d,0w→Kukd
 tvGeftuJ jyKaomaMumifh ewfü jzpfaom
 touf&SnfjCIF;/y/ ewfüjzpfaom azm|AÁm½Hk[laom
 q,fyg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
 edr®me&wdewfwdkYukd omvGefvTrf;rkd;Edkif\
 &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf 'ge[laom
 yknud&d,0w→Kukd tvGeftuJ jyKtyf\? oDv[laom
 yknud&d,0w→Kukd tvGeftuJ jyKtyf\? bm0em[laom
 yknud&d,0w→Kukd rNyD;ap? xdkolonf
 ukd,fcE``mysufa<uí aoonfrSaemufü
 y&edr®dw0o0wåDewfwdkY\ taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY
 a&muf&\ &[ef;wdkY xdkbHkü 0o0wåDewfom;onf
 'ge[laom yknud&d,0w→Kukd tvGeftuJ
 jyKaomaMumifh oDv[laom yknud&d,0w→Kukd
 tvGeftuJ jyKaomaMumifh ewfü jzpfaom touf&SnfjCIF;?
 ewfü jzpfaom tqif;vSjCIF;? ewfü jzpfaom csrf;omjCIF;?
 ewfü jzpfaom tjCHt&H rsm;jCIF;? ewfü jzpfaom
 tpdK;&jCIF;? ewfü jzpfaom ½lyg½Hk? ewfü jzpfaom
 o'g½Hk? ewfü jzpfaom *E``m½Hk? ewfü jzpfaom
 &om½Hk? ewfü jzpfaom azm|AÁm½Hk[laom
 q,fyg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
 y&edr®dw0o0wåDewfwdkYukd
 omvGefvTrf;rkd;Edkif\ &[ef;wdkY
 xdkyknud&d,0w→KwdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
 (rdefYawmfri\)/

q|okwf/

7-oyÜK&do'geokwf

37/ &[ef;wdkY olawmfauMif;wdkY\

ay;vSLjcif;]oyÜK&do'ge}wdkYonf

p&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-oefY&Sif;pifMu,faom
vSLzG,f0w¬Kukd ay;vSL\? rGefjrwfaom
vSLzG,f0w¬Kukd ay;vSL\? oifhavsmfavsmufywfaom
tcgü ay;vSL\? tyfaom vSLzG,f0w¬Kukd ay;vSL\?
tvSLcHyk*³/₄dKvf vSLzG,f0w¬KwdkYukd a&G;cs,f
pdppfi ay;vSL\? rjywf ay;vSL\? ay;vSLonf&Sdaomf
pdwfukd Munfvifap\? ay;vSLNyD;aemuf ESpfoufaom
pdwf&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY olawmfauMif;wdkY\
ay;vSLjCIF;]oyÜK&do'ge}wdkYonf
b&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

v,f,majraumif;ozG,fjzpfukefaom? jrwfaom
tusifhukd usifhavh&Sdukefaom yk*³/₄dKvfwdkYü
oefY&Sif;pifMu,faom? rGefjrwfaom? tyfpyfaom tazsmf
abmZOflaom vSLzG,fukd avsmufywfaom tcgü rjywf
ay;vSLV rsm;pGmaom tmrdoukd pGefYvSLNyD;í
ESvHk;rom&Sdonf rjzpf&m? podkY vSLtyfaom
tvSLwdkYukd txl;½lJrifEdkifolwdkYonf csD;rGrf;ukefV
o''gw&m;ESifh jynfhphkaom? xufjrufaom
ÓPf&Sdaom ynm&Sdonf vGwfvGwfpGefYMuJaom
pdwfjzifh podkY ay;vSLylaZmfí qif;&Jr&Sd&m
csrf;omaom (vlUjynf ewfjynf) avmuodkY a&muf&V

owårkwf/

8-oyÜK&dookwf

38/ &[ef;wdkY olawmfaumif;onf trsKd;ü
jzpfay:vmonf&Sdaomf rsm;pGmaom vltaygif;\
tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omjCIF;tvdkYiSg jzpf\? trdtzwdkY\
tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omjCIF; tvdkYiSg jzpf\? om;r,m;\
tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omjCIF;tvdkYiSg jzpf\?
uReftrlvkyfa,musfm;wdkY\
tusKd;pD;yGg;csrf;omjCIF;tvdkYiSg jzpf\?
taqGcifyGef;cspfuRrf;0ifolwdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGg;
csrf;omjCIF; tvdkYiSg jzpf\? a&S;u aovGefNyD;aom
taqGtrsKd;wdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omjCIF;tvdkYiSg
jzpf\? rif;\ tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omjCIF;tvdkYiSg jzpf\?
ewfwdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omjCIF;tvdkYiSg jzpf\?
orPjAm[®PwdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omjCIF;tvdkYiSg
jzpfV &[ef;wdkY tvHk;pHkaom aumufpyg;wdkYukd
jynfhpHkapwwfaom &GmoGef;aom rkd;BuD;onf
rsm;pGmaom vltaygif;\ tusKd;pD;yGg;
csrf;omjCIF;tvdkYiSg jzpfouJhodkY &[ef;wdkY
ptwlomvQif olawmfaumif;onf trsKd;ü
jzpfay:vmonf&Sdaomf rsm;pGmaom vltaygif;\
tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omjCIF;tvdkYiSg jzpf\? trdtzwdkY\
tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omjCIF;tvdkYiSg jzpf\? om;r,m;\
tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omjCIF;tvdkYiSg jzpf\?
uReftrlvkyfa,musfm;wdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omjCIF;
tvdkYiSg jzpf\? taqGcifyGef; cspfuRrf;0ifolwdkY\
tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omjCIF;tvdkYiSg jzpf\? a&S;u
aovGefNyD;aom taqGtrsKd;wdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGg;
csrf;omjCIF;tvdkYiSg jzpf\? rif;\ tusKd;pD;yGg;
csrf;omjCIF;tvdkYiSg jzpf\? ewfwdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGg;
csrf;omjCIF;tvdkYiSg jzpf\? orPjAm[®PwdkY\
tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omjCIF;tvdkYiSg jzpf\k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

tdrfäaeaom ynm&Sdyk*³/₄dKvf onf pifppftm;jzifh
rsm;pGmaomvlwdkY\ tusKd;iSg jzpfV
aeYnOfhwdkYywfvHk; ysif;&djCIF;r&Sdaom

ynm&Sdonf a&S;OD;pGm trdtzwdkYtm;
a&S;üjyKzl;aom aus;Zl;ukd tzeftwvJvJatmufarhonfjzpfí
taMumif;tm;avsmfpGm ylaZmf\? tdrf&mrxmifbJ
&[ef;jyKaom jrwfaom tusifhudkd usifhaom
yk*³/₄dKvfwdkYukd t¹/₂dktaojyKV ouf0if,HkMunfaom
o'`gw&m;&Sdaom oDvukd cspfolonf w&m;wdkYukd
odí (olawmfaumif;wdkYukd) ylaZmf\? rif;\
tpD;tyGg;ukd aqmif\? ewfwdkY\ tpD;tyGg;ukd aqmif\?
taqGtrsKd; rdwfaqGwdkY\ tpD;tyGg;ukd aqmif\/
olawmfaumif;w&m;ü aumif;pGm wnfaom xdkolonf
tvHk;pHkaom olwdkY\ tpD;tyGg;ukd aqmif\? xdkolonf
0efwdkrl]rpä&d,} tnpftaMu;ukd y,fazsmufí
at;Nidrf;aom avmuodkY a&muf&V

t|rokwf/

9-tbdoE´okwf

39/ &[ef;wdkY csrf;omukd aqmifwwfukefaom?
ewfjynftusKd;iSg jzpfukefaom? csrf;omaom tusKd;ukd
ay;wwfukefaom? ewfjynfü
y#doaE`ukdjzpfapwwfukefaom paumif;rltxk
ukodkvft,Of&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf tvkd&SdjCIF;iSg
ESpfoufjCIF;iSg ESvHk;ukd yGg;apjCIF;iSg
tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpfukefV/
tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
t&d,mwynfhonf jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd ukd;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyf\? &[ef;wdkY csrf;omukd aqmifwwfaom?
ewfjynftusKd;iSg jzpfafaom? csrf;omaom tusKd;ukd
ay;wwfaom? ewfjynfü y#doaE`ukdjzpfapwwfaom?
a&S;OD;pGmaom paumif;rltxk ukodkvft,Ofonf
tvkd&SdjCIF;iSg ESpfoufjCIF;iSg ESvHk;ukd
yGg;apjCIF;iSg tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpfV/
&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pomoemawmfü

t&d,mwynfhonf w&m;awmfukd ukd;uG,f &m[lí
qnf;uyf\? &[ef;wdkY ESpfckajrmufjzpfaom
paumif;rltxk ukodkvft,Ofonf/y/ jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pomoemawmfü
t&d,mwynfhonf oHCmawmfukd ukd;uG,f &m[lí
qnf;uyf\? &[ef;wdkY csrf;omukd aqmifwwfaom?
ewfjynftusKd;iSg jzpfaom? csrf;omaom tusKd;ukd
ay;wwfaom? ewfjynfü y#doaE`ukdjzpfapwwfaom?
oHk;ckajrmufjzpfaom paumif;rltxk ukodkvft,Ofonf
tvkd&SdjCIF;iSg ESpfoufjCIF;iSg ESvHk;ukd
yGg;apjCIF;iSg tpD; tyGg;tvdkYiSg csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpfV/
&[ef;wdkY tjrwf[k odtyfukefaom? &SnfjrifhpGmaom
umvywfvHk; jzpf\k odtyfukefaom? olawmfaumif;
tquftEG,f[k odtyfukefaom? a&S;olawmfaumif;wdkY\
tavhtusifh[k odtyfukefaom? ry,ftyfukefaom?
(a&S;uvnf;) ry,fzl;ukefaom? (,ckvnf;) ry,fukefaom?
(aemifvnf;) y,fvwa`HU r[kwfukefaom?
ynm&SdorPjAm[®PwDkY rypfy,ftyfonfh jrwfaom 'ge[k
qdktyfukefaom tvSLwDkYonf pig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
t&d,mwynfhonf olUtoufukd owfjCIF;ukd y,fí
olUtoufowfjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\? &[ef;wdkY olUtoufukd
owfjCIF;rS a&Smif MuOfaom t&d,mwynfhonf
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdukefaom owå0gwdkYtm;
ab;r&SdjCIF;ukd ay;vSL onf rnf\? &efr&SdjCIF;ukd
ay;vSLonf rnf\? qif;&Jr&SdjCIF;ukd ay;vSLonf rnf\?
twdkif; t&Snfr&Sdaom owå0gwdkYtm; ab;r&SdjCIF;
&efr&SdjCIF; qif;&Jr&SdjCIF;ukd ay;vSLaomaMumifh
twdkif; t&Snfr&Sdaom ab;r&SdjCIF; &efr&SdjCIF;
qif;&Jr&SdjCIF;\ tzdkY&SdV &[ef;wdkY ponfum; tjrwf[k
odtyfaom? &SnfjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk; jzpf\k
odtyfaom? olawmfaumif; tquftEG,f[k odtyfaom?
a&S;ola[mif;wdkY\
tavhtusifh[k odtyfaom?
ry,ftyfaom? (a&S;uvnf;) ry,fzl;aom? (,ckvnf;) ry,faom?

(aemifvnf;) y,fvwaHU r[kwfaom?
ynm&SdorPjAm[®PwdkY rypfy,ftyfonfh jrwfaom
tvSL[k qdktyfaom yXrjzpfaom tvSLwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
csrf;omukd aqmifwwfaom? ewfjynftusKd;iSg
jzpfaom? csrf;omaom tusKd; ukd ay;wwfaom?
ewfjynfö y#doaE"ukdjzpfapwwfaom?
pwkw-ajrmufjzpfaom paumif;rl txk ukodkvft,Ofonf
tvkd&Sdjcif;iSg ESpfoufjCIF;iSg ESvHk;ukd
yGg;apjCIF;iSg tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpfV/
&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pomoemawmfö
t&d,mwynfhonf ydkif&Sifray;aom olwpfyg;OpömuKd
cdk;,ljCIF;ukd y,fí ydkif&Sifray;aom olwpfyg;OpömuKd
cdk;,ljCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfV/y/ umr*kPfwdkYü
rSm;;Gif;aomtm;jzifh usifhjCIF;ukd y,fí umr*kPfwdkYü
rSm;;Gif;aomtm;jzifh usifhjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfV/y/
r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkjCIF;ukd y,fí r[kwfrfSef
ajymqdkjCIF;rS a&Smif MuOfV/y/ ,pfrl;arhavsmhjCIF;\
taMumif;jzpfaom aot&ufaomufpm;jCIF;ukd y,fí ,pfrl;
arhavsmhjCIF;\taMumif;jzpfaom aot&uf
aomufpm;jCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfV/ &[ef;wdkY ,pfrl;
arhavsmhjCIF;\ taMumif;jzpfaom aot&ufukd
aomufpm;jCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfaom t&d,mwynfh onf
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdaom owå0gwdkYtm; ab;r&SdjCIF;ukd
ay;vSLonf rnf\? &efr&SdjCIF;ukd ay;vSLonf rnf\?
qif;&Jr&SdjCIF;ukd ay;vSLonf rnf\?
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdaom owå0gwdkYtm; ab;r&SdjCIF;
&efr&SdjCIF; qif;&Jr&SdjCIF;ukd ay;vSLaomaMumifh
twdkif;t&Snf r&Sdaom ab;r&SdjCIF; &efr&SdjCIF;
qif;&Jr&SdjCIF;\ tzdkY&SdV &[ef;wdkY ponfum; tjrwf[k
odtyfaom? &SnfjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk; jzpfV[k
odtyfaom? olawmfauMif;wdkY\ tquftEG,f[k odtyfaom?
a&S;olawmfauMif;wdkY\ tavhtusifh[k odtyfaom?
ry,ftyfaom? (a&S;uvnf;) ry,fzl;aom? (,ckvnf;) ry,faom?
(aemifvnf;) y,fvwaHU r[kwfaom?

ynm&SdorPjAm[®PwdekYhrypfy,ftyfonfh jrwwfaom
tvSL[k qdktyfaom ylorjzpfaom tvSLwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
csrf;om ukd aqmifwwfaom ewfjynftusKd;iSg jzpfaom
csrf;omaom tusKd;ukd ay;wwfaom ewfjynfü
y#doaE"ukdjzpfapwwfaom tlrjzpfaom paumif;rltxk
ukodkvft,Ofonf tvkd&Sdjcif;iSg ESpfoufjCIF;iSg
ESvHk;ukd yGg;apjCIF;iSg tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg
csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpfV/ &[ef;wdkY csrf;omukd
aqmifwwfaom? ewfjynftusKd;iSg jzpfaom?
csrf;omaom tusKd;ukd ay;wwfaom? ewfjynfü
y#doaE"ukdjzpfapwwfaom? &SpfrsKd;aom
paumif;rltxk ukodkvf t,OfwdkYonf tvkd&SdjCIF;iSg
ESpfoufjCIF;iSg ESvHk;ukd yGg;apjCIF;iSg
tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpfukef[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-'kpö&dw0dyguokwf

40/ &[ef;wdkY rSD0Jtyf yGg;rsm;tyf
tBudrfrsm;pGmjyKtyfaomol\ toufukd owfjCIF;onf
i&Jüjzpfapwwf\? wd&pämeFrSd;üjzpfapwwf\?
NydWåmbHküjzpfapwwf\? ol\ toufukd owfjCIF;\
tayghqHk;tusKd;onf vljzpfaom oltm;
toufwdkCIF;ukdjzpfapwwfV/ &[ef;wdkY rSD0Jtyf
yGg;rsm;tyf tBudrfrsm;pGmjyKtyfaom
ydkif&Sifray;aom olwpfyg; Opömukd cdk;,lCIF;onf
i&Jüjzpfapwwf\? wd&pämeFrSd;üjzpfapwwf\?
NydWåmbHküjzpfapwwf\? ydkif&Sif ray;aom
olwpfyg;Opömukd cdk;,lCIF;\ tayghqHk;tusKd;onf
vljzpfaom oltm; pnf;pdrfOpöm
ysufpD;jCIF;ukdjzpfapwwfV/ &[ef;wdkY rSD0Jtyf
yGg;rsm;tyf tBudrfrsm;pGm jyKtyfaom umr*kPfwdekYü

rSm;;Gif;aomtm;jzifh usifhjcif;onf i&Jüjzpfapwwf\?
wd&pämefrsKd;üjzpfapwwf\?
NydwåmbHküjzpfapwwf\? olUom; tdrf&m[laom
umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;;Gif;aomtm;jzifh usifhjcif;\
tayghqHk;tusKd;onf vljzpfaoom oltm;
&efolwdkYESifhwuG &efjzpfapwwfV &[ef;wdkY
rSD0Jtyf yGg;rsm;tyf tBudrfrsm;pGm jyKtyfaom
r[kwfrfSef pum;ukd ajymjcif;onf i&Jüjzpfapwwf\?
wd&pämefrsKd;üjzpfapwwf\?
NydwåmbHküjzpfapwwf\? r[kwfrfSefaom pum;ukd
ajymjcif;\ tayghqHk;tusKd;onf vljzpfaoomoltm;
r[kwfrfSefaom pum;jzifh
pGyfpJGch&jcif;ukdjzpfapwwfV &[ef;wdkY rSD0Jtyf
yGg;rsm;tyf tBudrfrsm;pGm jyKtyfaom
ukef;wdkufpum;ajymjcif;onf i&Jüjzpfapwwf\?
wd&pämefrsKd;üjzpfapwwf\?
NydwåmbHküjzpfapwwf\? ukef;wdkufpum;
ajymMum;jcif;\ tayghqHk;tusKd;onf vljzpfaoom oltm;
taqGcifyGef;wdkYESifh uJGjym;jcif;ukdjzpfapwwfV
&[ef;wdkY rSD0Jtyf yGg;rsm;tyf tBudrfrsm;pGm
jyKtyfaom Murf;wrf;aom pum;ukd ajymqdkjcif;onf
i&Jüjzpfapwwf\? wd&pämefrsKd;üjzpfapwwf\?
NydwåmbHküjzpfapwwf\? Murf; wrf;aom pum;ukd
ajymqdkjcif;\ tayghqHk;tusKd;onf vljzpfaoom oltm;
rESpfoufzG,faom toHukdjzpfapwwfV &[ef;wdkY
rSD0Jtyf yGg;rsm;tyf tBudrfrsm;pGm jyKtyfaom
Nydefzsif;aom pum;ukd ajymjcif; onf i&Jüjzpfapwwf\?
wd&pämefrsKd;üjzpfapwwf\?
NydwåmbHküjzpfapwwf\? Nydefzsif;aom pum;ukd
ajymqdkjcif;\ tayghqHk;tusKd;onf vljzpfaoom oltm;
olwpyfg;wdkY rem,ltyfaom pum;&Sdonfukdjzpfap
wwfV &[ef;wdkY rSD0Jtyf yGg;rsm;tyf
tBudrfrsm;pGmjyKtyfaom aot&ufukd aomufjcif;onf
i&Jühjzpfapwwf\? wd&pämefrsKd;üjzpfapwwf\?

NydwåmbHküjzpfapwwf\? aot&ufukd aomufjCIF;\
tayghqHk;tusKd;onf vljzpfaoM oltm;
½l;oGyfjCIF;ukdjzpfapwwf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

av;ckajrmuf 'ge0*f NyD;V

5-Oaygox0*f 1-oHcdwåLaygoxokwf

41/ tuREfkyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrWfpGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&HjzpfaoM aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg jrWfpGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYukd]&[ef;wdkY}][k rdefYawmfrl\?
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifbk&m;}}[k
jrWfpGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum; avQmufxm;ukef\?
jrWfpGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
usifhoHk;tyfaom Oyko fonf tusKd;BuD;\?
tmedoifBuD;\? wefcdk;BuD;\? BuD;aom
ysHUESHUjCIF;&SdV &[ef;wdkY tb,fodkY
usifhoHk;tyfaom t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Oyko fonf tusKd;BuD;oenf;? tmedoifBuD;oenf;?
wefcdk;BuD;oenf;? BuD;aom ysHUESHUjCIF;&Sdoenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü t&d,mwynfhonf podkY
qifjCIF/]&[EÅmwdkYonf toufxufqHk; toufowfjCIF;ukd
y,fí toufowfjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfukef\? wkWfukd
csxm;NyD;jzpfukef\? vufeufukd csxm;NyD;jzpfukef\?
&Sufwwfukef\? oem; wwfukef\? cyfodrf;aom
owå0gwdkY\ tpD;tyGg;ukd vkdvM;vsuf aeukef\?
igonfvnf; pwpfnOfhESifh wpfaeYywfvHk;
toufowfjCIF;ukd y,fí toufowfjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfol
wkWfukd csxm;ol vufeufukd csxm;ol &SufjCIF;&Sdol

oem;jcif;odkYa&mufol cyfodrf;aom owå0gwdkY\
tpD;tyGg;ukd vkdvm;oljzpfí aeygtHh?
ptaMumif;t*Fgjzifhvnf; &[EÅmwdkYukd twkvkdufí
jyKygtHh? ightm; OykofusifhoHk;tyfonfvnf;
jzpfayvdrfhrnf}}[k (qifjci\)? pyXrt*FgESifh
jynfhpHkV]]&[EÅmwdkYonf toufxufqHk;
ray;onfukd ,ljcif;ukd y,fí ray;onfukd ,ljcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfukef\? ay;onfukdom ,lukef\
ay;onfukdom tvkd&Sdukef\? rckd;r0Suf pifMu,faom
ukd,fjzifh aeukef\? igonfvnf;
pwpfnOfhESifhwpfaeYywfVHk; ray;onfukd ,ljcif;ukd
y,fí ray;onfukd ,ljcif;rSS a&SmifMuOfvsuf
ay;onfukdom ,lavh&Sdonf ay;onfukdom tvkd&Sdonf
jzpfí rckd;r0Suf pifMu,faom ukd,fjzifh aeygtHh?
ptaMumif;t*Fgjzifhvnf; &[EÅmwdkYukd twk vkdufí
jyKygtHh? ightm; OykofusifhoHk;tyfonfvnf;
jzpfayvdrfhrnf}}[k (qifjci\)? p'kwd, t*FgESifh
jynfhpHkV]]&[EÅmwdkYonf toufxufqHk; rjrwfaom
tusifhukdkd y,fí jrwfaom tusifhukd usifhukef\
(rjrwfaom tusifhrS) a0;pGm a&SmifMuOfukef\
&GmolwdkY\ tavihjpfaom arxkef tusifhrS
a&SmifMuOfukef\? igonfvnf;
pwpfnOfhESifhwpfaeYywfVHk; rjrwfaomtusifhukd y,fí
jrwfaom tusifhukd usifhavh&Sdonfjzpfí (rjrwfaom
tusifhrS) a0;pGma&SmifMuOfvsuf &GmolwdkY\
tavihjpfaom arxkeftusifhrS a&SmifMuOfygtHh?
ptaMumif;t*Fgjzifhvnf; &[EÅmwdkYukd twk vkdufí
jyKygtHh? ightm; OykofusifhoHk;tyfonfvnf;
jzpfayvdrfhrnf}}[k (qifjci\)? pwwd, t*FgESifh
jynfhpHkV]]&[EÅmwdkYonf toufxufqHk; r[kwfrrSef
ajymjcif;ukd y,fí r[kwfrrSef ajymjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfukef\? trSefukdom qkdavh&Sdukef\
rSefaompum;csif; qufpyfapukef\? wnfaom
pum;&Sdukef\? ,HkMunfxkdufaom pum;&Sdukef\?

avmuukd vSnfhpm;wwfol r[kwfukef? igonf vnf;
bwpfnOfhESifhwpfaeYywfvHk; r[kwfrSefajymjCIF;ukd
y,fí r[kwfrSefajymjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf vsuf
trSefukdom qkdol rSefaompum;csif; qufpyfapol
wnfaom pum;&Sdol ,HkMunfxkdufaom
pum;&Sdoljzpfí avmuukd rvSnfhpm;y] (aeygtHh)?
ptaMumif;t*Fgjzifhvnf; &[EÅmwdkYukd twkvkdufí
jyKygtHh? ightm; OykofusifhoHk;tyfonfvnf;
jzpfayvdrfhrnf}}[k (qifjCIF)? bpwkw-t*FgESifh
jynfhpHkV]&[EÅmwdkYonf
touxufqHk; ,pfrl;arhavsmhjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaom
aot&uf aomufjCIF;ukd y,fí ,pfrl;arhavsmhjcif;\
taMumif;jzpfaom aot&ufaomufjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOfukef\? igonfvnf;
bwpfnOfhESifhwpfaeYywfvHk; ,pfrl;arhavsmhjcif;\
taMumif;jzpfaom ao t&ufaomufjCIF;ukd
y,fí ,pfrl;arhavsmhjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaom aot&ufukd
aomufjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfygtHh?
ptaMumif;t*Fgjzifhvnf; &[EÅmwdkYukd twkvkdufí
jyKygtHh? ightm; Oykof usifhoHk;jCIF;onfvnf;
jzpfayvdrfhrnf}}[k (qifjCIF)? pylört*FgESifh jynfhpHkV
]&[EÅmwdkYonf touxfufqHk; wpxyfom pm;ukef\?
nmpm;jCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfukef\? aevGJaomtcgü
pm;jCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfukef\? igonfvnf;
bwpfnOfhESifhwpfaeYywfvHk; wpxyfo m pm;ygtHh?
nmpm;jCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfygtHh? aevGJaomtcgü
pm;jCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfygtHh? p taMumif;t*Fgjzifhvnf;
&[EÅmwdkYukd twkvkdufí jyKygtHh? ightm;
OykofusifhoHk;jCIF;onfvnf; jzpfayvdrfhrnf}}[k
(qifjCIF)? bq|t*FgESifh jynfhpHkV]&[EÅmwdkYonf
touxufqHk; ujcif; oDjcif; wD;rlwfjCIF;
(olawmfaumif;w&m;\) ql;ajimifhjzpfaom yGJMunfhjcif;
yef;yefjCIF; eHYomrlefYjc,fjCIF;
eHYomaysmif;vdrf;jCIF;ukd y,fí ujcif; oDjcif;

wD;rlwfjCIF; (olawmfauMif;w&m;\) qL;ajimifhjzpfaom
yGJMunfhjCIF; yef;yefjCIF; eHYomrlefYjc,fjCIF;
eHYomaysmif;vdrf;jCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfukef\? igonfvnf;
pwpfnOfhESifhwpfaeY ywfvHk; ujcif; oDjcif;
wD;rlwfjCIF; (olawmfauMif;w&m;\) qL;ajimifhjzpfaom
yGJMunfhjCIF; yef;yefjCIF; eHYomrlefYjc,fjCIF;
eHYomaysmif;vdrf;jCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfygtHh?
ptaMumif;t*Fgjzifhvnf; &[EÅmwdkYukd twkvkdufí
jyKygtHh? ightm; OykofusifhoHk;jCIF;onfvnf;
jzpfayvdrfhrnf}}[k (qifjCIF)\? powårt*FgESifh
jynfhpHkV]]&[EÅmwdkYonf toufxufqHk;
jrifhaomae&m jrwaomae&mü aejCIF;ukd y,fí
jrifhaomae&m jrwaomae&mü aejCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOfukef\? anmifapmif;i,füjzpfap
jrufTCif;üjzpfap edrfhaomae&mü aeukef\? igonfvnf;
pwpfnOfhESifhwpfaeYywfvHk; jrifhaomae&m
jrwaomae&mü aejCIF;ukdy,fí jrifhaomae&m
jrwaomae&mü aejCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfvsuf
anmifapmif;i,füjzpfap jrufTCif;üjzpfap
edrfhaomae&mü aeygtHh? ptaMumif;t*Fgjzifhvnf;
&[EÅmwdkYukd twkvkdufí jyKygtHh? ightm;
OykofusifhoHk;jCIF;onfvnf; jzpfayvdrfhrnf}}[k
(qifjCIF)\? pt|rt*FgESifh jynfhpHkV &[ef;wdkY podkY
usifhoHk;tyfaom t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
OykofoNF tusKd;BuD;\? tmedoifBuD;\? wefckd;BuD;\?
BuD;aom ysHUESHUjCIF;&Sd\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokWF/

2-0dw→wlaygoxokWF

42/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
usifhoHk;tyfaom OykofoNF tusKd;BuD;\? tmedoif
BuD;\? wefckd;BuD;\? BuD;aom ysHUESHUjCIF;&SdV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkY usifhoHk;tyfaom
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Oykofof
tusKd;BuD;oenf;? tmedoifBuD;oenf;?
wefckd;BuD;oenf;? BuD;aom ysHUESHUjcif;&Sdoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü t&d,mwynfhonf podkY
qifjcif\ -]]&[EÅmwdkYonf toufxufqHk; toufowfjcif;ukd
y,fí toufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfukef\? wkwfukd
csxm;NyD; jzpfukef\? vufeufukd csxm;NyD; jzpfukef\?
&Sufwwfukef\? oem;wwfukef\? cyfodrf;aom
owå0gwdkY\ tpD;tyGg;ukd vkdv;vsuf aeukef\?
igonfvnf; bwpfnOfhESifhwpfaeYywfVHk;
toufowfjcif;ukd y,fí toufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfvsuf
wkwfukd csxm;ol vufeufukd csxm;ol &Sufjcif;&Sdol
oem;jcif;odkY a&mufol cyfodrf;aom owå0gwdkY\
tpD;tyGg;ukd vkdv; oljzpfí aeygtHh?
ptaMumif;t*Fgjzifhvnf; &[EÅmwdkYukd twkvkdufí
jyKygtHh? ightm; Oykofofusifh oHk;tyfonfvnf;
jzpfayvdrfhrnf}}[k (qifjcif\)? pyXrt*FgESifh
jynfhpHkV/y/]&[EÅmwdkYonf toufxufqHk;
jrifhaomae&m jrwaomae&mü aejcif;ukd y,fí
jrifhaomae&m jrwaomae&mü aejcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfukef\? anmifapmif;i,füjzpfap
jruftcif;üjzpfap edrfhaomae&mü aeukef\? igonfvnf;
bwpfnOfhESifhwpfaeYywfVHk; jrifhaomae&m
jrwaomae&mü aejcif;rS a&SmifMuOf vsuf
anmifapmif;i,füjzpfap jruftcif;üjzpfap
edrfhaomae&mü aeygtHh? ptaMumif;t*Fgjzifh vnf;
&[EÅmwdkYukd twkvkdufí jyKygtHh? ightm;
OykofofusifhoHk;tyfonfvnf; jzpfayvdrfhrnf}}[k (qifjcif\)?
pt|rt*FgESifh jynfhpHkV &[ef;wdkY
podkYusifhoHk;tyfaom t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom Oykofof tusKd;BuD;\? tmedoifBuD;\?
wefckd;BuD;\? BuD;aom ysHUESHUjcif;&SdV
tb,frQavmuf tusKd;BuD;oenf;? tmedoifBuD;oenf;?

wefckd;BuD;oenf;? BuD;aom ysHUESHUjCIF;&Sdoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; tMuifolonf rsm;pGm
wyfESpfoufzG,f &wemwdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
t*FwkDif;? r*"wkDif;? umodwkDif;? aumovwkDif;?
0ZÆDwkDif;? rv'wkDif;?apwDwkDif;? 0*FwkDif;?
uk½kwkDif;? ylömvwkDif;? rpäwkDif;? ol&aoewkDif;?
tóuwkDif;? t0EÅdwkDif;? *E"m&wkDif;? uarÁmZwkDif;
bwpfq,fhajcmuf wkDif;wdkYü
pkd;ykDifBuD;rSL;ol[laom rif;tjzpfukd jyKap&m\
xkdwpfq,fhajcmufwkDif;wdkYü rif;tjzpfukd
jyKapjCIF;onf t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom OykoF\
wpfq,fhajcmufpdwf pdwfí wfpdpwfrQjzpfaoM
tusKd;ukd rrSDEkDif? xkdodkY rrSDEkDifjCIF;onf
tb,hfaMumifhenf;/ &[ef;wdkY ewfcsrf;omukd
axmufqaomf vlrif;\ tjzpfonf txD;usefaomol\
csrf;omESifh wl\ &[ef;wdkY vlü jzpfaoM
tESpfig;q,fwdkYonf pmwkr[m&mZfewfwdkY\
wpfaeYwpfnOfh rnf\? xkdnOfhjzifh
nOfhaygif;oHk;q,fwdkYonf vrnf\? xkdvjzifh
wpfq,fhESpfvwdkYonf ESpf rnf\? xkdESpfjzifh ewfü
jzpfaoM ESpfaygif;ig;&mwkYonf pmwkr[m&mZf
ewfwdkY\ touf twkDif; t&Snfjzpf\ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
rdef;rjzpfap a,mufsm;jzpfap rnfolrqkd
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom OykoFukd
usifhoHk;jCIF;aMumifh cE"mysufa<u aoonfrSaemufü
pmwkr[m&mZf ewfwdkY\ taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY
uyfa&mufEkDif&maom taMumif;onf &Sdonfomwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY ptaMumif;rsKd;ukd &nf&G,fí
ewfcsrf;omukd axmufqaomf vlrif;\ tjzpfonf
txD;usefaomol\ csrf;omESifh wl\[k igqkd\ &[ef;wdkY
vlü jzpfaoM tESpfwpf&mwkYonf
wm0wðomewfwdkY\ wpfaeYwpfnOfh rnf\?
xkdnOfhjzifh nOfhaygif;oHk;q,fwdkYonf vrnf\?
xkdvjzifh wpfq,fhESpfvwdkYonf ESpf rnf\? xkdESpfjzifh

ewfűjzpfaom ESpfaygif;wpfaxmifonf
wm0wđomewfwdkY\ touftwkdif;t&SnfjzpfV &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü rdef;rjzpfap a,mufsm;jzpfap rnfolrqkd
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Oykofukd
usifhoHk;jcif;aMumifh cE``mysufa<u aoonfrSaemufü
wm0wđomewfwdkY\ taygif;tazmf tjzpfodkY
uyfa&mufEkdif&maom taMumif;onf &Sdonfomwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY ptaMumif;rsKd;ukd &nf&G,fí
ewfcsrf;omukd axmufqaomf vlrif;\tjzpfonf
txD;usefaomol\ csrf;omESifh wl[k igqkdV &[ef;wdkY
vlü jzpfaoM tESpfESpf&mwkdYonf ,mrmewfwdkY\
wpfaeYwpfnOfh rnf\? xkdnOfhjzifh
nOfhaygif;oHk;q,fwdkYonf vrnf\? xkdvjzifh
wpfq,fhESpfvwdkYonf ESpfrrnf\? xkdESpfjzifh
ewfűjzpfaom ESpfaygif;ESpfaxmifonf ,mrmewfwdkY\
touftwkdif;t&Snf jzpfV &[ef;wdkY pavmuü rdef;rjzpfap
a,mufsm;jzpfap rnfolrqkd t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom Oykofukd usifhoHk;jcif;aMumifh
cE``mysufa<u aoonfrSaemufü ,mrmewfwdkY\
taygif;tazmf tjzpfodkY uyfa&mufEkdif&maom
taMumif;onf &Sdonfomwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ptaMumif;rsKd;ukd &nf&G,fí ewfcsrf;omukd
axmufqaomf vlrif;\tjzpfonf txD;usefaomol\
csrf;omESifh wl[k igqkdV &[ef;wdkY vlü jzpfaoM
tESpfav;&mwkdYonf wkodwmewfwdkY\
wpfaeYwpfnOfh rnf\? xkdnOfhjzifh
nOfhaygif;oHk;q,fwdkYonf vrnf\? xkdvjzifh
wpfq,fhESpfvwdkYonf ESpfrrnf\? xkdESpfjzifh
ewfűjzpfaom ESpfaygif;av;axmifwdkYonf
wkodwmewfwdkY\ touftwkdif;t&Snf jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü rdef;rjzpfap a,mufsm;jzpfap rnfolrqkd
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Oykofukd
usifhoHk;jcif;aMumifh cE``mysufa<uaoonfrS aemufü
wkodwmewfwdkY\ taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY

uyfa&mufEkdif&maom taMumif;onf &Sdonfomwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY ptaMumif;rsKd;ukd &nf&G,fí
ewfcsrf;omukd axmufqaomf vlrif;\tjzpfonf
txD;usefaomol\ csrf;omESifh wl[k igqkd\ &[ef;wdkY
vlü jzpfaom tESpf&Spf&mwdkYonf
edr®me&wdewfwdkY\ wpfaeYwpfnOfh rnf\
xkdnOfhjzifh nOfhaygif;oHk;q,fwdkYonf vrnf\
xkdvjzifh wpfq,fhESpfvwdkYonf ESpf rnf? xkdESpfjzifh
ewfjzpfom ESpfaygif;&SpfaxmifwdkYonf
edr®me&wdewfwdkY\ touftwk dif;t&Snf jzpf/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü rdef;rjzpfap a,mufsm;jzpfap
rnfolrqkd t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Oykofukd
usifhoHk;jcif;aMumifh cE`mysufa<uaoonfrS aemufü
edr®me&wdewfwdkY\ taygif;tazmfjzpfodkY
uyfa&mufEkdif&maom taMumif;onf &Sdonfomwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY ptaMumif; rsKd;ukd &nf&G,fí
ewfcsrf;omukd axmufqaomf vlrif;\tjzpfonf
txD;usefaomol\ csrf;omESifh wl[k igqkd\ &[ef;wdkY
vlü jzpfaom tESpfwpfaxmifajcmuf&mwdkYonf
y&edr®dw0o0wåDewfwdkY\ wpfaeYwpfnOfh rnf\
xkdnOfhjzifh nOfhaygif;oHk;q,fwdkYonf vrnf\
xkdvjzifh wpfq,fh ESpfvwdkYonf ESpf rnf?
xkdESpfjzifh ewfjzpfom
ESpfaygif;wpfaomif;ajcmufaxmifwdkYonf
y&edr®dw0o0wåDewfwdkY\ touftwk dif;t&Snf jzpf/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü rdef;rjzpfap a,mufsm;jzpfap
rnfolrqkd t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Oykofukd
usifhoHk;jcif;aMumifh cE`mysufa<u aoonfrSaemufü
y&edr®dw0o0wåDewfwdkY\ taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY
uyfa&mufEkdif&maom taMumif;onf &Sdonfomwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY ptaMumif;rsKd;ukd
&nf&G,fí]]ewfcsrf;omukdhaxmufqaomf vlü jzpfaom
rif;tjzpfonf txD;usefaomol\ csrf;omESifh wl[k
igqkd\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owå0gukd rowf&m? ray;tyfaom Opömukd
rckd;,l&m? r[kwfrRsefaom pum;ukd rajymqkd&m?
rl;,pfjCIF;ukdjzpfapwwfaom aot&ufukd raomuf &m?
arxkef[k qkdyfaom rjrwwfaom tusifhrS
a&SmifMuOf&m\? aevGJnpm rpm;&m/ yef;ryef&m?
eHYomrlefYukd rvdrf;&m/ anmifapmif;i,füvnf;aumif;?
ajrÜ cif;tyfaomae&mü vnf;aumif; tdyf&m\?
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;&Sdaom xkdOykofukd 'ku©\ tqHk;odkY
a&mufawmfrlNyD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
jyawmfrltyf\ vaeESpfyg;pHkwDkYonf (½lyg½Hkukd)
aumif;pGm jywwfukef\? tMuifrQavmufaom t&yfodkY
xGef;vif;awmufyukefonf jzpfí tpOfvSnfhvnfukef\?
trkdufwkdufukd y,fazsmufwwfukefaom aumif;uiftjyifü
oGm;ukefaom xkdvaewdkYonf t&yfrsufESmwdkYukd
wifhw,fapukefonf jzpfí aumif;uif tjyifü
xGef;vif;awmufyukef\ xkdvaewdkY vSnfhvnf&m
t&yftwGif;ü ykvJ ywåjrm; aumif;aom aMumifrsuf&GJ
od*Đa&T xkdrSwpfyg;vnf; yuwda&T[laom
OpömwDkYonf &Sdukef\? ,if;od*Đa&T yuwda&Tukd
Zmw&ly[lívnf;aumif;? [#u[lívnf;aumif; qkdyf\
xkdykvJ ywåjrm;paom &wemwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
tvHk;pHkaom va&mifwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
Mu,ftaygif;wdkYonfvnf;aumif; t*Fg&SpfrsKd;&Sdaom
OykofapmifhoHk;jcif;\ (tusKd;ukd)
wpfq,fhajcmufpdwfpdwfí wfpdpwfrQ rrSDEkdifukef/
xdkYaMumifhomvQif oDv&Sdaom rdef;rjzpfap?
a,mufsm;jzpfap t*Fg&SpfrsKd; &Sdaom Oykofukd
usifhoHk;&m\ (xkdrdef;ra,mufsm;wdkYonf)
csrf;omaom tusKd;ukdjzpfapwwfukefaom
ukokdvfaumif;rlwdkYukd jyKukefaomaMumifh
ruJh&JUtyfukefonfjzpfí ewfjynfodkY uyfa&muf&ukef\

'kwd,okwf/

3-0domcgokwf

43/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
ykAÁm½Hkausmif;wkduf rd*g&rmwm 0domcg\
jymom'fausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xkdtcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd ½kdaopGm &Sdckd;í
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaeaom
rd*g&rmwm0domcgtm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd
rdefYawmfrl\ - 0domcg
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifhjynfhpHkaom usifhoHk;tyfaom
Oykofonf tusKd;BuD;\? tmedoifBuD;\? wefckd;BuD;\?
BuD;aom ysHUESHUjcif; &Sd\ 0domcg tb,fodkY
usifhoHk;tyfaom t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Oykof onf tusKd;BuD;oenf;? tmedoifBuD;oenf;?
wefckd;BuD;oenf;? BuD;aom ysHUESHUjcif;&Sdoenf;/
0domcg pómoemawmfü t&d,mwynfhonf podkY qifjcif\
-]]&[EÅmwdkYonf toufxufqHk; toufowfjCIF;ukd y,fí
touwofjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfukef\? wkwfukd csxm;NyD;
jzpfukef\? vufeufukd csxm;NyD; jzpfukef\?
&Sufwwfukef\? oem;wwfukef\? cyfodrf;aom
owå0gwdkY\ tpD;tyGg;ukd vkdvM;vsuf aeukef\?
igonfvnf; pwpfnOfhESifhwpfaeYywfVHk; toufowfjCIF;
ukd y,fí toufowfjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfvsuf wkwfukd
csxm;ol vufeufukd csxm;ol &SufjCIF;&Sdol
oem;jCIF;odkY a&mufol cyfodrf;aom owå0gwdkY\
tpD;tyGg;ukd vkdvM;oljzpfí aeygtHh?
ptaMumif;t*Fgjzifhvnf; &[EÅmwdkYukd twkvkdufí
jyKygtHh? ighM;
OykofusifhoHk;tyfonfvnf;jzpfayvdrfhrnf}}[k (qifjCIF)?
pyXrt*FgESifh jynfhpHk\y/]]&[EÅmwdkYonf
toufxufqHk; jrifhaomae&m jrwaomae&mü aejCIF;ukd
y,fí jrifhaomae&m jrwaomae&mü aejCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOfukef\? anmifapmif;i,füjzpfap
jrufTCif;üjzpfap edrfhaomae&mü aeukef\? igonf vnf;

bpwfnOfhESifhwpfaeYywfvHk; jrifhaomae&m
jrwfaomae&mü aejcif;ukd y,fí jrifhaomae&m
jrwfaomae&mü aejcif;rS a&SmifMuOfvsuf
anmifapmif;i,füjzpfap jruftcif;üjzpfap
edrfhaomae&mü aeygtHh? ptaMumif;t*Fgjzifhvnf;
&[EÅmwdkYukd twkvkdufí jyKygtHh? ightm;
OykofusifhoHk;tyfonfvnf; jzpfayvdrfhrnf}}[k (qifjci\)?
pt|rt*FgESifh jynfhpHkV 0domcg
podkYusifhoHk;tyfaom t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom Oykofonf tusKd;BuD;\? tmedoifBuD;\?
wefckd;BuD;\? BuD;aom ysHUESHUjcif;&SdV/
tb,frQavmuf tusKd;BuD;oenf;? tmedoifBuD;oenf;?
wefckd;BuD;oenf;? BuD;aom ysHUESHUjcif;&Sdoenf;
[lrl-0domcg Oyrmaomfum; tMuifolonf rsm;pGm
wyfESpfoufzG,f &wemwdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
t*Fwkdif;? r*"wkdif;? umodwkdif;? aumovwkdif;?
0ZÆDwkdif;? rv'wkdif;?apwD wkdif;? 0*Fwkdif;?
uk½kwkdif;? ylömvwkdif;? rpäwkdif;? ol&aoewkdif;?
tóuwkdif;? t0EÅdwkdif;? *E``m&wkdif;? uarÁmZwkdif;
bpwfpq,fhajcmufwkdif;wdkYü
pkd;ykdifBuD;rSL;ol[laom rif;tjzpfukd jyK&m\?
xkdwpfq,fhajcmufwkdif;wdkYü rif;tjzpfukd
jyKapjcif;onf t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Oykof\
wpfq,fhajcmufpdwf pdwfí wfpdwwfrQ jzpfao
tusKd;ukd rrSDEkdif/ xkdodkY rrSDEkdifjcif;onf tb,f
taMumif;aMumifhenf;/ 0domcg ewfcsrf;omukd
axmufqaomf vlrif;\ tjzpfonf txD;usefaomol\
csrf;omESifh wlv/ 0domcg vlüjzpfao
tESpfig;q,fwdkYonf pmwkr[m&mZfewfwdkY\
wpfaeYwpfnOfh rnf\? xkdnOfhjzifh
nOfhaygif;oHk;q,fwdkYonf vrnf\? xkdvjzifh
wpfq,fhESpfvwdkYonf ESprnf\? xkdESpfjzifh ewfü
jzpfao ESpfaygif;ig;&mwdkYonf pmwkr[m&mZf
ewfwdkY\ touftwkdif;t&Snf jzpfV 0domcg pavmuü

rdef;rjzpfap a,mufsm;jzpfap rnfolrqkd
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Oykofukd
usifhoHk;jcif;aMumifh ukd,fcE"m
ysufa<uaoonfrSaemufü pmwkr[m&mZfewfwdkY\
taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY uyfa&mufEkdif&maom
ptaMumif;rsKd;onf &SdV 0domcg ptaMumif;rsKd;ukd
&nf&G,fí]]ewfcsrf;omukd axmufqaomf vlrif;\tjzpfonf
txD;usefaomol\ csrf;omESifh wl\}}[k igqkdV 0domcg
vlüjzpfao m tESpfwpf&mwdkYonf wm0wðomewfwdkY\
wpfaeYwpfnOfh rnfl? xkd nOfhjzifh
nOfhaygif;oHk;q,fwdkYonf vrnf? xkdvjzifh
wpfq,fhESpfvwdkYonf ESprnf? xkdESpfjzifh
ewfüjzpfao m ESpfaygif;wpfaxmifonf
wm0wðomewfwdkY\ touftwk dif;t&Snf jzpfV 0domcg
pavmuü rdef;rjzpfap a,mufsm;jzpfap rnfolrqkd
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Oykofukd
usifhoHk;jcif;aMumifh ukd,fcE"mysufa<u
aoonfrSaemufü wm0wðomewfwdkY\
taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY uyfa&mufEkdif&maom
ptaMumif;rsKd;onf &SdV 0domcg ptaMumif;rsKd;ukd
&nf&G,fí ewf csrf;omukd axmufqaomf vlrif;\tjzpfonf
txD;usefaomol\ csrf;omESifh wl\[k igqkdV 0domcg
vlüjzpfao m tESpfESpf&mwdkYonf/y/
tESpfav;&mwdkYonf/y/ tESpf&Spf&mwdkYonf/y/
tESpfwpfaxmifajcmuf&mwdkYonf
y&edr®dw0o0wåDewfwdkY\ wpfaeYwpfnOfh rnfl?
xkdnOfhjzifh nOfhaygif;oHk;q,fwdkYonf vrnf?
xkdvjzifh wpfq,fhESpfvwdkYonf ESprnf? xkdESpfjzifh
ewfüjzpfao m
ESpfaygif;wpfaomif;ajcmufaxmifwdkYonf
y&edr®dw0o0wåDewfwdkY\ touftwk dif; t&Snf jzpfV
0domcg pavmuü rdef;rjzpfap a,mufsm;jzpfap
rnfolrqkd t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifhjynfhpHkaom Oykofukd
usifhoHk;jcif;aMumifh ukd,fcE"mysufa<u

aonfrSaemufü y&edr®dw0o 0wåDewfwdkY\
taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY uyfa&mufEkdif&maom
ptaMumif;rsKd;onf &SdV Odomcg ptaMumif;rsKd;ukd
&nf&G,fí]]ewfü jzpfaoM csrf;omukd axmufqaomf
vlrif;\ tjzpfonf txD;usefaomol\ csrf;omESifh wl\}}[k
igqkd\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owå0gukd rowf&m? ray;tyfaom Opömukd
rckd;,l&m? r[kwfrRsefaom pum;ukd rajymqkd&m?
rl;,,pfjCIF;ukdjzpfapwwfaom aot&ufukd raomuf &m?
arXkef[k qkdtyfaom rjrwaom tusifhrS
a&SmifMuOf&m\? aevGJnpm rpm;&m/ yef;ryef&m?
eHYomrlefYukd rvdrf;&m/ anmifapmif;i,füvnf;aumif;?
ajrü cif;tyfaomae&müvnf;aumif; tdyf&mV
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;&Sdaom xkdOykofukd 'ku©\ tqHk;odkY
a&mufawmfrlNyD;aom jrWfpGmbk&m;onf
jyawmfrltyfV vaeESpfyg;pHkwDkYonf (½lyg½Hkukd)
aumif;pGm jywwfukef\? tMuifrQavmufaom t&yfodkY
xGef;vif;awmufyukefonfjzpfí tpOfvSnfhvnfukef\?
trkdufwkdufukd y,fazsmufwwfukefaom aumif;uiftjyifü
oGm;ukefaom xkdvaewdkYonf t&yfrsufESmwdkYukd
wifhw,fapukefonfjzpfí aumif;uif tjyifü xGef;vif;
awmufyukefV xkdvaewdkY vSnfhvnf&m t&yftwGif;ü
ykvJ ywåjrm; aumif;aom aMumif rsuf&GJ od*Đa&T
xkdrSwpfyg;vnf; yuwda&T[laom OpömwDkYonf
&Sdukef\? ,if;od*Đa&T yuwda&Tukd
Zmw&ly[lívnf;aumif;? [#u[lívnf;aumif; qkdtyfV
xkdykvJ ywåjrm;paom &wemwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
tvHk;pHkaom va&mifwdkY onfvnf;aumif;?
Mu,ftaygif;wdkYonfvnf;aumif; t*Fg&SpfrsKd;&Sdaom
OykofapmifhoHk;jcif;\ (tusKd;ukd)
wpfq,fhajcmufpdwfpdwfí wfpdwfrQ rrSDEkdifukef/
xdkYaMumifhomvQif oDv&Sdaom rdef;rjzpfap?
a,mufsm;jzpfap t*Fg&SpfrsKd; &Sdaom Oykofukd
usifhoHk;&mV (xkdrdef;ra,mufsm;wdkYonf)

csrf;omaom tusKd;ukdjzpfapwwfukefaom
ukokdvfaumif;rlwdkYukd jyKukefaomaMumifh
ruJh&JUtyfukefonfjzpfí ewfjynfodkY uyfa&muf&ukef\

wwd,okwf/

4-0gao|okwf

44/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a0omvDjynf
r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfri\ xkdtcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí ½kdaopGm
&Sdckd;vsuf wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaeaom 0gao|
Oygoumtm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf-]]0gao|
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom usifhoHk;tyfaom
Oykofonf tusKd;BuD;\y/ ruJh&JUtyfukefonfjzpfí
ewfjynfodkY uyfa&muf&ukef\}}[k rdefYawmfri\

podkY rdefYawmfri laomf 0gao|Oygoumonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyf
cspfjrwpfEkd;tyfukefaom aqGrsKd;om;csif;wdkYonf
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Oykofukd
usifhoHk;Muygrl tuREkfyf cspftyfaom
aqGrsKd;om;csif;wdkYtm;vnf; &SnfjrifhpGm
tpD;tyGg;jzpfjcf;isg csrf;omjcf;isg jzpf&myg\?
toQifbk&m; tvHk;pHkaom rif;wdkYonf
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Oykofukd tu,fí
usifhoHk;Muygrl tvHk;pHkaom rif;wdkYtm;vnf;
&SnfjrifhpGm tpD;tyGg;jzpfjcf;isg csrf;omjcf;isg
jzpf&myg\? toQifbk&m; tvHk;pHkaom
ykPÖm;wdkYonf/y/ ukefonfwdkYonf/ olqif;&JwdkYonf
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifhjynfhpHkaom Oykofukd tu,fí
usifhoHk;Muygrl tvHk;pHkaom
olqif;&JwdkYtm;vnf;&SnfjrifhpGm tpD;tyGg;jzpfjcf;isg

csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpf&myg\[k avQmuf\ 0gao| bpum;onf
 avQmufonfhtwkDif; rSef\? 0gao| bpum;onf
 avQmufonhf twkdif; rSef\? 0gao| tvHk;pHkaom
 rif;wdkYonf t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
 Oykofukd tu,fí usifhoHk;Muygrl tvHk;pHkaom
 rif;wdkYtm;vnf; &SnfjrifhpGm tpD;tyGg;jzpfjCIF;iSg
 csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpf&m\ 0gao| tvHk;pHkaom
 ykPÖm;wdkYonf/y/ ukefonfwdkYonf/ olqif;&JwdkYonf
 t*Fg &SpfrsKd;ESifhjynfhpHkaom Oykofukd tu,fí
 usifhoHk;Muygrl tvHk;pHkaom olqif;&JwdkYtm;vnf;
 &SnfjrifhpGm tpD;tyGg;jzpfjCIF;iSg csrf;omjCIF;iSg
 jzpf&m\? 0gao| ewf rm&fewf jA[®mESifhwuGaom
 ewfavmuonfvnf;aumif;? orPjAm[®P rif;rsm;
 vlrm;ESifhwuGaom vlavmuonf vnf;aumif;
 t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifhjynfhpHkaom Oykofukd tu,fí
 usifhoHk;Muygrl ewf rm&fewf jA[®mESifh wuGaom
 ewfavmuESifh orPjAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrm;ESifh
 wuGaom vlavmutm;vnf; &SnfjrifhpGm
 tpD;tyGg;jzpfjCIF;iSg csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpf&m\? 0gao|
 ptifMuif;yifBuD;wdkYaomfvnf; tu,fí
 pdwfapwem&Sdojzifh t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh
 jynfhpHkaom Oykofukd usifhoHk;Muygrl ptifMuif;
 yifBuD;wdkYtm;aomfvnf; &SnfjrifhpGm
 tpD;tyGg;jzpfjCIF;iSg csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpf&mao;\?
 vljzpfol tm;rl tb,frSm qkdzG,f&m&SdtHhenf;[k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-aAmZÑokwf

45/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0wd→jynf
 temxydPfolax;\ t&HjzpfaoM aZw0efausmif;ü
 (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtecg

jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdckd;NyD;vQif
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaeaom aAmZÑmOygodumrtm;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bpum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\ -aAmZÑm
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom usifhoHk;tyfaom
Oykofonf tusKd;BuD;\? tmedoif BuD;\? wefckd;BuD;\?
BuD;aom ysHUESHUjCIF;&SdV aAmZÑm tb,fodkY
usifhoHk;tyfaom t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Oykofonf tusKd;BuD; oenf;? tmedoifBuD;oenf;?
wefckd;BuD;oenf;? BuD;aom ysHUESHUjCIF;&Sdoenf;/

aAmZÑm pomoemawmfü t&d,mwynfhonf podkY
qifjCIF;-]]&[EÅmwdkYonf touf xufqHk; toufowfjCIF;ukd
y,fí toufowfjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfukef\? wkwfukd
csxm;NyD;jzpfukef\? vufeufukd csxm;NyD;jzpfukef\?
&Sufwwfukef\? oem;wwfukef\? cyfodrf;aom
owå0gwdkY\ tpD;tyGg;ukd vkdvM;vsuf aeukef\?
igonfvnf; bpwfnOfhESifhwpfaeYywfVHk;
toufowfjCIF;ukd y,fí toufowfjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfol
wkwfukd csxm;ol vufeufukd csxm;ol &SufjCIF;&Sdol
oem;jCIF;odkY a&mufol cyfodrf;aom owå0gwdkY\
tpD;tyGg;ukd vkdvM;oljzpfí aeYgtHh?
ptaMumif;t*Fgjzifhvnf; &[EÅmwdkYukd twkvkdufí
jyKygtHh? ightm; OykofusifhoHk;jCIF; onfvnf;
jzpfayvdrfhrnf}}[k (qifjCIF)? pyXrt*FgESifh
jynfhpHk\y/]]&[EÅmwdkYonf toufxufqHk;
jrifhaomae&m jrwpfaomae&mü aejCIF;ukd y,fí
jrifhaomae&m jrwpfaomae&mü aejCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOfukef\? anmifapmif;i,füjzpfap
jrufTCif;üjzpfap edrfhaomae&mü aeukef\? igonfvnf;
bpwfnOfhESifhwpfaeYywfVHk; jrifhaomae&m
jrwpfaomae&mü aejCIF;ukd y,fí jrifhaomae&m
jrwpfaomae&mü aejCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfvsuf
anmifapmif;i,füjzpfap jrufTCif;üjzpfap
edrfhaomae&mü aeYgtHh? ptaMumif;t*Fgjzifhvnf;
&[EÅmwdkYukd twkvkdufí jyKygtHh? ightm;

OykofusifhoHk;jcif;onfvnf; jzpfayvdrfhrnf}}
[kh(qifjci?)? pt|rt*FgESifh jynfhpHk\ aAmZÑm
podkYusifhoHk;tyfaom t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom Oykofonf tusKd;BuD;\? tmedoifBuD;\?
wefckd;BuD;\? BuD;aom ysHUESHUjci;&Sd\
tb,frQavmuf tusKd;BuD;oenf;? tmedoifBuD;oenf;?
wefckd;BuD;oenf;? BuD;aom ysHUESHUjci;
&Sdoenf;/ aAmZÑm Oyrmaomfum; tMuifolonf
rsm;pGmwyfESpfoufzG,f &wemwdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom t*Fwkdif;? r*"wkdif;? umodwkdif;?
aumovwkdif;? 0ZÆDwkdif;? rv'wkdif;?apwDwkdif;?
0*Fwkdif;? uk½kwkdif;? ylömvwkdif;? rpäwkdif;?
ol&aoewkdif;? tóuwkdif;? t0EÅdwkdif;? *E"m&wkdif;?
uarÁmZwkdif; bwpfq,fhajcmufwkdif;wdkYü
pkd;ykdifBuD;rSL;ol[laom rif;tjzpfukd jyK&m\
xkdwpfq,fhajcmufwkdif;wdkYü rif;tjzpfukd jyKjci;onf
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Oykof\
wpfq,fhajcmufpdwf pdwfí wfpdpwfrQjzpfao
tusKd;ukd rrSDEkdif/ xkdodkY rrSDEkdifjci;onf
tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhenf;/ aAmZÑm ewfcsrf;omukd
axmufqaomf vlrif;\ tjzpfonf txD;usefaomol\
csrf;omESifh wlv aAmZÑm vlüjzpfao
tESpfig;q,fwdkYonf pmwkr[m&mZfewfwdkY\
wpfaeYwpfnOfh rnf\? xkdnOfhjzifh
nOfhaygif;oHk;q,fwdkYonf vrnf\? xkdvjzifh
wpfq,fhESpfvwdkYonf ESpfrrnf\? xkdESpfjzifh ewfü
jzpfao ESpfaygif;ig;&mwkdYonf
pmwkr[m&mZfewfwdkY\ touftwkdif;t&Snf jzpfv/
aAmZÑm pavmuü rdef;rjzpfap a,mufsm;jzpfap
rnfolrqkd t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Oykofukd
usifhoHk;jcif;aMumifh cE"mysufa<uaoonfrS aemufü
pmwkr[m&mZfewfwdkY\ taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY
uyfa&mufEkdif&maom taMumif;onf &Sdonfomwnf;/
aAmZÑm ptaMumif;rsKd; ukd

&nf&G,fí]]ewfcsrf;omukd axmufqaomf vlrif;\tjzpfonf
txD;usefaomol\ csrf;omESifh wl\}}[k igqkd\ aAmZÑm
vlüjzpfaom tESpfwpf&mwdkYonf/y/ aAmZÑm
vlüjzpfaom tESpfESpf&mwdkYonf/y/
tESpfav;&mwdkYonf/y/ tESpf&Spf&mwdkYonf/y/
tESpfwpfaxmifajcmuf&mwdkYonf y&edr®dw0o
0wåDewfwdkY\ wpfaeYwpfnOfh rnf\? xkdnOfhjzifh
nOfhaygif;oHk;q,fwdkYonf vrnf\? xkdvjzifh
wpfq,fhESpfvwdkYonf ESpf rnf\? xkdESpfjzifh
ewfjzpfom
ESpfaygif;wpfaomif;ajcmufaxmifwdkYonf
y&edr®dw0o0wåDewfwdkY\ touftwkdif;t&Snf jzpfV
aAmZÑm pavmuü rdef;rjzpfap a,mufsm;jzpfap
rnfolrqkd t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Oykofukd
usifhoHk;jcif;aMumifh cE"mysufa<u aoonfrSaemufü
y&edr®dw0o0wåDewfwdkY\ taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY
uyfa&mufEkdif&maom taMumif;onf &Sdonfomwnf;/
aAmZÑm ptaMumif;rsKd;ukd
&nf&G,fí]]ewfcsrf;omukd axmufqaomf vlrif;\tjzpfonf
txD;usefaomol\ csrf;omESifh wl\}}[k igqkd\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

owå0gukd rowf&m? ray;tyfaom Opömukd
rckd;,l&m? r[kwfrRsefaom pum;ukd rajymqkd&m?
rl;,pfjCIF;ukdjzpfapwwfaom aot&ufukd raomuf &m?
arxkef[k qkdtyfaom rjrwwfaom tusifhrS
a&SmifMuOf&m\? aevGJnpm rpm;&m/ yef;ryef&m?
eHYomrlefYukd rvdrf;&m/ anmifapmif;i,füvnf;aumif;?
ajrü cif;tyfaomae&müvnf;aumif; tdyf&mV
t*Fg&SpfrsKd;&Sdaom xkdOykofukd 'ku©\ tqHk;odkY
a&mufawmfrlNyD;aom jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf
jyawmfrltyfV vaeESpfyg;pHkwdkYonf (½lyg½Hkukd)
aumif;pGm jywwfukef\? tMuifrQ avmufaom t&yfodkY
xGef;vif;awmufyukefonfjzpfí tpOfvSnfhvnfukef\?
trkdufwkdufukd y,fazsmufwwfukefaom aumif;uiftjyifü

oGm;ukefaom xkdvaewdkYonf t&yfrsufESmwdkYukd
wifhw,fapukefonfjzpfíhaumif;uiftjyifü
xGef;vif;awmufyukef\ xkdvaewdkY vSnfhvnf&m
t&yftwGif;ü ykvJ ywåjrm; aumif;aom aMumif rsuf&GJ
od*Đa&T xkdrSwpfyg;vnf; yuwda&T[laom
OpömwdkYonf &Sdukef\? ,if; od*Đa&T yuwda&Tukd
Zmw&ly[lívnf;aumif;? [#u[lívnf;aumif; qkdyf\/
xkdykvJ ywåjrm;paom &wemwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
tvHk;pHkaom va&mifwdkY onfvnf;aumif;?
Mu,ftaygif;wdkYonfvnf;aumif; t*Fg&SpfrsKd;&Sdaom
OykofapmifhoHk;jcif;\ (tusKd;ukd)
wpfq,fhajcmufpdwfpdwfí wfpdpwfrQ rrSDEkdifukef/
xdkYaMumifhomvQif oDv&Sdaom rdef;rjzpfap?
a,mufsm;jzpfap t*Fg&SpfrsKd; &Sdaom Oykofukd
usifhoHk;&m\ (xkdrdef;ra,mufsm;wdkYonf)
csrf;omaom tusKd;ukdjzpfapwwfukefaom
ukokdvfaumif;rlwdkYukd jyKukefaomaMumifh
ruJh&JUtyfukefonf jzpfí ewfjynfodkY uyfa&muf&ukef\

yíörökwf/

6-tEk½k'``okwf

46/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf aumorÁDjynf
aCmodwm½Hkausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\/
xkdtcg toQiftEk½k'``gonf aeYoefYpifjcif;odkY uyfvfuf
wpfa,mufwnf; udef; atmif;ae\? xkdtcg rsm;pGmaom
remyum,dum]ESpfoufzG,faom ukd,f&Sdol}
ewforD;wdkYonf toQiftEk½k'``gxHodkY csOf;uyfí
&Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom t&yfö &yfwnfaeukefvsuf
bpum;ukd avQmufukef\-]]toQiftEk½k'``g
tuREkfyfwdkYonf remyum,dumrnfaom

ewforD;wdkYygwnf;? oHk;yg;aom t&mwdkYü
tpkd;&ygukef\? tvkdtwkdif;jzpfapEkdifygukef\?
toQifbk&m; tEk½k'g tuREkfyfwdkYonf tvkd&Sd&m
tqif;ukd wpfcPcsif; &Ekdifygukef\? tvkd&Sd&m
toHukd wpfcPcsif; &Ekdifygukef\? tvkd&Sd&m
csrf;omukd wpfcPcsif; &Ekdifygukef\ toQifbk&m;
tEk½k'g tuREkfyfwdkY onf remyum,dumrnfaom
ewforD;wdkYygwnf;? poHk;yg;aom t&mwdkYü
tpkd;&ygukef\? tvkdtwkdif;jzpfapEkdifygukef\}}[k
(avQmufukef\)/

xkdtcg
toQiftEk½k'g tm;]]pewforD;tm;vHk;wdkYonf
tnKdcsnf;om nKdaom tqif;csnf; om
nKdaomt0wfcsnf;om nKdaomtqifwefqmcsnf;om
jzpfukefrl aumif;avpG}}[k ptMuHonf jzpf\? xkdtcg
xkdewforD;tm;vHk;wdkYonf toQiftEk½k'g\
pdwftMuHukd odí tnKdcsnf;om nKdaomtqif; csnf;om
nKdaomt0wfcsnf;om nKdaomtqifwefqmcsnf;om
jzpfMuukef\ xdkYaemuf
toQiftEk½k'g tm;]]pewforD;tm;vHk;wdkYonf
ta&Tcsnf;om/y/ pewforD; tm;vHk;wdkYonf
teDcsnf;om jzpfukefrl/ pewforD;tm;vHk;wdkYonf
tjzLcsnf;om jzLaom tqif;csnf;om jzLaomt0wfcsnf;om
jzLaomtqifwefqmcsnf;om jzpfukefrl aumif;avpG}}[k
ptMuHonf jzpf\ xkdtcg xkdewforD;tm;vHk;wdkYonf
toQiftEk½k'g\ pdwftMuHukd odí tjzL csnf;om
jzLaomtqif;csnf;om jzLaomt0wfcsnf;om
jzLaomtqifwefqmcsnf;om jzpfukef\ xdkYaemuf
xkdewforD;wdkYonf wpfa,mufu oDcsif;qkd\?
wpfa,mufu u\? wpfa,mufu vufckyfwd;/ aumif;pGm
jyifqiftyfaom aumif;pGm prf;oyftyfaom vdr®m
uRrf;usifolwdkY aumif;pGm wD;tyfaom
t*Fgig;yg;&Sdaom wl&d,mrsKd;\ toHonf om,m
aumif;jrwfí wyfrufzG,f ESpfoufzG,f

cspfjrwfEkd;zG,f ,pfrl;zG,f jzpfouJhodkY ptwlomvQif
xkdewforD;wdkY\htqifwefqm toHonf
om,maumif;jrwf\? wyfrufzG,fjzpf\? ESpfoufzG,f jzpf\?
cspfjrwfEkd;zG,fjzpf\? ,pfrl;zG,fjzpf\? xkdtcg
toQiftEk½k'gonf pu©Kpaom £a`E´wdkYukd
atmufodkY cs\ xkdtcg]]toQiftEk½k'gonf om,mawmf
rrl}}[k ewforD;wdkY odí xkdt&yfü yif
uG,faysmufukef\? xdkYaemuf toQiftEk½k'gonf
naecsr;tcgü udef;atmif;&mrS xí
jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif &Sdckd;vsuf
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifum jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;-
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf pt&yfü aeYoefYpifjcif;iSg
uyfvsuf wpfa,mufwnf; udef; atmif;aeYg\? toQifbk&m;
xkdtcg rsm;pGmukefaom remyum,dum
ewforD;wdkYonf tuREkfyf ukd &Sdckd;NyD;vQif
wpfckaom t&yfü &yfwnfukefvsuf tuREkfyfukd podkY
avQmufukef\?]]toQifbk&m;tEk½k'g
tuREkfyfwdkYonf remyum,dum rnfaom
ewforD;wdkYygwnf;? oHk;yg;aom t&mwdkYü
tpkd;&ygukef\ tvkdtwkdif;jzpfapEkdifygukef\?
toQifbk&m;tEk½k'g tuREkfyfwdkYonf tvkd&Sd&m
tqif;ukd wpfcPcsif; &Ekdifygukef\? tvkd&Sd&m
toHukd wpfcPcsif; &Ekdifygukef\? tvkd&Sd&m
csrf;omukd wpfcPcsif; &Ekdifygukef\?
toQifbk&m;tEk½k'g tuREkfyfwdkYonf
remyum ,dumrnfaom ewforD;wdkYygwnf;?
poHk;yg;aom t&mwdkYü tpkd;&ygukef\/
tvkdtwkdif;jzpfapEkdifygukef\k}}[k (avQmufygukef\)/
toQifbk&m; xkdtuREkfyftm;]]pewforD;tm;vHk;wdkY
onf tnKdcsnf;om nKdaom tqif;csnf;om
nKdaomt0wfcsnf;om nKdaomtqifwefqmcsnf; om
jzpfukefrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpfyg\?
toQifbk&m; xkdtcg xkdewforD;tm;vHk;wdkY onf
tuREkfyf\ pdwftMuHukd odí tnKdcsnf;om

nKdaomtqif;csnf;om nKdaomt0wfcsnf;om
nKdaomtqifwefqmcsnf;om jzpfygukefV toQifbk&m;
xkdtuREkfyftm; podkYaom pdwftMuH onf
jzpfjyefyg\?]]pewforD;tm;vHk;wdkYonf
ta&Tcsnf;om/y/ pewforD;tm;vHk;wdkYonf teDcsnf;om
jzpfukefygrl/ pewforD;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tjzLcsnf;om
jzLaomtqif;csnf;om jzLaomt0wfcsnf;om
jzLaomtqifwefqmcsnf;om jzpfukefygrl aumif;avpG}}
[k tMuHjzpfygV toQifbk&m; xkdtcg
xkdewforD;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tuREkfyf\ pdwftMuHukd
odí tjzLcsnf;om jzLaomtqif;csnf;om
jzLaomt0wfcsnf;om jzLaomtqifwefqmcsnf;om
jzpfygukefV toQifbk&m; xdkYaemuf
xkdewforD;wdkYonf wpfa,mufu oDcsif;qkd\
wpfa,mufu u\? wpfa,mufu vufckfywD;V aumif;pGm
jyifqiftyfaom aumif;pGm prf;oyftyfaom
vdr®muRrf;usifolwdkY aumif;pGm wD;tyfaom
t*Fgig;yg;&Sdaom wl&d,mrsKd;\ toHonf om,m
aumif;jrwfí wyfrufzG,f ESpfoufzG,f
cspfjrwfEkd;zG,f ,pfrl;zG,f jzpfouJhodkY ptwlomvQif
xkdewforD;wdkY\ tqifwefqm toHonf
om,maumif;jrwfyg\? wyfrufzG,fjzpfyg\
ESpfoufzG,fjzpfyg\
cspfjrwfEkd;zG,fjzpfyg\? ,pfrl;zG,fjzpfyg\? toQifbk&m;
xkdtcg tuREkfyfonf pu©Kpaom £a`E´wdkYukd
atmufodkY csygV toQifbk&m;
xkdtcg]]toQiftEk½k'gonf om,mawmf rrl}}[k
ewforD;wdkY odí xkdt&yfüyif uG,faysmufygukefV
toQifbk&m; tb,frQukefaom w&m;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom rmwk*gronf cE¨mysufa<u
aonfrSaemufü remyum,dumrnfaom ewfwdkY\
taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY uyfa&muf&ygoenf;[k avQmufV
tEk½k'g w&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
rmwk*gronf cE¨mysufa<u aonfrSaemufü

remyum,dumrnfaom ewfwdkY\ taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY
uyfa&muf&mV\ tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tEk¹/₂k'“g
pavmuü rmwk*gronf tusKd;ukdvkdvm;ukefaom?
tpD;tyGg;ukd &SmrSD;ukefaom?
tpOfoem;apmifha&Smufwwfukefaom trdtzwdkYu
tpOfoem;apmifha&Smufjcif;ukd taMumif;jyKí
ay;pm;xdrf;jrm;vkdufaom vifa,mufsm;\ a&S;OD;pGm
(tdyf&mrS) xavh&Sd\? aemufrS tdyfavh&Sd\? tb,fukd
jyK&ygtHhenf;[k emcHavh&Sd\? ESpfNcKdufzG,fukd
jyKusifhavh&Sd\? csifcifzG,fukd qkdavh&SdV (1)

rdrd\ cifyGef;onfvifu]]trd tz &[ef; ykPÖm;wdkY}}
[lí tav;tjrwf jyKtyfaom olwdkYukd t¹/₂kdtaojyK\?
tav;tjrwfjyK\? jrwfEkd;\? ylaZmf\? tdrfodkY
a&mufvmukefaom olwdkYukdvnf;
ae&mxkdifcif;ay;jcif; aomufa&wnfjcif;jzifh ylaZmfV
(2)

]]okd;arG; (jyKjyif vkyfukdif&ef) tvkyf? 0gcsnf
(jyKjyif vkyfukdif&ef) tvkyf}}[lí vi\ tdrfwGif; rlwdkYü
vdr®m\? rysif;r&dwwf? xkdt drfwGif;rlvkyfief;ü
taMumif;Oyg,fjzpfao m pHkprf;rl ynmESifh jynfhpHk\?
jyKvkyf&ef pGrf;Ekdif\? pDrH&ef pGrf;EkdifV (3)

vifa,mufsm;\
tdrfwGif;om;jzpfukefaom]]uReftapcHtrlvkyfjzpfonfh
twGif;vlwdkY\ jyKvkyfonfukdvnf; jyKvkyfaomtm;jzifh
od\? rjyKvkyfonfukdvnf; rjyKvkyfaomtm;jzifh od\?
zsm;emolwdkY tm;&Sdonf r&Sdonfukdvnf; od\?
xkdtwGif;vltaygif;tm; cjzG,fabmZOfwdkYukd toD;toD;
rdrdwdkY\ tzdkYtm;jzifh a0zefV (4)

vifa,mufsm;aqmifcJhaom Opöm pyg; a&T
aiGwdkYukdapmifha&Smuf\? vHkjCHKap\? xkdypönf;
OpömwdkY tay:ü taysmfrMuL;wwfol?
rckd;0Sufwwfol? t&ufaopm raomufpm;wwfol? rzsuf
qD;wwfol jzpfV (5)

bk&m;ukd ukd;uG,faom? w&m;ukd ukd;uG,faom?
oHCmukd ukd;uG,faom Oygodumr jzpfV (6)

oDv&SdV olUtoufowfjCIF;? olUOpömckd;jCIF;?
umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;,Gif;aomtm;jzifh usifhJcif;?
r[kwfrfSefajymjCIF;? ,pfrl;arhavsmhJcif;\
taMumif;jzpfaoM aot&ufukd aomufjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOfV (7)

pGefYMuJjCIF;ESifh jynfhPHkV vGwfvGwf
pGefYMuJjCIF;&Sdonfç (pGefYMuJtHh)[k
aq;aMumtyfaom vuf&Sdonfç pGefYMuJjCIF;ü
arGUavsmfonfç awmif;CHjCIF;iSg xkdufonfç
ay;urf;a0zefjCIF;ü arGUavsmfonf jzpfí? rpä&d,wnf;
[laom tnpftaMu; uif;aompdwfjzifh tdrfukd
pkd;tKyfíaeV (8)

tEk¹/₂k'g pw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhPHkaom
rmwk*gronf cE"mysufa<u aoonfrSaemufü
remyum,dumrnfaom ewfwdkY\ taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY
a&muf&\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuifvifa,mufsm;onf tjrJrjywF vGefpGm
tm;xkwftyfaom OD&d,ESifh jynfhPHkonfjzpfí
aMumifhMupkdufvSuf xkdrrdrdom;r,m;ukd
vkyfauR;arG;jrL\? ynm&Sdaom rdef;raumif;onf
tvHk;pHk tvkd&Sd&mukd ay;wwfaom
(rdrdukd)apmifha&SmufarG;jrLwwfaom
xkdvifa,mufsm;ukd rxDrJhjrif rjyK? jilPlapmif;ajrmif;
raumif;aom pum;jzifhvnf; vifa,mufsm;ukd rjCKwfjC,f?
vifa,mufsm; t¹/₂kdtaojyKtyfol tm;vHk;wdkYukdvnf;
jrwfEkd;ylaZmfV tMuifrdef;ronf x<u vkHYv&Sdí
rysif;&dwwf? aus;uRef tapcH tajcGt&HwdkYukdvnf;
txkduftavsmuf csD;ajr\$muF axmufyHhwwf\? vif\
ESpfvkdzG,f ukdvnf; jyKusifhwwf\? vifom;
pkaqmif;ay;tyfaom Opömukdvnf;aumif;pGm
xdef;odrf;apmifha&SmufV vif\ tvkdodkYvkdufvSuf

podkYqkdyfcJhNyD;aomtwkdif; jyKusifhaom
xkdrdef;ronf remyum,dumrnfaom
ewfwdkYjzpf&mbHkodkY uyfa&muf&V

q|okwf/

7-'kwd, 0domcgokwf

47/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
ykAÁm½Hkausmif;wkduf rd*g&rmwm 0domcg\
jymom'fausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xkdtcg
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaeaom rd*g&rmwm
0domcgtm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bpum;ukd
rdefYawmfrl\ -0domcg w&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom rmwk*gronf cE``mysufa<u
aonfrSaemufü remyum,dumrnfaom ewfwdkY\
taygif;tazmf tjzpfodkY uyfa&muf&V
tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-0domcg pavmuü
rmwk*gronf tusKd;ukd vkdv;ukefaom?
tpD;tyGg;ukd &SmrSD;ukefaom?
tpOfoem;apmifha&Smufwwfukefaom trdtzwdkYu
tpOfoem;apmifha&Smufjcif;ukd taMumif;jyKí
ay;pm;xdrf;jrm;vkdufaom vifa,mufsm;\ a&S;OD;pGm
(tdyf&mrS) xavh&Sd\? aemufrS tdyfavh&Sd\? tb,fukd
jyK&ygtHhenf;[k emcHavh&Sd\? ESpfNcKdufzG,fukd
jyKusifhavh&Sd\? csifcifzG,fukd qkdavh&SdVy/
pGefYMuJjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkV vGwfvGwf
pGefYMuJjcif;&Sdonfç (pGefYMuJtHh)[k
aq;aMumtyfaom vuf&Sdonfç pGefYMuJjcif;ü
arGUavsmfonfç awmif;chjcif;iSg xkdufonfç ay;urf;
a0zefjcif;ü arGUavsmfonf jzpfí? rpä&d,wnf;[laom
tnpftaMu;uif;aom pdwfjzifh tdrfukd pkd;tkyfí aeV
0domcg pw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
rmwk*gronf cE``mysufa<u aonfrSaemufü

remyum,dumrnfaom ewfwdkY\ taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY
a&muf&\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuifvifa,mufsm;onf tjrJrjywf vGefpGm
tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d,ESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí
aMumifhMupkdufvfuf xkdrdrdom;r,m;ukd
vkyfauR;arG;jrL\? ynm&Sdaom rdef;raumif;onf
tvHk;pHk tvkd&Sd&mukd ay;wwfaom
(rdrdukD)apmifha&Smuf arG;jrLwwfaom
xkdvifa,mufsm;ukd rxDrJhjrif rjyK? jiLplapmif;ajrmif;
raumif;aom pum;jzifhvnf; vifa,mufsm;ukd rjcKwfjc,f?
vifa,mufsm; t¹/₂kdtao jyKtyfol tm;vHk;wdkYukdvnf;
jrwfEkd;ylaZmfV tMuifrdef;ronf x<u vkHYv &Sdí
rysif;&dwwf? aus;uRef tapcH tajcGt&HwdkYukdvnf;
txkduftavsmuf csD;ajr§muf axmufyHhwwf\? vif\
ESpfvkdzG,f ukdvnf; jyKusifhwwf\? vifom;
pkaqmif;ay;tyfaom Opömukdvnf;aumif;pGm
xdef;odrf;apmifha&SmufV vif\ tvkdodkYvkdufvfuf
podkYqkdtyfcJhNyD;aomtwkdif; jyKusifhaom
xkdrdef;ronf remyum,dumrnfaom
ewfwdkYjzpf&mbHkodkY uyfa&muf&V

owårokwf/

8-eukvrmwmokwf

48/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpGmbk&m;onf b^{*3}/₄wkdif;
okokrm&*d&NrKdU0,f om;wdkYtm; ab;rJh ay;&m
abouVtrnf&Sdaom awmü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV
xkdtcg eukvrmwm ol<u,fronf jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí/y/ wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaeaom
eukvrmwml<u,frtm; jrwpGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd
rdefYawmfrl\-eukvrmwm w&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom rmwk*gronf cE¨mysufa<uaoonfrS

aemufü remyum,dumrnfaom ewfwdkY\ taygif;tazmf
tjzpfodkY uyfa&muf&V tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
eukvrmwm pavmuü rmwk*gronf
tusKd;ukdvkdvm;ukefaom? tpD;tyGg;ukd
&SmrSD;ukefaom?
tpOfoem;apmifha&Smufwwfukefaom trdtzwdkYu
tpOfoem;jcif;ukd taMumif;jyKí
ay;pm;xdrf;jrm;vkdufaom vifa,mufsm;\ a&S;OD;pGm
(tdyf&mrS) xavh&Sd\? aemufrS tdyfavh&Sd\? tb,fukd
jyK&ygtHhenf;[k emcHavh&Sd\? ESpfNcKdufzG,fukd
jyKusifhavh&Sd\? cspfcifzG,fukd qkdavh&SdV (1)

rdrd\ cifyGef;onf vifu]]trd tz &[ef; ykPÖm;wdkY}}
[lí tav;tjrwf jyKtyfaom olwdkYukd t½kdtaojyK\?
tav;tjrwfjyK\? jrwfEkd;\? ylaZmf\? (tdrfodkY)
a&mufvmukefaom olwdkYukdvnf;
ae&mxkdifcif;ay;jcif; aomufa&wnfjcif;jzifh ylaZmfV
(2)

]]okd;arG; (jyKjyif vkyfukdif&ef) tvkyf? 0gcsnf
(jyKjyif vkyfukdif&ef) tvkyf}}[lí vif\ tdrfwGif;rl
tvkyfwdkYü vdr®m\? rysif;r&dwwf?
xkdt drfwGif;rlvkyfief;ü taMumif;Oyg,fjzpfaom
pHkprf;rl ynmESifh jynfhpHk\? jyKvkyf&ef pGrf;Ekdif\?
pDrH&ef pGrf;EkdifV (3)

vifa,mufsm;\
tdrfwGif;om;jzpfukefaom]]uReftapcHtrlvkyf}}jzpfonf
h twGif;vlwdkY\ jyKvkyfonfukdvnf; jyKvkyfaomtm;jzifh
od\? rjyKvkyfonfukdvnf; rjyKvkyfaomtm;jzifh od\?
zsm;emolwdkY tm;&Sdonf r&Sdonfukdvnf; od\?
xkdtwGif;vtaygif;tm; cJzG,fabmZOfwdkYukd toD;toD;
rdrdwdkY\ tzdkYtm;jzifh a0zefwwfV (4)

vifa,mufsm;aqmifcJhaom Opöm pyg; a&T
aiGwdkYukdapmifha&Smuf\? vHkjCHKap\? xkdypönf;

OpömwdkYtay:ü taysmfrMuL;wwfol? rckd;0Sufwwfol?
t&ufaopm raomufpm;wwfol? rzsuf qD;wwfol jzpfV (5)

bk&m;ukd ukd;uG,faom? w&m;ukd ukd;uG,faom?
oHCmukd ukd;uG,faom Oygodumr jzpfV (6)

oDv&SdV olUtoufukd owfjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOfV/y/ ,pfrl;arhavsmhjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaom
aot&ufukd aomufjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfV (7)

pGefYMuJjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkV vGwfvGwf
pGefYMuJjcif;&Sdonfç (pGefYMuJtHh)[k
aq;aMumtyfaom vuf&Sdonfç pGefYMuJjcif;ü
arGUavsmfonfç awmif;CHjcif;iSg xkdufonfç ay;urf;
a0zefjcif;ü arGUavsmfonf jzpfí? rpä&d,wnf;[laom
tnpftaMu; uif;aompdWFjzifh tdrfukd pkd;tkyfvSuf aeV
(8)

eukvrmwm pw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom rmwk*gronf cE"mysufa<uaoonfrS
aemufü remyum,dumrnfaom ewfwdkY\
taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY uyfa&muf&\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuifvifa,mufsm;onf tjrJrjywf vGefpGm
tm;xkwftyfaom OD&d,ESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí
aMumifhMupkdufvSuf xkdrdrdom;r,m;ukd
vkyfauR;arG;jrL\? ynm&Sdaom rdef;raumif;onf
tvkH;pkH tvkd&Sd&mukd ay;wwfaom
(rdrdukd)apmifha&SmufarG;jrLwwfaom
xkdvifa,mufsm;ukd rxDrJhjrif rjyK? jiLplapmif; ajrmif;
raumif;aom pum;jzifhvnf; vifa,mufsm;ukd rjcKwfjc,f?
vifa,mufsm; t¹/₂kdtao jyKtyfol tm;vHk;wdkYukdvnf;
jrwfEkd;ylaZmfV tMuifrdef;ronf x<u vkHYv &Sdí
rysif;&dwwf? aus;uRef tapcH tajcGt&HwdkYukdvnf;
txkduftavsmuf csD;ajr\$muF axmufyHhwwf\? vif\
ESpfvkdzG,f &mukdvnf; jyKusifhwwf\? vifom;
pkaqmif;í ay;tyfaom Opömukdvnf;aumif;pGm
xdef;odrf;apmifha&SmufV vif\ tvkdodkYvkdufvSuf

podkYqkdyfcJhNyD;aomtwkdif; jyKusifhaom
xkdrdef;ronf remyum,dumrnfaom
ewfwdkYjzpf&mbHkodkY uyfa&muf&V

t|rokwf/

9-yXr £"avmuduokwf

49/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
ykAÁm¹/₂Hkausmif; rd*g&rmwm 0domcg\ jymom'fü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xkdtcg 0domcgonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfV/y/

wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaeaom 0domcgtm;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf -ð0domcg w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom rmwk*gronf p (ypöKyÜef) avmuukd
atmifjrifjCIF;iSg usifh\? pavmuukd tm;xkwfV/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-0domcg pavmuü rmwk*gronf
trludpöwdkYukd aumif;pGm jyKvkyf pD&ifwwf\?
tajcGt&H y&dowfwdkYukd
csD;ajr\$muFaxmufyHhwwf\? vif\ ESpfoufzG,fukd
jyKwwf\? (vifa,musfm;) pkaqmif;tyfaom
ypönf;Opömukd xdef;odrf;apmifha&SmufwwfV/
0domcg tb,fodkYvQif rmwk*gronf trludpöwdkYukd
aumif;pGm jyKvkyf pD&ifwwfoenf;? 0domcg pavmuü
rmwk*gronf]]odk;arG; (jyKjyif vkyfukdif&ef) tvkyf?
0gcsnf (jyKjyif vkyfukdif&ef) tvkyf}}[lí vif\
tdrfwGif;rltvkyfÜ uRrf;usifí rysif;r&dwwf?
xdktdrfwGif;rlvkyfief;ü taMumif;Oyg,fjzpfaoM
pHkprf;rlynmESifh jynfhpHk\? jyKvkyf&ef pGrf;Edkif\?
pDrH&ef pGrf;Edkif\? 0domcg podkYvQif rmwk*gronf
trludpöwdkYukd aumif;pGm jyKvkyfpD&ifwwfV/
0domcg tb,fodkYvQif rmwk*gronf tajcGt&H
y&dowfwdkYukd csD;ajr\$muFaxmufyHhwwf oenf;?

0domcg pavmuü rmwk*gronf vifa,musfm;\
tdrfwGif;om;jzpfukefaom]]uReftapcHtrlvkyf}}
jzpfonfh twGif;vlwdkY\ jyKvkyfonfukdvnf;
jyKvkyfaomtm;jzifh od\? rjyKvkyfonfukdvnf;
rjyKvkyfaomtm;jzifh od\? zsm;emolwdkY tm;&Sdonf
r&Sdonfukdvnf; od\? xdktwGif;vltaygif;tm; cjzG,f
abmZOfukd toD;oD; rdrdwdkY\ tzdkYtm;jzifh
a0zefwwf\? 0domcg podkYvQif rmwk*gronf tajcGt&H
y&dowfwdkYukd csD;ajr\$mu faxmufyHhwwf\ 0domcg
tb,fodkYvQif rmwk*gronf vif\ESpfoufzG,fukd
jyKwwfoenf;? 0domcg pavmuü rmwk*gronf vif\
rESpfoufzG,f[k qdktyfaom trlukd touf[laom taMumif;
aMumifhvnf; vGefusL;í rusifh/ 0domcg podkYvQif
rmwk*gronf vif\ ESpfoufzG,fukd jyKwwf\ 0domcg
tb,fodkYvQif rmwk*gronf vifa,musfm; pkaqmif;tyfaom
ypönf;Opömukd xdef;odrf;apmifha&Smufwwfoenf;?
0domcg pavmuü rmwk*gronf vifa,musfm;
aqmif,lcJhaom Opöm pyg;
a&TaiGwdkYukdapmifha&Smuf\? vHkjchKAp\
xdkypönf;OpömwdkYtay:ü taysmfrMuL; wwfol?
rcdk;r0Sufwwfol? t&ufaopm raomufpm;wwfol?
rzsufqD;wwfol jzpf\ 0domcg podkYvQif rmwk*gronf
vifa,musfm; pkaqmif;tyfaom ypönf;Opömukd
xdef;odrf;apmifha&Smuf wwfol\ 0domcg
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom rmwk*gronf
bypöKyÜefavmuukd atmifjrifjcif;iSg usifh\? pavmuukd
tm;xkwf\ 0domcg
w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifhjynfhpHkaom rmwk*gronf
wrvGefavmuukd atmifjrifjcif;iSg usifh\?
wrvGefavmuukd tm;xkwf\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
0domcg pavmuü rmwk*gronf o''gw&m;ESifh
jynfhpHk\? tusifhoDvESifh jynfhpHk\? pGefYMuJrIESifh
jynfhpHk\? ynmESifh jynfhpHk\ 0domcg tb,fodkYvQif
rmwk*gronf o''gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkoenf;? 0domcg

pavmuü rmwk*gronf o''gw&m;&Sd\? jrwpfGmbk&m;\
t&[wår*fÓPf
oAÁnKwÓPfukd ,HkMunf\]]xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ylaZmf txl;ukd cHawmfrlxdkufaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; t&[H rnfawmfrl\
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwdkifrSefpGm
odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; or®morÁK''
rnfawmfrl\? todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P}
ESifhjynfhphkawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
0dZÆmp&PorÜEé rnfawmfrl\? aumif;aom pum;ukd
qdkawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ok*w
rnfawmfrl\? avmuukd odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; avmu0d'l rnfawmfrl\
qHk;rxdkufolukd qHk;rwwfonfh
twkrJhyk*³/₄dKvfjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
tEkwåa&m yk&do'r®om&xd rnfawmfrl\? ewfvldkY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ow→m
a'OrEkómeH rnfawmfrl\? (opö mav;yg;w&m;wdkYukd)
odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; Ak'' rnfawmfrl\
bkef;wefcdk; BuD;awmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
b*0g rnfawmfrl\}}[k (,HkMunf\)/ 0domcg podkYvQif
rmwk*gronf o''gw&m;ESifh jynfhphkV 0domcg
tb,fodkYvQif rmwk*gronf oDvESifh jynfhphkoenf;?
0domcg pavmuü rmwk*gr onf olUtoufowfjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\y/ ,pfri;arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom
aot&ufaomufjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\ 0domcg podkYvQif
rmwk*gronf oDvESifh jynfhphkV 0domcg
tb,fodkYvQif rmwk*gronf pGefYMuJrIESifh
jynfhphkoenf;? 0domcg pavmuü rmwk*gronf
vGwfvGwf pGefYMuJjcif;&Sdonfç (pGefYMuJtHh[k)
aq;aMumtyfaom vuf&Sdonfç pGefYMuJjcif;ü
arGUavsmfonfç awmif;chjcif;iSg xdkufonfç
ay;urf;a0zefjcif;ü arGUavsmfonfjzpfí? rpä&d,wnf;
[laom tnpftaMu;uif;aom pdwfjzifh tdrfukd

pdk;tkyfv suf ae\ 0domcg podkYvQif rmwk*gronf
pGefYMuJrIESifh jynfhpHk\ 0domcg tb,fodkYvQif
rmwk*gronf ynmESifh jynfhpHkoenf;? 0domcg
pavmuü rmwk*gronf ynm&SdVy/ 0domcg podkYvQif
rmwk*gronf ynmESifh jynfhpHk\ 0domcg
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom rmwk*gronf
wrvGefavmuukd atmifjrifjcif;iSg usifh\
wrvGefavmuukd tm;xkwf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

(tMuifrdef;ronf) tdrfrludpöukd aumif;pGm
jyKvkyfpD&ifwwf\? y&dowf tajcGt&Hukd
oN*FKd[faxmufyHh csD;ajr\$mu fwwf\
vifESpfoufzG,fukd usifh wwf\? (vifa,musfm;)
&SmrSD;aom ypönf;Opömukd tpOfapmifha&Smuf
wwf\ o'gw&m;&Sd\? oDvESifh jynfhpHk\
awmif;cHolwdkY\ pum;ukd odwwf\? rpä&d,uif;\?
wrvGefb0ü csrf;omaMumif;jzpfaom (ukodkvf) vrf;ukd
tjrJ okwfoif\ tMuifrdef;rtm; pw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf
&Sdukef\? w&m;ü wnfaom rSefuefaom pum;ukd
qdkavh&Sdaom xdkrdef;rukdvnf; oDv&Sdaom
rdef;r[lí qdkukef\ wpfq,fhajcmufrsKd;aom
tjcif;t&m&SpfrsKd;aom t*FgESifh jynfhpHkaom
oabm&Sdonfh oDv&Sdaom Oygodumronf
pdwfESvHk;ukd ESpfoufapwwfaom ewfjynfodkY
uyfa&muf&\

e0rokwf/

10-'kwd, £"avmuduokwf

50/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom rmwk*gronf pavmuukd atmifjrifjcif;iSg
usifh\? pavmuukd tm;xkwf\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü rmwk*gronf trludpöwdkYukd

aumif;pGm jyKvkyf pD&ifwwf\? tajcGt&H
y&dowfwdkYukd csD;ajr\$mu faxmufyHhwwf\?
vifa,musfm;\ ESpfouf zG,fukd jyKwwf\? (vifa,musfm;)
pkaqmif;tyfaom ypönf;Opömukd
xdef;odrf;apmifha&Smuf wwfv

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif rmwk*gronf
trludpöwdkYukd aumif;pGm jyKvkyf pD&ifwwfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü rmwk*gronf vifa,musfm;\
tdrfwGif;rl tvkyfwdkYü vdr®m\y/ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif rmwk*gronf trludpöwdkYukd aumif;pGm
jyKvkyf pD&ifwwfv &[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif
rmwk*gronf tajcGt&Hy&dowfwdkYukd
csD;ajr\$mu faxmufyHhwwf oenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
rmwk*gronf vifa,musfm;\
tdrfwGif;om;jzpfukefaom]]uReftapch trlvkyfjzpfonfh
twGif;vlwdkY\y/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif rmwk*gronf
tajcGt&H y&dowfwdkYukd csD;ajr\$mu f
axmufyHhwwfv &[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif rmwk*gronf
vifa,musfm;\ ESpfoufzG,fukd jyKwwfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü rmwk*gronf vifa,musfm;\ rESpfoufzG,f[k
qdktyfaom trlukd touf[laom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
vGefusL;í rusifh? &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif rmwk*gronf
vifa,musfm;\ ESpfoufzG,fukd jyKwwfv &[ef;wdkY
tb,fodkYvQif rmwk*gronf vifa,musfm; pkaqmif;tyfaom
ypönf;Opömukd xdef;odrf;apmifha&Smufwwfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü rmwk*gronf vifa,musfm; aqmif,l
cjhaom/y/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif rmwk*gronf
vifa,musfm; pkaqmif;tyfaom ypönf;Opömukd
xdef;odrf;apmifha&Smufwwfv &[ef;wdkY
bw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom rmwk*gronf
pavmuukd atmifjrifjcif;iSg usifh\? pavmuukd
tm;xkwfv &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom rmwk*gronf wrvGefavmuukd
atmifjrifjcif;iSg usifh\? wrvGefavmuukd tm;xkwfv

tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY pavmuü
rmwk*gronf o''gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHk\? tusifhoDvESifh
jynfhpHk\? pGefYMuJrIESifh jynfhpHk\? ynmESifh
jynfhpHk\?

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif rmwk*gronf
o''gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
rmwk*gronf o''gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkVy/ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif rmwk*gronf o''g w&m;ESifh jynfhpHkV/
&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif rmwk*gronf oDvESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü rmwk*gronf
olUtoufowfjcf;rS

a&SmifMuOfVy/ ,pfrl;arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom
aot&ufukd aomufjcf;rS a&SmifMuOf\? &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif rmwk*gronf oDvESifh jynfhpHkV/
&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif rmwk*gronf pGefYMuJrIESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü rmwk*gronf/y/
rpä&d,wnf;[laom tnpftaMu;uif;aom pdwfjzifh tdrfukd
pdk;tkyfvsuf aeV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif rmwk*gronf
pGefYMuJjcf;ESifh jynfhpHkV &[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif
rmwk*gronf ynmESifh jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü rmwk*gronf ynm&SdVy/ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif rmwk*gronf ynmESifh jynfhpHkV/
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
rmwk*gronf wrvGefavmuukd atmifjrifjcf;iSg usifh\
wrvGefavmuukd tm;xkwf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

(tMuifrdef;ronf) tdrfrludpöukd aumif;pGm
jyKvkyfpD&ifwwf\? y&dowf tajcGt&Hukd
oN*FKd[faxmufyHh csD;ajr\$mufwwf\
vifa,musfm;ESpfoufzG,fukd usifh\
vifa,musfm;&SmrSD;aom ypönf;Opömukd
tpOfapmifha&SmufV o''gw&m;&Sd\? oDvESifh
jynfhpHk\? awmif;cHolwdkY\ pum;ukd odwwf\
rpä&d,uif;\? wrvGefb0ü csrf;omaMumif;jzpfaom
(ukodkvf) vrf;ukd tjrJ okwfoifV tMuifrdef;rtm;

pw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf &Sdukef\? w&m;ü wnfaom
rSefuefaom pum;ukd qdkavh&Sdaom
xdkrdef;rukdvnf; oDv&Sdaom rdef;r[lí qdkukef\
wpfq,fhajcmufrsKd;aom tjcif;t&m &SpfrsKd;aom
t*FgESifh jynfhpHkaom oabm&Sdonfh oDv&Sdaom
Oygodumronf pdwfESvHk;ukd ESpfoufapwwfaom
ewfjynfodkY uyfa&muf&\

'orokwf/

ig;ckajrmuf Oaygox0*f NyD;

yXr okwfig;q,f NyD;

2-'kwd, yPÖmou

2-'kwd, okwfig;q,f

(6) 1-a*gwrD0*f 1-a*gwrDokwf

51/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ouúwdkif;
uydv0wfjynf edaj*m"m¹/₂Hkausmif;ü (yXrqHk;tBudrf
<ua&mufí oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg
r[myZmywda*gwrDonf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
wpfckaomae&mü &yfwnfNyD;aomf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\
rmwk*gronf jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;awmfrlaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
Oifa&mufí &Sif&[ef;tjzpfukd &vkdyg\}}[k avQmuf\
a*gwrD roifh? jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;awmfrlaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
Oifí rmwk*gr\ &Sif&[ef;tjzpfukd oif rESpfoufygvifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; r[myZmywd a*gwrDonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m; awmif; yefyg\
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;awmfrlaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmif
odkY Oifa&mufí &Sif&[ef;tjzpfukd &vkdyg\}}[k
avQmufV a*gwrD roifh? jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mxm;awmfrlaom "r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufí rmwk*gr\
&Sif&[ef;tjzpfukd oif rESpfoufygvifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; r[myZmywd a*gwrDonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m; awmif; yefyg\
rmwk*gronf jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;awmfrlaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
Oifa&mufí &Sif&[ef;tjzpfukd &vkdyg\}}[k avQmufV
a*gwrD roifh? jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;awmfrlaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
Oifa&mufí rmwk*gr\ &Sif&[ef;tjzpfukd oif
rESpfoufygvifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg r[myZmywd a*gwrDonf]]jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mxm;awmfrlaom "r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufí rmwk*gr\
&Sif&[ef;tjzpfukd jrwpfGmbk&m; cGifhgyKawmfrl}}[k
qif;&Jjicif; ESvHk;romjcif;&Sdonf rsuf&nf,dkpD;aom
rsufESm&Sdonf jzpfí idka<u;vsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd
&Sdcdk;NyD;aemuf t½dktaojyKum zJoGm;av\ xdktcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf uydv0wfjynfü
arGUavsmfawmfrloa&G U oDwif;oHk; aeawmfrl
NyD;vQif tpOftwdkif; a'opm&D vSnfhvnfaomf
a0omvDjynfodkY a&mufawmfrlí xdka0omvDjynf
r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg r[myZmywd
a*gwrDonf qHyifwdkYukd &dwfjzwfNyD;vQif
zef&nfqdk;t0wfwdkYukd 0wfíhomuD0ifrif;orD;
rsm;pGmwdkYESifhtwl a0omvDjynfodkY

zJoGm;avaomf tpOftwdkif; a0omvDjynf r[m0kefawm
jymom'f aqmifaygufaom ausmif;odkY csOf;uyfrdV
xdktcg r[myZmywd a*gwrDonf zl;zl;a&mifaom
ajcwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;? jrL>yrf;aom
ukd,fjzifhvnf;aumif; qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif;&Sdonf
rsuf&nf,dkpD;aom rsufESm&Sdonf jzpfí idka<u;vsuf
wHcg;rkcfjyifyü &yfwnf\? zl;zl;a&mifaom
ajcwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;? jrL>yrf;aom
ukd,fjzifhvnf;aumif; qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif;&Sdonf
rsuf&nf,dkpD;aom rsufESm&Sdonf jzpfí idka<u;vsuf
wHcg;rkcfjyifyü &yfwnfaeaom r[myZmywd
a*gwrDukd toQiftmeE´m jrifavvQif]]a*gwrD oifonf
tb,fhaMumifh zl;zl;a&mifaom ajcwdkYjzifh vnf;aumif;?
jrL>yrf;aom ukd,fjzifhvnf;aumif; qif;&Jjcif;
ESvHk;rom,mjcif;&Sdonf rsuf&nf ,dkpD;aom
rsufESm&Sdonf jzpfí idka<u;vsuf wHcg;rkcfjyifyü
&yfwnfaeoenf;}}[k ar;V toQifbk&m;tmeE´m
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mxm;awmfrlaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
Oifa&mufí rmwk*gr\ &Sif&[ef;tjzpfukd jrwpGmbk&m;
cGifhJyKawmf rrlaomaMumifh &yfwnfaeygonf[k
(avQmuf\)/

a*gwrD odkUjzpfvQif jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mxm;awmfrlaom "r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufí rmwk*gr\
&Sif&[ef;tjzpfukd tuREfkyf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
awmif;yefpOf pae&mü wcPrQ aeygOD;[k ajymqdk\
xdkYaemuf toQiftmeE´monf jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí &Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü
xdkifNyD;aomf ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -]]toQifbk&m;
pr[myZmywd a*gwrDonf jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mxm;awmfrlaom "r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufí rmwk*gr\
&Sif&[ef;tjzpfukd jrwpGmbk&m; cGifhJyKawmfrl}[k

zl;zl;a&mifaom ajcwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;? jrL>yrf;aom
ukd,fjzifhvnf;aumif; qif;&JjCIF;
ESvHk;rom,mjCIF;&Sdonf rsuf&nf,dkpD;aom
rsufESm&Sdonfjzpfí idka<u;vsuf wHcg;rkcFjyifyü
&yfwnfaeyg\? toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\?
jrWfpGmbk&m; a[mxm;awmfrlaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü rmwk*gronf vlUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufí &Sif&[ef; tjzpfukd
&apcsifygonf}}[k (avQmuf\)/

tmeE´m roifh? jrWfpGmbk&m; a[mxm;awmfrlaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
Oifí rmwk*gr\ &Sif&[ef;tjzpfukd oif rESpfoufygvifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
toQiftmeE´monf jrWfpGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m;
awmif;yefyg\? jrWfpGmbk&m; a[mxm;awmfrlaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü rmwk*gr onf vlUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufí &Sif&[ef;tjzpfukd
&apcsifygonf}}[k (avQmuf\)/

tmeE´m roifh? jrWfpGmbk&m; a[mxm;awmfrlaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
Oifa&mufí rmwk*gr\ &Sif&[ef;tjzpfukd oif
rESpfoufygvifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg toQiftmeE´monf]]jrWfpGmbk&m;
a[mxm;awmfrlaom "r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufí rmwk*gr\
&Sif&[ef;tjzpfukd jrWfpGmbk&m; cGifhjyKawmf rrl[k
odí igonf tjcm;taMumif;jzifh jrWfpGmbk&m;
a[mxm;awmfrlaom "r®0de,]omoem awmf} ü
vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufí rmwk*gr\
&Sif&[ef;tjzpfukd awmif;yef&aomf aumif;avpG}}[k
MuHpnfNyD;aemuf jrWfpGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m;
rmwk*gronf jrWfpGmbk&m; a[mxm;awmfrlaom

"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifa&mufí aomwmywådzdkvfukdvnf;aumif;?
ou'g*grdzdkvfukdvnf;aumif;?
tem*grdzdkvfukdvnf;aumif;?
t&[wådzdkvfukdvnf;aumif; rsufarSmufjyKjcif;iSg
xdkufwefyg\avm}}[k avQmuf\ tmeE´m rmwk*gronf
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mxm;awmfrlaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifa&mufí aomwmywådzdkvfukdvnf;aumif;?
ou'g*grdzdkvfukdvnf;aumif;?
tem*grdzdkvfukdvnf;aumif;?
t&[wådzdkvfukdvnf;aumif; rsufarSmufjyKjcif;iSg
xdkufwef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; rmwk*gronf jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mxm;awmfrlaom "r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&mufí
aomwmywådzdkvfukdvnf;aumif;/y/
t&[wådzdkvfukdvnf;aumif; rsufarSmufjyKjcif;iSg
xdkufwefygrl? toQifbk&m; r[myZmywda*gwrDonf
aus;Zl;rsm; yg\? jrwpGmbk&m;\ rdaxG;awmfygwnf;?
ajcjzifh oGm;Edkifcsdeftxd arG;jrLolygwnf;?
EdkYwdkufolygwnf;? r,fawmf ewf&GmpHNyD;aemuf
jrwpGmbk&m;ukd EdkYwdkufcJhyg\? toQifbk&m;
aumif;yefyg\? jrwpGmbk&m;a[m xm;awmfrlaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü rmwk*gronf vIUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&mufí &Sif&[ef;tjzpfukd
&apcsifygonf}}[k (avQmuf\)/

tmeE´m r[myZmywda*gwrDonf
*½k"H&Spfyg;wdkYukd tu,fí 0efcHonfjzpfHh?
xdk0efcHcsufonfyif xdk*a*gwrDtwGuf
ylöif;cHrljzpfapavmh/ bdu©KeDronf ylöif;jzpfí
0gwpf&m&&Sdaomfvnf; xdkaeY ylöif;jzpfao
&[ef;tm; &Sdcdk;jcif; c&D;OD;BuKdqdkjcif;
vuftkyfcsDjcif; ½dkaojcif;trlukd jyK&rnf?

pw&m;ukdvnf; ½dkaoí av;pm;í jrwfEdk;í ylaZmfí
toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf/ (1)

bdu©KeDronf &[ef;a,musfm;r&Sdaom ausmif;ü
0grqdktyf? pw&m;ukdvnf; ½dkaoí av;pm;í jrwfEdk;í
ylaZmfí toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf/ (2)

bdu©KeDronf vcJGwdkif; vcJGwdkif;
bdu©KoHCmxHrS Oykofukd ar;jcif;? tqHk;trcH&ef
csOf;uyfjcif;[laom pw&m;ESpfyg;wdkYukd
vkdv;awmifhw&rnf? pw&m;ukdvnf; ½dkaoí av;pm;í
jrwfEdk;í ylaZmfí toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf/ (3)

bdu©KeDronf OguRwfvwfaomf ESpfzufoHCmü
jrifjcif;? Mum;jcif;? ,HkrSm;jcif;[laom
taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh zdwfMum;&rnf?
pw&m;ukdvnf; ½dkaoí av;pm;í jrwfEdk;í ylaZmfí
toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf/ (4)

bdu©KeDronf oHCm'dodoftmywfodkY
a&mufvwfaomf ESpfzufoHCmü yu©rmewfukd usifh&
rnf? pw&m;ukdvnf; ½dkaoí av;pm;í jrwfEdk;í ylaZmfí
toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf/ (5)

ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; w&m;ajcmufyg;wdkYü
tusifhukd usifhNyD;aom odu©rmeftm; ESpfzufaom
oHCmü ylöif;chJcif;ukd &Sm&rnf? pw&m;ukdvnf;
½dkaoí av;pm;í jrwfEdk;í ylaZmfí touf xufqHk;
rvGefusL;tyf/ (6)

bdu©KeDronf &[ef;a,musfm;ukd wpfpHkwpfckaom
qJa& a&&Gwfjcif;rsKd;jzifh rqJa&tyf? ra&&Gwftyf?
pw&m;ukdvnf; ½dkaoí av;pm;í jrwfEdk;í ylaZmfí
toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf/ (7)

&[ef;jzpfonfhaeYrSpí &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtay:ü
bdu©KeDrwdkY\ ajymqdkcGifhukd ydwfyiftyf\?
bdu©KeDrwdkYtay:ü &[ef;a,musfm;wdkY\
ajymqdkcGifhukd rydwfyiftyf? pw&m;ukdvnf; ½dkaoí

av;pm;í jrwfEdk;í ylaZmfí toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf/
(8)

tmeE´m r[myZmywda*gwrDonf
p*½k"H&Spfyg;wdkYukd tu,fí 0efcHonf jzpftHh?
xdk0efcHcsufonfyif xdk*a*gwrDtwGuf
ylöif;cHrljzpfapavmh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)]/

xdktcg toQiftmeE´monf jrwpGmbk&m;xHü
*½k"H&Spfyg;wdkYukd oif,lcjhNyD;í r[myZm
ywda*gwrDxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif-]]a*gwrD oifonf
*½k"H&Spfyg;wdkYukd tu,fí 0efcHonfjzpftHh?
xdk0efcHcsufonfyif oifhtwGuf ylöif;cHrl jzpfvdrfhrnf-

bdu©KeDronf ylöif;jzpfí 0gwpf&m&&Sdaomfvnf;
xdkaeY ylöif;jzpfam &[ef;tm; &Sdcdk;jcif;
c&D;OD;BuKdqdkjcf; vuftkyfcsDjcf; ½dkaojcf;ukd
jyK&rnf? pw&m;ukdvnf; ½dkaoí av;pm;í jrwfEdk;í
ylaZmfí toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf/y/

&[ef;jzpfonfh aeYrSpí &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtay:ü
bdu©KeDrwdkY\ ajymqdkcGifhukd ydwfyif tyf?
bdu©KeDrwdkYtay:ü &[ef;a,musfm;wdkY\
ajymqdkcGifhukd rydwfyiftyf? pw&m;ukdvnf; ½dkaoí
av;pm;í jrwfEdk;í ylaZmfí toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf/
a*gwrD oifonf p*½k"H &Spfyg;wdkYukd 0efcHrl?
xdk0efcHcsufonfyif oifhtwGuf ylöif;cHrl jzpfvdrfhrnf[k
ajymqdkV toQifbk&m;tmeE´m i,f&G,fEkysKdvsuf
wefqmqifavh&Sdaom OD;acgif;aq;avQmfNyD;aom
rdef;ronfvnf;aumif;? a,musfm;onfvnf;aumif;
Mumyef;ukdjzpfap rkd;aqGyef;ukdjzpfap
ppfodrfyef;ukdjzpfap&í vufESpfzufwdkYjzifh cH,lum
jrwaom t*Fgjzpfam OD;acgif;ü xm;&mouJhodkY
toQifbk&m; tmeE´m ptwlyif tuREkfyfonf toufxufqHk;
rvGefusL;tyfukefaom p*½k"H&Spfyg;wdkYukd
0efcHyg\[k (avQmuf\)]/

xdktcg toQiftmeE´monf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
wpfckaomae&mü xdkifaeNyD;aomf]]toQifbk&m;
r[myZmywda*gwrDonf toufxufqHk;
rvGefusL;tyfukefaom *½k"H&Spfyg;wdkYukd
0efcHyg\}}[lí (avQmuf\)/

tmeE´m rmwk*gronf jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mxm;awmfraom "r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifí &Sif&[ef;tjzpfukd
r&ygvQif jrwaomtusifh]omoemawmf} onf
MumjrifhpGm wnfwHh&m\? tESpfpfaxmifywfvHk;
olawmfauimif;w&m;onf wnf&m\ tmeE´m rmwk*gronf
jrwpfGmbk&m;a[mxm;awmfraom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifí &Sif&[ef;tjzpfukd &aomaMumifh ,cktcgü
jrwaomtusifh]omoemawmf} onf MumjrifhpGm
wnfwHhvdfrhrnf r[kwf/ tmeE´m ,cktcg
tESpfig;&mwdkYomvQif olawmfauimif; w&m;onf
wnfwHhvdfrhrnf/ tmeE´m rmwk*grrsm;í
a,musfm;enf;aom rnfonfhtrfdkYukdrqdk tdk;xjü
rD;xGef;í cdk;wwfaom olcdk;wdkYonf
zsufqD;vG,fukefoujhodkY? tmeE´m ptwlyif
tMuif"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü rmwk*gronf
vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY0ifí &Sif&[ef;tjzpfukd &\?
xdkjrwaomtusifh]omoemawmf}onf MumjrifhpGm
rwnfwHhEdkif/ tmeE´m jynfhpHk jzpfxfGef;aom
oav;cif;ü zvHjzLrnfaom a&m*grsKd;usa&mufaomf
xdkoav;cif;onf MumjrifhpGm rwnfwHhEdkifoujhodkY?
tmeE´m ptwlyif tMuif"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü
rmwk*gronf vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifí
&Sif&[ef;tjzpfukd &\? xdkjrwaom
tusifh]omoemawmfonf} MumjrifhpGm rwnfwHhEdkif/
tmeE´m jynfhpHkjzpfxfGef;aom MuHcif;ü tleDrnfaom
a&m*grsKd;us a&mufaomf xdkMuHcif;onf

MumjrifhpGm rwnfwHhEdkifouJhodkY? ptwlyif
tMuif"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü rmwk*gronf
vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifí &Sif&[ef;tjzpfukd &\?
xdkjrwfaomtusifh]omoemawmfonf} MumjrifhpGm
rwnfwHhEdkif/ tmeE´m a,musfm;onf a&uefBuD;\
uefaygif¹/₂dk;ukd a&rausmfV GefEdkifavmufatmif
apmapmu BuKdwifí uefoif;zjGUouJhodkY ptwlyifgonf
bdu©KeDrwdkYtwGuf toufxufqHk;
rvGefusL;tyfukefaom *¹/₂k"H&Spfyg;wdkYukd
ynwfNyD;cJhNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-Mo0g'okwf

52/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a0omvDjynf
r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg toQiftmeE´monf
jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí wpfckaomae&mü
xdkifvsuf/y/]]toQifbk&m; tb,frQaom w&m;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;ukd &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
qHk;rwfwaom &[ef;[lí orkwftyfygoenf;}}[k avQmufV
tmeE´m w&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;ukd &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; qHk;raom &[ef;[lí
orkwftyfV tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-

pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf oDv&SdV/y/
odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifhV
tMum;tjrif]A[kokw} rsm;V/y/ ynmjzifh xdk;xGif;í odV
xdk&[ef;tm; ygwdarmufESpfyg;wdkYonf tus,ftm;jzifh
Elwfü vmukef\? aumif;pGm a0zeftyfukef\? aumif;pGm
jzpfjcf;&Sdukef\? ygVdawmf t|uxmtm;jzifh
aumif;pGm qHk;jzwfEdkifukefV aumif;aom
pum;&Sd\? aumif;aom >rufqdkoH &Sd\?

oefY&Sif;pifMu,fí ravsmrusaom yk'fAsnf;&Sdaom
teufukd odapwwfaom jynfBuD;olwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom
pum;ESifh jynfhpHkV bdu©KeDoHCmtm;
w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;ukd) odjrifap&ef
(w&m;ukd) aqmufwnfap&ef
(w&m;usifhokH;a&;twGuf) xufoef&Tifvef;ap&ef
pGrf;EdkifV trsm;tm;jzifh &[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf
cspfciftyf ESpfvkdtyfV xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;ukd
&nfrSwfí &[ef;jyKaom zef&nfqdk;aom t0wfukd
0wfaom rdef;rü BuD;av;aom tmywfukd
rvGefusL;zl;acs/

0gESpfq,faomfvnf;aumif;? 0gESpfq,fxuf
tvGefaomfvnf;aumif; &V tmeE´m
pt*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;ukd
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; qHk;raom &[ef;[lí orkwftyf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-oHcdwåokwf

53/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfpGmbk&m;onf a0omvDjynf
r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xdktcg
r[myZmywda*gwrDonf jrwpfpGmbk&m;txHodkY
csOf;uyfí jrwpfpGmbk&m;ukd &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
wpfckaomae&mü &yfvuf-toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\?
jrwpfpGmbk&m;onf tusOf;tm;jzifh tuREfkyftm;
w&m;ukd a[mawmfrylg? tuREfkyfonf
jrwpfpGmbk&m;\ ,if;w&m;ukd Mum;emNyD;vQif
qdwfNidrf&modkY uyfvuf rarhravsmh vkHYvjyKum
pdwfukd (edAÁmefodkY) apvTwfvuf aevkdyg\[k
avQmufV a*gwrD oifonf tMuifw&m;wdkYukd

pw&m;wdkYum; wyfrufrl&m*ESifhwuG jzpf&efom
jzpfukef\? wyfrufrl&m*uif;&ef rjzpfukef?
0#fü ,SO&efom jzpfukef\? 0#fui;&ef rjzpfukef?
0#fqif;&J yGg;pD;&efom jzpfukef\? 0#fqif;&Jukd
zsufqD;&ef rjzpfukef? tvkdBuD;&efom jzpfukef\?
tvkdenf;&ef rjzpfukef? ra&mifh&J&efom jzpfukef\?
a&mifh&J&ef rjzpfukef? taygif;tazmfESifh ae&efom
jzpfukef\? qdwfNidrf&ef rjzpfukef? ysif;&d&efom
jzpfukef\? BuKd;pm;tm;xkwf&ef rjzpfukef?
(rdrdukd,fukd) arG;jrLEdkifcJ&efom jzpfukef\?
arG;jrLvG,f&ef rjzpfukef[k odjim;tHh?
xdkw&m;wdkYukd pifppftm;jzifh pum; w&m;r[kwf?
pum; 0denf;r[kwf? pum; jrwpfGmbk&m; tqHk;tr
r[kwf[k rSwf,lavavmh/

a*gwrD oifonf]]tMuifw&m;wdkYukd
pw&m;wdkYum; wyfrufrl&m*uif;&efom jzpfukef\?
wyfrufrl&m*ESifhwuG jzpfjcif;iSg rjzpfukef?
0#fui;&efom jzpfukef\? 0#fü ,SO&ef rjzpfukef?
0#fqif;&Jukd zsufqD;&efom jzpfukef\? 0#fqif;&J
yGg;pD;&ef rjzpfukef? tvkdenf;&efom jzpfukef\?
tvkdBuD;&ef rjzpfukef? a&mifh&J&efom jzpfukef\?
ra&mifh&J&ef rjzpfukef? qdwfNidrf &efom jzpfukef\?
taygif;tazmfESifh ae&ef rjzpfukef?
BuKd;pm;tm;xkwf&efom jzpfukef\? ysif;&d&ef
rjzpfukef? (rdrd ukd,fukd) arG;jrLvG,f&efom
jzpfukef\? arG;jrLEdkifcJ&ef rjzpfukef}}[k odjim;tHh/
a*gwrD xdkw&m;wdkYukd pifppftm;jzifh pum;
w&m;wnf;? pum; 0denf;wnf;? pum; jrwpfGmbk&m;
tqHk;trwnf;}}[k rSwf,lavavmh[lí (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-'DCZmPkokwf

54/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf aumVd,NrKdU
uuú&ywårnfaom aumVd,rif;wdkY\ ed*Hk;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xdktcg 'DCZmPkrnfaom
aumVd,rif;om;onf jrwpfGmbk&m; txHodkY csOf;uyfí
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü xdkifaevsuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m;
umr*kPfCHpm;ukefaom vljzpfaom tuREfkyfwdkYonf
om;r,m;wdkYjzifh usOf;ajrmif;aom tdrfö ae&ygukef\?
umodwdkif;jzpf pE´ul;ukd oHk;aqmifcHpm;ukef\? yef;
eHYom eHYomaysmif;ukd yefqif vdrf;usHukef\?
a&TaiGukd om,mukefV toQifbk&m;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tuREfkyfwdkYtm; rsufarSmufb0ü
tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg csrf;omjcif;iSg wrvGefb0ü
tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfEdkif&maom
w&m;ukd a[mawmfrlyg}}[k avQmufV As*
çyZÆtrsKd;om; pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYonf
trsKd;aumif;om;tm; rsufarSmufb0ü tpD; tyGg;
tvdkYiSg csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfukefV
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- x<uvkHYvESifh
jynfhpHkrl]O|meorÜ'g}?apmifha&Smufjcif;ESifh
jynfhpHkrl]tm&u©orÜ'g}?
rdwfaqGaumif;&Sdrl]uvsmPrdwåwm}? rQwpGm
toufarG;rl]orZD0dwm}wdkYwnf;/

As*çyZÆtrsKd;om; x<uvkHYvESifh jynfhpHkrl]O|
meorÜ'g}}[lonf tb,fenf;? As*çyZÆ trsKd;om; pavmuü
trsKd;aumif;om;onf toufarG;aMumif;tvkyfjzpfap
v,fvkyfjcif;jzifhjzpfap ukefoG,fjcif;jzifhjzpfap
EGm;ausmif;jcif;jzifhjzpfap av;orm;twwfjzifhjzpfap
rif;vkviftvkyfjzifhjzpfap
tjcm;twwfynmwpfrsKd;rsKd;jzifh jzpfap toufarG;rljyK\?
xdktvkyfö uRrf;usif\? ysif;&drlr&Sd? (xdkvkyfief;ü)
taMumif;ukd pHkprf;wwfaom ynmESifh jynfhpHk\?
jyKvkyf&efvnf; pGrf;Edkif\? pDrH&efvnf; pGrf;Edkif\?
As*çyZÆtrsKd;om; ponfukd x<u vkHYvESifh

jynfhpHkrl]O|meorÜ'g}[lí qdktyfV As*
çyZÆtrsKd;om;apmifha&Smufjcif;ESifh
jynfhpHkrl]tm&u©orÜ'g}[lonf tb,fenf;? As*çyZÆ
trsKd;om; pavmuü trsKd;aumif;om;tm;
x<uvkHYvaMumifh &tyfukefaom vuf¹/₂Hk; tm;ukd;
qnf;yl;tyfukefaom acR;'D;'D;us jyKtyfukefaom
w&m;ESifh avsmfukefaom w&m;ojzifh &tyfukefhaom
pnf;pdrf (Opöm)wdkYonf &Sdukef\? xdkpnf;pdrf
(Opöm)wdkYukd]]tb,fodkYvQif ig\ bpnf;pdrf
OpömwdkYukd rif; (tpdk;&)wdkY
raqmif,lEdkifukef&moenf;? cdk;olwdkY
raqmif,lEdkifukef&moenf;? rD;ravmifEkdif&moenf;?
a&rarsmEdkif&moenf;? rcspfrESpfoufol
(tarGcHqdk;)wdkY raqmif,lEdkif ukef&moenf;}}
[kapmifha&Smufjcif; vHkjchKajpjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkapV
As*çyZÆtrsKd;om; ponfukdapmifha&Smufjcif;ESifh
jynfhpHkrl]tm&u©orÜ'g}[k qdktyfV As*
çyZÆtrsKd;om;
rdwfaqGaumif;&Sdrl]uvsmPrdwåwm} [lonf tb,fenf;?
As*çyZÆ trsKd;om; pavmuü trsKd;aumif;om;onf
tMuif&Gmüjzpfap ed*Hk;üjzpfap ae\? xdk&Gm
ed*Hk;ü&Sdaom i,faomfvnf; BuD;jrifhaom
ukd,fusifh&Sdukefaom BuD;ívnf; BuD;jrifhaom
ukd,fusifh &Sdukef o''gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkukef
oDvESifh jynfhpHkukef pGefYMuJjcif;ESifh
jynfhpHkukef ynmESifh jynfhpHkukefaom
ol<u,fwdkYESifhjzpfap ol<u,fom;wdkYESifhjzpfap
twlae\? twlajymqdk\? twl
aqG;aEG;\? ,if;o''gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkolwdkY\
o''gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkrlukd twkvkdufí
usifh\? ,if;oDvESifh jynfhpHkolwdkY\ oDvESifh
jynfhpHkrlukd twkvkdufí usifh\? ,if;pGefYMuJjcif;ESifh
jynfhpHk olwdkY\ pGefYMuJjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkrlukd
twkvkdufí usifh\? ,if;ynmESifh jynfhpHkolwdkY\

ynmESifh jynfhpHkrlukd twkvkdufí usifh\ As*
çyZÆtrsKd;om; þonfukd rdwfaqGaumif;&Sdrl]uvsmP
rdwåwm}[lí qdktyf\ As*çyZÆtrsKd;om; rQwpGm
toufarG;rl]orZD0dwm}[lonf tb,fenf;? As*çyZÆ
trsKd;om; þavmuü trsKd;aumif;om;onf
pnf;pdrfOpömwdkY\ wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG)
ukdvnf;aumif;? qkwf,kwfrl (xGufaiG) ukdvnf;aumif;
odí]]þokdkY oHk;pGJaomf ig\ wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG) onf
qkwf,kwfrl (xGufaiG) xuf rsm;vdrfhrnf? ig\ qkwf,kwfrl
(xGufaiG) onf wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG) xuf
rsm;vdrfhrnfr[kwf}}[k rrrsm;vGef; renf;vGef; rQwpGm
toufarG;rlukd jyKV As*çyZÆ trsKd;om; Oyrmaomfum;
&mZlukdifom;onfvnf;aumif;? &mZlukdif\
wynfhonfvnf;aumif; &mZl (csdefcGif) ukd ajr§mufí
þrQavmufjzifh]]atmufodkY edrfh\? þrQavmufjzifh
txufodkY jrifh\}}[k odoujhodkY? As*çyZÆtrsKd;om;
þtwlomvQif trsKd;aumif;om;onf pnf;pdrfOpömwdkY\
wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG) ukdvnf;aumif;? qkwf,kwfrl
(xGufaiG) ukdvnf;aumif; odí]]þokdkY oHk;pGJaomf
ig\ wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG) onf qkwf,kwfrl (xGufaiG) xuf
rsm;vdrfhrnf? ig\ qkwf,kwfrl (xGufaiG) onf wdk;yGg;rl
(0ifaiG) xuf rsm;vdrfhrnfr[kwf}}[k rrrsm;vGef;
renf;vGef; rQwpGm toufarG;rlukd jyKV As*
çyZÆtrsKd;om; þtrsKd;aumif;om;onf wdk;yGg;rl
(0ifaiG) enf;onf jzpfygvuf txuf wef;usaom
toufarG;jcif;ukd tu,fí jyKygrl
xdkoltm;]]þtrsKd;aumif;om;onf ozef;oD; ukd
pm;oluJhodkY pnf;pdrfOpömwdkYukd
oHk;aqmifpm;aomuf\}}[k qdkzG,f&mwdkY jzpfukef\
As*çyZÆtrsKd;om; þtrsKd;aumif;om;onf wdk;yGg;rl
(0ifaiG) rsm;onf jzpfvsuf NiKdjiifqif;&Jaom
toufarG;jcif;ukd tu,fí jyKygrl xdkoltm;
þtrsKd;om;onf]]tBuD;tuJr&Sdaom (tm;xm;&mrJh)
aojcif;uJhodkY ao&vdrfhrnf}}[k qdkzG,f&mwdkY

jzpfukef\? As*çyZÆtrsKd;om; trsKd;aumif;om;onf
pnf;pdrfOpömwdkY\ wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG)
ukdvnf;aumif;? qkwf,kwfrl (xGufaiG) ukdvnf;aumif;
odí]]pokdkY oHk;pGJaomf ig\ wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG) onf
qkwf,kwfrl (xGufaiG) xuf rsm;vdrfhrnf? ig\ qkwf,kwfrl
(xGufaiG) onf wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG) xuf rsm;vdrfhrnf
r[kwf}}[k rrrsm;vGef; renf;vGef; rQwpGm
toufarG;rlukd jyKV As*çyZÆtrsKd;om; ponfukd
rQwpGm toufarG;rl]orZD0dwm}[k qdktyf\

As*çyZÆtrsKd;om; podkYvQif jzpfay:vmukefaom
pnf;pdrfOpömwdkY\ ysufpD;aMumif;wdkYonf
rdef;rvkdufpm;rl? aoaomufMuL;rl? tavmif;tpm;MuL;rl?
,kwfrmaom taqGcifyGef; cspfuRrf; 0ifol&Sdrl[k
av;rsKd;wdkY jzpfukef\ As*çyZÆtrsKd;om;
Oyrmaomfum; BuD;pGmaom wpfzufqnf uefü
a&0ifayguf av;ck a&xGufayguf av;ckwdkY
&SdMuukef&m a,musfm;onf xdkwpfzufqnf uef\
a&0ifaygufwdkYukd ydwf&m\? a&xGufaygufwdkYukd
zGifh&m\? rkd;onfvnf;aumif;pGm r&GmoGef;&m? As*
çyZÆtrsKd;om; podkY jzpfonf&Sdaomf
xdkwpfzufqnfuefBuD;onf ,kwfavsmhrnf om
{uefjzpfvdrfhrnf? wdk;yGg;rnfum; r[kwfwmhay? As*
çyZÆtrsKd;om; ptwlomvQif podkY jzpfay:vmukefaom
pnf;pdrfOpömwdkY\ ysufpD;aMumif;wdkYonf
rdef;rvkdufpm;rl? aoaomufMuL;rl? tavmif;tpm;MuL;rl?
,kwfrmaom taqGcifyGef;cspfuRrf; 0ifol&Sdrl[k
av;rsKd;wdkY jzpfukef\ As*çyZÆtrsKd;om; podkYvQif
jzpfay:vmukefaom pnf;pdrfOpömwdkY\
wdk;yGg;aMumif;wdkYonf rdef;r rvkdufpm;rl?
aoaomuf rMuL;rl? tavmif;tpm; rMuL;rl? aumif;aom
taqGcifyGef; cspfuRrf;0ifol &Sdrl[k av;rsKd;wdkY
jzpfukef\ As*çyZÆtrsKd;om; Oyrmaomfum;
BuD;pGmaom wpfzufqnfuefü a&0ifaygufav;ck
a&xGufayguf av;ckwdkY&Sd&m a,musfm;onf

xdka&uef\ a&0ifaygufwdkYukd zGifh&m\?
a&xGufaygufwdkYukd ydwf&m\? rdk;onfvnf;
onf;xefpGm &GmoGef;&m\? As*çyZÆtrsKd;om;
podkYjzpfonf &Sdaomf xdkwpfzufqnfuefBuD;onf
wdk;yGg;rnfom {uefjzpfvdrfhrnf? ,kwfavsmhrnfum;
r[kwf awmhay? As*çyZÆtrsKd;om; ptwlomvQif podkY
jzpfay:vmukefaom pnf;pdrfOpömwdkY\ wdk;yGg;
aMumif;wdkYonf rdef;rrvkdufpm;rl? aoaomuf rMuL;rl?
tavmif;tpm; rMuL;rl? aumif;aom taqGcifyGef;
cspfuRrf;0ifol&Sdrl[k av;rsKd;wdkY jzpfukef\ As*
çyZÆtrsKd;om; pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYonfum;
trsKd;aumif;om;tm; rsufarSmufb0ü tpD;tyGg;
tvdkYiSg csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfukef\ As*çyZÆtrsKd;om;
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYonfum; trsKd;aumif;om;tm;
wrvGefb0ü tpD;tyGg; tvdkYiSg csrf;omjcif;iSg
jzpfukef\? tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-o''gw&m;ESifh
jynfhpHkrl]o''gorÜ'g}? tusifhoDvESifh
jynfhpHkrl]oDvorÜ'g}? pGefYMuJjcif;ESifh
jynfhpHkrl]pm*orÜ'g}? ynmESifh
jynfhpHkrl]ynmorÜ'g}wdkYwnf;/

As*çyZÆtrsKd;om; o''gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkrl[lonf
tb,fenf;? As*çyZÆtrsKd;om; pavmuü
trsKd;aumif;om;onf o''gw&m;&Sd\? jrwpfGmbk&m;\
t&[wår*fÓPf oAÁnKw
ÓPfukd ,HkMunf\?]]xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxdkufaom taMumif;aMumifh
vnf; t&[H rnfawmfrl\y/ ewfvlwdkY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ow—m
a'OrEkómeH rnfawmfrl\? (opömax;yg;ukd)
odawmfrlwwfaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; Ak''
rnfawmfrl\? bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; b*0g rnfawmfrl\}}[k ,HkMunf\
As*çyZÆtrsKd;om; ponfukd o''gw&m;ESifh
jynfhpHkrl]o''gorÜ'g}[k qkdtyf\ As*çyZÆtrsKd;om;

tusifhoDvESifh jynfhpHkrl[lonf tb,fenf;? As*
çyZÆtrsKd;om; þ omoemawmfü trsKd;aumif;om;onf
olUtoufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\y/ ,pfrl;arhavsmhjcif;\
taMumif;jzpfaom aot&ufaomufjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\
As*çyZÆtrsKd;om; þonfukd tusifh oDvESifh
jynfhpHkrl]oDvorÜ'g}[k qkdyf\ As*çyZÆtrsKd;om;
pGefYMuJjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkrl[lonf tb,fenf;? As*
çyZÆtrsKd;om; þhomoemawmfü trsKd;aumif;om;onf
vGwfvGwfpGefYMuJrl&Sd\? (pGefYMuJtHh[k]
aq;aMumtyfaom vuf&Sdol? pGefYMuJjcif;ü
arGUavsmfol? awmif;cHjcif;iSg xdkufol?
ay;urf;a0zefjcif;ü arGUavsmfol jzpfí rpä&d,wnf;[laom
tnpftaMu;uif;aom pdwfjzifh tdrfukd pdk;tkyfvuf ae\
As*çyZÆ trsKd;om; þonfukd pGefYMuJjcif;ESifh
jynfhpHkrl]pm*orÜ'g}[k qkdyf\ As*çyZÆtrsKd;om;
ynmESifh jynfhpHkrl[lonf tb,fenf;? As*çyZÆtrsKd;om;
þ omoemawmfü trsKd;aumif;om;onf ynm&Sd\
½kyfemrfukd azmufcJGí odjrifEdkifaom? 0#f qif;&J\
ukef&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif;jzpfaom? tjzpf
tysufukd xdk;xGif;í odaom? jrwfaom ynmESifh
aumif;pGm jynfhpHk\? As*çyZÆtrsKd;om; þonfukd
ynmESifh jynfhpHkrl]ynmorÜ'g}[k qkdyf\ As*
çyZÆtrsKd;om; þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYonfum;
trsKd;aumif;om;tm; wrvGefb0ü tpD; tyGg;tvdkYiSg
csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tvkyfvkyf&mXmewdkYü x<uvkHYv&Sdvsuf
rarhravsmhrlí txl;pDrHjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
a,musfm;onf rQwpGm toufarG;rlukd jyK\
qnf;yl;tyfNyD;aom Opömukd tpOfapmifha&Smuf\
o'gw&m;&Sd\? oDvESifh jynfhpHk\
awmif;cHolwdkY\ pum;ukd odwwf\? rpä&d,uif;\?
wrvGefb0ü csrf;omaMumif;jzpfaom (ukodkvf) vrf;ukd
tjrJokwfoif\ þodkUvQif þw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf
tdrfaxmif0wfukd &SmrSD;avh&Sdaom o'g

w&m;ESifh jynfhpHkoltm; rsufarSmufb0ü
tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? wrvGefb0ü
csrf;omjcif;iSgvnf;aumif; ESpfyg;pHkaom b0ü
csrf;omukd aqmifwwfukef\lí trnfrSef&Sdaom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mMum;awmfrltyf\? podkYvQif
vljzpfaomolwdkYtm; pGefYMuJrlpm* xdkrS<uif;aom
aumif;rlukodkvfonf wdk;yGg;V

pwkw¬okwf/

5-OZÆ,okwf

55/ xdktcg OZÆ,ykPÖm;onf jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m;ESifh twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,fpum;ukd
ajymqdkNyD;qHk;apNyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;aomf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifa*gwr
tuREfkyfwdkYonf t&yfwpfyg;odkY oGm;&ef
tvkd&Sdukef\? toQifa*gwr onf tuREfkyfwdkYtm;
rsufarSmufb0ü tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg csrf;omjcif;iSg
wrwGefb0ü tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg csrf;omjcif;iSg
jzpfEdkif&maom w&m;udk a[mawmfrlyg}}[k
avQmufV ykPÖm; pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYonf
trsKd;aumif;om;tm; rsufarSmufb0ü
tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfukef\?
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-x<uvkHYvESifh jynfhpHkrl?
apmifha&Smufjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkrl?
rdwfaqGaumif;&Sdrl? rQwpGm toufarG;rlwdkYwnf;/

ykPÖm; x<uvkHYvESifh jynfhpHkrl[l onf tb,fenf;?
ykPÖm; pavmuü trsKd;aumif;om; onf
toufarG;aMumif; tvkyfjzpfao v,fvkyfjcif;jzifhjzpfap
ukefoG,fjCIF;jzifhjzpfap EGm;ausmif;jCIF;jzifhjzpfap
av;orm;twwfjzifhjzpfap rif;vkviftvkyfjzifhjzpfap

tjcm;twwf ynm wpfrsKd;rsKd;jzifhjzpfap toufarG;rl
jyK\? xdktvkyfö uRrf;usif\? ysif;&drl r&Sd? xdk
(vkyfief;) ü taMumif;ukd pHkprf;wwfaom ynmESifh
jynfhpHk\? jyKvkyfjcf;iSgvnf; pGrf;Edkif\?
pD&ifjcf;iSgvnf; pGrf;Edkif\ ykPÖm; ponfukd
x<uvkHYvESifh jynfhpHkrl]O|meorÜ'g}[k qdktyf\
ykPÖm;apmifha&Smufjcf;ESifhjynfhpHkrl[lonf
tb,fenf;? ykPÖm; pavmuü trsKd;aumif;om;tm;
x<uvkHYvaMumifh &tyfukefaom vuf½Hk;tm;ukd;
qnf;yl;tyfukefaom acR;'D;'D;us jyKtyfukefaom
w&m;ESifh avsmfukefaom w&m;ojzifh &tyfukefaom
pnf;pdrf (Opöm)wdkYonf &Sdukef\? xdkpnf;pdrf
(Opöm)wdkYukd]]tb,fodkYvQif ig\ ppnf;pdrf
(Opöm)wdkYukd rif; (tpdk;&)wdkY
raqmif,IEdkifukef&moenf;? cdk;olwdkY
raqmif,IEdkifukef&moenf;? rD;ravmifEkdif&moenf;?
a& rarsmEdkif&moenf;? rcspfrESpfoufaom tarGch
(qdk;)wdkY raqmif,IEdkifukef&moenf;}}
[kapmifha&Smufjcf; vHkjchKajcf;ESifh jynfhpHk\
ykPÖm; ponfudkapmifha&Smufjcf;ESifh
jynfhpHkrl]tm&u©orÜ'g}[k qdktyf\ ykPÖm;
rdwfaqGaumif;&Sdrl[lonf tb,fenf;? ykPÖm; pavmuü
trsKd;aumif;om;onf tMuif&Gmüjzpfap ed*Hk;üjzpfap
ae\? xdk&Gm ed*Hk;ü&Sdaom i,faomfvnf;
BuD;jrifhonfh ukd,fusifh &Sdukefaom BuD;ívnf;
BuD;jrifhaom ukd,fusifh&Sdukef o'gw&m;ESifh
jynfhpHkukef oDvESifh jynfhpHkukef
pGefYMuJjcf;ESifh jynfhpHkukef ynmESifh
jynfhpHkukefaom ol<u,fwdkYESifhjzpfap
ol<u,fom;wdkYESifhjzpfap twlae\? twlajymqdk\?
twlaqG;aEG;\? ,if;o'gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkolwdkY\
o'gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkrlukd twkvkdufí
usifh\? ,if;oDvESifh jynfhpHkolwdkY\ oDvESifh
jynfhpHkrlukd twkvkdufí usifh\? ,if;pGefYMuJjcf;ESifh

jynfhpHkolwdkY\ pGefYMuJjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkrlukd
twkvkdufí usifh\? ,if; ynmESifh jynfhpHkolwdkY\
ynmESifh jynfhpHkrlukd twkvkdufí usifh\ ykPÖm;
ponfukd rdwfaqG aumif;&Sdjcif;]uvsmPrdwåwm}[k
qdktyf\ ykPÖm; rQwpGm toufarG;rl[lonf tb,fenf;?
ykPÖm; pavmuü trsKd;aumif;om; onf pnf;pdrf
(Opöm)wdkY\ wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG) ukdvnf;aumif;?
qkwf,kwfrl (xGufaiG) ukdvnf;aumif; odí]]pokdkY
oHk;pGJaomf ig\ wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG) onf qkwf,kwfrl
(xGufaiG) xuf rsm;vdrfhrnf? ig\ qkwf,kwfrl (xGufaiG)
onf wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG) xuf rsm;vdrfhrnf r[kwf}][k
rrsm;vGef; renf;vGef; rQwpGm toufarG;rlukd jyKV
ykPÖm; Oyrmaomfum; &mZlukdifom;onfvnf;aumif;?
&mZlukdif\ wynfhonfvnf;aumif; &mZI (csdefcGif) ukd
ajr\$muí]]prQavmufjzifh atmufodkY edrfh\?
prQavmufjzifh txufodkY jrifh\}}[k odoujhodkY?
ykPÖm; ptwlomvQif trsKd;aumif; om;onf pnf;pdrf
(Opöm)wdkY\ wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG) ukdvnf;aumif;?
qkwf,kwfrl (xGufaiG) ukdvnf;aumif; odí]]pokdkY
oHk;pGJaomf ig\ wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG) onf qkwf,kwfrl
(xGufaiG) xuf rsm;vdrfh rnf? ig\ qkwf,kwfrl (xGufaiG)
onf wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG) xuf rsm;vdrfhrnf r[kwf}][k
rrsm;vGef; renf;vGef; rQwpGm toufarG;rlukd jyKV
ykPÖm; ptrsKd;aumif;om;onf wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG)
enf;onf jzpfygvuf (txufwef;us) aom toufarG;jcif;ukd
tu,fí jyKygrl? xdkoltm;]]ptrsKd;aumif;om;onf
ozef;oD;ukd pm;oluJhodkY pnf;pdrf (Opöm)wdkYukd
oHk;aqmifpm;aomuf\}}[k qdkzG,f&mwdkY jzpfukef\?
ykPÖm; ptrsKd;aumif;om;onf (wdk;yGg;rl) 0ifaiG
rsm;onfjzpfvsuf NiKdjiifqif;&Jaom toufarG;jcif;ukd tu,fí
jyKygrl? xdktrsKd;om;tm;]]ptrsKd;om;onf
tBuD;tuJr&Sdaom (tm;xm;&mrJh) aojcif;uJhodkY
ao&vwåHU}}[k qdkzG,f&mwdkY jzpfukef\? ykPÖm;
trsKd;aumif;om;onf pnf;pdrfOpömwkdY\ wdk;yGg;rl

(0ifaiG) ukdvnf;aumif;? qkwf,kwfrl (xGufaiG)
ukdvnf;aumif; odí]]pokdkY oHk;pGJaomf ig\
wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG) onf qkwf,kwfrl (xGufaiG) xuf
rsm;vwåHU? ig\ qkwf,kwfrl (xGufaiG) onf wdk;yGg;rl
(0ifaiG) xuf rsm;vdrfhrnfr[kwf}}[k rrrsm;vGef;
renf;vGef; rQwpGm toufarG;rlukd jyKV ykPÖm;
ponfukd rQwpGm toufarG;rl]orZD0dwm}[k qdktyf\
ykPÖm; podkY jzpfay:vmukefaom
pnf;pdrfOpömwkdY\ ysufpD;aMumif;wdkYonf
rdef;rvkduf pm;rl? aoaomufMuL;rl?
tavmif;tpm;MuL;rl? ,kwfrmaom taqGcifyGef;
cspfuRrf;0ifol&Sdrl[k av;rsKd;wdkY jzpfukef\
ykPÖm; Oyrmtm;jzifh BuD;pGmaom wpfzufqnfuef\
a&0ifaygufav;ck a&xGufayguf av;ckwdkY&Sd&m
a,musfm;onf xdkwpfzufqnfuef\ a&0ifaygufwdkYukd
ydwf&m\? a&xGufaygufwdkYukd zGifh&m\?
rkd;onfvnf;aumif;pGm r&GmoGef;&m/ ykPÖm; podkY
jzpfonf&Sdaomf xdkwpfzuf
qnfuefBuD;onf ,kwfavsmhrnfom {uefjzpfvdrfhrnf?
wdk;yGg;rnf r[kwfwamhay? ykPÖm; ptwlomvQif
podkY jzpfay:vmukefaom pnf;pdrfOpömwkdY\
ysufpD;aMumif;wdkYonf rdef;r vkdufpm;rl?
aoaomufMuL;rl? tavmif;tpm;MuL;rl? ,kwfrmaom
taqGcifyGef; cspfuRrf;0if ol&Sdrl[k av;rsKd;wdkY
jzpfukef\
ykPÖm; podkY jzpfay:vmukefaom
pnf;pdrfOpömwkdY\ wdk;yGg;aMumif;wdkYonf rdef;r
rvkduf pm;rl? aoaomuf rMuL;rl? tavmif;tpm; rMuL;rl?
aumif;aom taqGcifyGef;cspfuRrf;0if ol&Sdrl[k
av;rsKd;wdkY jzpfukef\
ykPÖm; Oyrmaomfum;
BuD;pGmaom wpfzufqnfuef\ a&0ifaygufav;ck
a&xGufayguf av;ckwdkY&Sd&m a,musfm;onf
xdka&uef\ a&0ifaygufwdkYukd zGifh&m\?
a&xGufaygufwdkYukd ydwf&m\? rdk;onfvnf;
onf;xefpGm &GmoGef;&m\? ykPÖm; podkY

jzpfonf&Sdaomf xdkwpfzuf qnfuefBuD;onf
wdk;yGg;rnfom jzpfvdrfhrnf ,kwfavsmhrnf
r[kwfawmhay/ ykPÖm; ptwl omvQif podkY
jzpfay:vmukefaom pnf;pdrfOpömwkdY\
wdk;yGg;aMumif;wdkYonf rdef;r rvkdufpm;rl?
aoaomuf rMuL;rl? tavmif;tpm; rMuL;rl? aumif;aom
taqGcifyGef;cspfuRrf;0ifol&SdrI[k av;rsKd;wdkY
jzpfukefV ykPÖm; pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYonfum;
trsKd;aumif;om;tm; rsufarSmufb0ü pD;yGg;jcif;iSg
csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfukefV ykPÖm;
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYonfum; trsKd;aumif;om;tm;
aemifwrvGefb0ü pD;yGg; jzpfjcif;iSg csrf;omjcif;iSg
jzpfukefV tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- o''gw&m;ESifh
jynfhpHkrl? tusifh oDvESifh jynfhpHkrl?
pGefYMuJjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkrl? ynmESifh
jynfhpHkrlwdkYwnf;/

ykPÖm; o''gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkrl[lonf tb,fenf;?
pavmuü trsKd;aumif;om;onf o''gw&m;&Sd\
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ t&[wår*fÓPf
oAÁnKwÓPfudk ,HkMunf\?]]xkdjrwfpGmbk&m; onf
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxkdufaom
taMumif;aMumifhhvnf; t&[H rnfawmfrlV/y/ bkef;
wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhhvnf; b*0g
rnfawmfrl\}}[k ,HkMunfV ykPÖm; ponfudk
o''gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkrl[lí qdktyfV ykPÖm;
tusifhoDvESifh jynfhpHkrl[lonf tb,fenf;? ykPÖm;
pomoemawmfü trsKd; aumif;om;onf olUtoufowfjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfV/y/ ,pfrl;arhavsmhjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfao
aot&uf aomufjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? ykPÖm; ponfudk
tusifhoDvESifh jynfhpHkrl[lí qdktyfV ykPÖm; pGefYBu
Jjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkrl[lonf tb,fenf;? ykPÖm;
pomoemawmfü trsKd; aumif;om;onf
vGwfvGwfpGefYMuJrl &Sd\
aq;aMumtyfaom vuf&Sdol? pGefYMuJjcif;ü

arGUavsmfol? awmif;cHjCIF;iSgXkdUfol?
ay;urf;a0zefjCIF;ü arGUavsmfoljzpfí rpä&d,wnf;[laom
tnpftaMu;uif;aom pdwfjzifh tdrfudk pdk;tkyfvSuf aeV
ykPÖm; þonfudk pGefYMuJjCIF;ESifh jynfhpHkrl[lí
qdktyfV ykPÖm; ynmESifh jynfhpHkrl[lonf tb,fenf;?
ykPÖm; þomoemawmfü trsKd;aumif;om;onf
ynm&Sd\y/ 0#fqif;&J\ukef&m edAAmeFodkY
a&mufaMumif;jzpfaom tjzpftysufudk xkd;xGif;í
odaom jrWfaomynmESifh aumif;pGm jynfhpHkV
ykPÖm; þonfudk ynmESifh jynfhpHkrl[lí qdk tyfV
ykPÖm; þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYonfum;
trsKd;aumif;om;tm; aemifwrvGefb0ü tpD;tyGg;
tvdkYiSg csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpfukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tvkyfvkyf&mXmewdkYü x<uvkHYv&Sdvsuf
rarhravsmhrlí txl;pDrHjCIF;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
a,musfm;onf rQwpGm toufarG;rludk jyK\?
qnf;yl;tyfNyD;aom Opömudk tpOfapmihfa&SmufV
o''gw&m;&Sd\? oDvESifhjynfhpHk\? awmif;cHolwdkY\
pum;udk odwwf\? rpä&d, uif;\? wrvGefb0ü
csrf;omaMumif;jzpfaom (ukokdvf) vrf;udk tjrJ
okwfoifV þodkYvQif þw&m;&Spfyg;wdkYonf
tdrfaxmif0wfudk &SmrSD;avh&Sdaom o''g
w&m;ESifh jynfhpHkoltm; rsufarSmufb0ü
tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? aemifwrvGefb0ü
csrf;omjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif; ESpfyg;pHkaom b0ü
csrf;omudk aqmifwwfukef\[lí trnfrSef&Sdawmfrlaom
jrWfpGmbk&m;onf a[mMum; awmfrltyfV þodkYvQif
vljzpfaom olwdkYtm; pGefYMuJrlpm* xkdrS <uif;aom
aumif;rlukokdvfonf wkd;yGg;V

ylörokwf/

6 - b,okwf

56/ &[ef;wdkY]ab;}}[laom ptrnfonf umr*kPfwdkY\
trnfwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY]qif;&J}}[laom ptrnfonf
umr*kPfwdkY\
trnfwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY]a&m*g}}[laom
ptrnfonf umr*kPfwdkY\
trnfwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY]tdkif;trm}}[laom ptrnfonf umr*kPfwdkY\
trnfwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY]ajimifh}}[laom ptrnfonf
umr*kPfwdkY\
trnfwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY]uyfNidrl}}[laom
ptrnfonf umr*kPfwdkY\
trnfwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY]ñGef}}
[laom ptrnfonf umr*kPfwdkY\
trnfwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY]trd0rf;wkduf udef;atmif;rl}}[laom
ptrnfonf umr*kPfwdkY\
trnfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,faMumifhvQif]ab;}}[laom ptrnfonf
umr*kPfwdkY\
trnf jzpf oenf;? &[ef;wdkY
tMuifhaMumifh umr&m*jzifh wyfrufí qE
´&m*aESmifzGJUtyfaom powå0gonf rsufarSmufb0ü
jzpfaom ab;rSvnf; rvGwf? wrvGefb0ü jzpfaom
ab;rSvnf; rvGwf? xdkYaMumifh ab;[laom ptrnfonf
umr*kPfwdkY\
trnfjzpf/
&[ef;wdkY
tb,faMumifhvQif]qif;&J}}[laom
ptrnfonf/y/]a&m*g}}[laom ptrnfonf/]tdkif;trm}}
[laom ptrnfonf/]ajimifh}}[laom
ptrnfonf/]uyfNidrl}}[laom ptrnfonf/]ñGef}}[laom
ptrnfonf/]trd0rf;wkduf udef;atmif;rl}}[laom ptrnfonf
umr*kPfwdkY\
trnfjzpf/

&[ef;wdkY tMuifhaMumifh umr&m*jzifh wyfrufí qE
´&m*aESmifzGJUtyfaom powå0gonf rsufarSmufb0ü
jzpfaom trd0rf;wkdufudef;atmif;rlrSvnf; rvGwf?
wrvGefb0ü jzpfaom trd0rf;wkdufudef;atmif;rlrSvnf;
rvGwf? xdkYaMumifh trd0rf;wkduf udef;atmif;rl[laom
ptrnf onf umr*kPfwdkY\
trnfjzpf/ umr*kPfwdkYudkyif
(ypöKyÜef wrvGef) ESpfyg;pHkjzpfaom ab;-qif;&J-
a&m*g-tem - ql;ajimifh - Niduyfrl -ñGef -
trd0rf;wkdufudef;atmif;rlwdkY[kqdktyfukef\? ,if;umr*k
Pfü Niduyfaom ykxkZOfonf om,mtyfaom

oabm&Sdaom umr*kPf csrf;omjzifh ouf0ifonfjzpfí
wpfzef trd0rf;wkdufö udef;atmif;jcif;iSg a&muf&\
tMuiftcgüum; udavomwdkYudk ylyefapwwfaom
vkHYv&Sdaom &[ef; onf aumif;pGm tjym;tm;jzifh
odwwfaom ynmudk ruif;vGwfap? (xkdtcgü) xkdodkY
oabm&Sdaom xkd&[ef;onf ul;EdkifcJaom þoHo&m
c&D;cJudk vGefajrmufí y#doaE``aejcif; tdkjcif;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom wkefvlyfaom owå0gtaygif;udk (ÓPfjzifh)
½lJrifEdkif\k (rdefYawmfri\)/

q|okwf/

7 - yXr tm[kae,sokwf

57/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;&SpfrsKd;kwdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaoimf vnf;
ay;vSLtyfaom tvSLukd cHxkduf\
{nfhonfwdkYtvdkYiSg pDrHxm;aom tvSLukdaomfvnf;
cHxkduf\? wrvGeftwGuf &nfarQmfaom tvSLukd
cHxkduf\? vuftkyfcsD&ef xkduf\? owå0g taygif\
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpfV
tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl -

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfö &[ef;onf oDv&Sd\y/
odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifh\ rsm;aom
tMum;tjrif &Sd\y/ ÓPfjzifh xkd;xGif;í od\ aumif;aom
taqGcifyGef; cspfuRrf;0ifol &Sd\?

rSefaom t,l&Sd\? rSefaom ÓPftjrifESifh jynfhpHk\?

vGefjrwfaom pdwfukdjzpfapwwfaom
rsufarSmufb0ü csrf;ompGm aejcif;\ taMumif; jzpfaom
psmefav;yg;wdkYudk rNiKdrjiif &\? ryifyef;b] &\?

rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom cE``mtpOfudk
atmufarhEdkif\ þonfum; tb,fenf;?

wpfb0udkvnf;aumif;? ESpfb0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;/y/
podkY tjcif;t&m (tjzpfoepf)ESifhwuG ñTefjyzG,f
(trnftEG,f) ESifhwuG rsm;jym;aom a&S;üjzpfzl;aom
cE"mtpOfudk atmufarhEdkif\?

txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpdtjrifxuf
omvGefaom ewfrsufpdESifhwlaom
rsufpd]'dAÁpu©KÓPf} jzifh jrif\y/ uHtm;avsmfpGm
jzpfukefaom owå0gwdkYudk od\?

tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjcif;aMumifh/y/
t&[wåzdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae\
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaoamf vnf; ay;vSLtyfaom
tvSLudk cHxkduf\y/ owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef
tjrwfqHk; v,fajr jzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8 - 'kwd, tm[kae,sokwf

58/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaoamfvnf;
ay;vSLtyfaom tvSLudk cHxkduf\y/ owå0gtaygif;\
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajr jzpf\
tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf oDv&Sd\y/ odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí
usifh\ rsm;aom tMum;tjrif &Sd\y/ ÓPfjzifh xkd;xGif;í
od\ xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdonf jzpfí ae\? tm;tpGrf;ESifh
jynfhpHk\? jrJjrHaom tm;xkwfrl&Sd\
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü wm0efypf rjzpf/ awmausmif;ü
aeí t&nuif"lwifudk aqmufwnf\ rarGUavsmfrludk
onf;cHEdkif\? jzpfay:vmaom rarGUavsmfrludk
ESdrfeif;í ESdrfeif;í ae\ aMumufrufzG,f ab;&efudk
onf;cHEdkif\? jzpfay:vmaom aMumufrufzG,f

ab;&efudk ESdrfeif;í ESdrfeif;í aeV vGefjrwfaom
pdwfukdjzpfapwwfaom rsufarSmufb0ü csrf;ompGm
aejCIF;\ taMumif;jzpfaom psmefav;rsKd;wdkYudk
rNidKrjiif &\? ryifryef;bJ &V tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefjCIF;aMumifh/y/ t&[wåzdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyKvsuf
a&mufí aeV &[ef;wdkY þw&m; &SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaomfvnf;
ay;vSLtyfaom tvSLudk cHxkduf\y/ owå0gtaygif;\
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajr jzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9 - yXr yk^{*3/4}vokwf

59/ &[ef;wdkY þyk^{*3/4}Kdvf&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf
(t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaomfvnf; ay;vSLtyfaom tvSLudk
cHxkdufukef\? {nfhonfwdkY tvdkYiSg pDrHxm;aom
tvSLudkaomfvnf; cHxkdufukef\? wrvGeftwGuf
&nfarQmfaom tvSLudk cHxkdufukef\? vuftkyfcsD&ef
xkdufukef\? owå0g taygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk;
v,fajr jzpfukef\ tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl -
aomwmyefyk^{*3/4}Kdvfç aomwmywådzdkvfudk
rsufarSmufjyK&ef usifhaom]aomwmywådr*f}
yk^{*3/4}dKvf? ou'g*grfyk^{*3/4}dKvfç ou'g*grdzdkvfudk
rsufarSmufjyK&ef usifhaom]ou'g*grdr*f} yk^{*3/4}dKvf?
tem*grfyk^{*3/4}Kdvfç tem*grdzdkvfudk
rsufarSmufjyK&ef usifhaom]tem*grdr*f} yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
&[EÅmyk^{*3/4}Kdvfç t&[wåzdkvfudk
rsufarSmufjyK&efusifhaom]t&[wår*f} yk^{*3/4}Kdvf/
&[ef;wdkY þyk^{*3/4}Kdvf&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf (t&yfa0;rS)
aqmifvmíaomfvnf; ay;vSLtyfaom tvSLudk
cHxkdufukef\y/ owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef
tjrwfqHk; v,fajr jzpfukef\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

usifhqJ yk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;a,muf zdkvfüwnfaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;a,mufwdkY &Sdukef\? ajzmifhrwfpGm
jzpfí jzpfaom p&Spfa,mufaom t&d,moHCmawmfonf
ynmç oDvESifh jynfhpHk\ ay;vSLylaZmfukefaom
aumif;rludk &Smukefaom vljzpfukefaom owå0gwdkY\
Oy"dtusKd;&Sdaom aumif;rludk jyKavavmh?
p&Spfa,mufaom t&d,m oHCmü ay;vSLtyfaom tvSLonf
tusKd;BuD;V

e0rokwf/

10 - 'kwd, yk^{*3/4}vokwf

60/ &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvf&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf
(t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaoimfvnf; ay;vSLtyfaom tvSLudk
cHxkdufukef\y/ owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef
tjrwfqHk; v,fajr jzpfukef\? tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl -
aomwmyefyk^{*3/4}Kdvfc aomwmywådzdkvfudk
rsufarSmufjyK&ef usifhaom]aomwmywådr*f}
yk^{*3/4}dKvf/y/ t&[wådzdkvfudk
rsufarSmufjyK&efusifhaom]t&[wår*f} yk^{*3/4}Kdvf/
(&[ef;wdkY) pyk^{*3/4}Kdvf&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf (t&yfa0;rS)
aqmifvmíaoimfvnf; ay;vSLtyfaom tvSLudk
cHxkdufukef\y/ owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef
tjrwfqHk; v,fajr jzpfukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ usifhqJ
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;a,muf zdkvfüwnfaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;a,muf[laom &Spfa,mufaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYh&Sdukef\? p&Spfa,mufaom
t&d,moHCmawmf onf owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYxuf jrwf\
ay;vSLylaZmfukefaom aumif;rludk &Smukefaom
vljzpfukefaom owå0gwdkY\ Oy"dtusKd;&Sdaom
aumif;rludk jyKavavmh? p&Spfa,mufaom t&d,m
oHCmü ay;vSLtyfaom tvSLonf tusKd;BuD;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

a&S;OD;pGmaom a*gwrD0*f NyD;V/

(7) 2 - blrdpmv0*f 1- £ pämokwf

61/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü
pyk*¾Kdvf&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&SdukefV/
tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
(um,0da0ujzifh taygif;tazmfrS) uif;qdwfvuf (wpfpHk
wpfckESifhrQ) rqufpyf rlíaeaom (a,m*D) &[ef;tm;
(ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg tvdk jzpfay:vm\
xkd&[ef;onf (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;xkwf\
aphaqmf\? vkHYv pdkuf\? vmbf&jcif;iSg
tm;xkwfaphaqmf vkHYvpdkufaom xkd&[ef;tm;
vmbf&jcif;onf rjzpf/ xkd&[ef;onf
xkdvmbr&jcif;aMumifh pdk;&drf&\? yifyef;&\?
idka<u;&\? &ifwD;vufcwf jrnfwrf;&\?
jyif;pGmawGa0jcif;odkY a&muf&V &[ef;wdkY
p&[ef;udk vmbf&jcif;iSg tvdk&Sdí aeol? vmbf&jcif;iSg
tm;xkwfol?aphaqmf\? vkHYvpdkufol? vmbf&jcif;vnf;
r&Sdol? pdk;&drf vnf; pdk;&drf&ol? idka<u;vnf;
idka<u;&ol? olawmfaumif;w&m;rSvnf;
a&GUavsm&ol[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
(um,0da0ujzifh taygif;tazmfrS) uif;qdwfvuf (wpfpHk
wpfckESifhrQ) rqufpyfrlíaeaom (a,m*D) &[ef;tm;
(ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg tvdk jzpfay:vm\
xkd&[ef;onf (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;xkwf\
aphaqmf\? vkHYvpdkuf\? vmbf&jcif;iSg
tm;xkwfaphaqmf vkHYvpdkufaom xkd&[ef;tm;
vmbf&jcif;onf jzpfV xkd&[ef;onf xkd (ypönf;av;yg;)
vmbf&jcif;aMumifh ,pfrl;\? tvGef,pfrl;\?
arhavsmhjcif;odkY a&mufV &[ef;wdkY p&[ef;udk

vmbf&jcif;iSg tvdk&Sdí aeol? vmbf&jcif;iSg
tm;xkwfol?aphaqmfol vkHYvpdkufol? vmbfvnf;
&ol? ,pfrl;vnf; ,pfrl;ol? arhavsmhvnf; arhavsmhol?
olawmfaumif;w&m;rSvnf; a&GUavsm&ol[k qdktyfV/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü (um,0da0ujzifh taygif;tazmfrS)
uif;qdwfvvsuf (wpfpHk wpfckESifhrQ) rqufpyfrlíaeaom
(a,m*D) &[ef;tm; (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg tvdk
jzpfay: vm\? xkd&[ef;onf (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg
tm;rxkwf? raphaqmf? vkHYv rpdkuf? vmbf&jcif;iSg
tm;rxkwf raphaqmf vkHYvrpdkufaom xkd&[ef;tm;
vmbf&jcif;onf rjzpf/ xkd&[ef;onf
xkdvmbfr&jcif;aMumifh pdk;&drf&\? yifyef;&\?
idka<u;&\? &ifwD;vufcwf jrnfwrf;&\?
jyif;pGmawGa0jCIF;odkY a&muf&V &[ef;wdkY
p&[ef;udk vmbf&jcif;iSg tvdk&Sdíaeol? vmbf&jcif;iSg
tm;rxkwfol? raphaqmfol? vkHYv rpdkufol? vmbfvnf;
r&ol? pdk;&drfvnf; pdk;&drf&ol? idka<u;vnf;
idka<u;&ol? olawmfaumif;w&m;rSvnf;
a&GUavsm&ol[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
(um,0da0ujzifh taygif;tazmfrS) uif;qdwfvvsuf (wpfpHk
wpfckESifhrQ) rqufpyfrlíaeaom (a,m*D) &[ef;tm;
(ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg tvdk jzpfay:vm\?
xkd&[ef;onf (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;rxkwf?
raphaqmf? vkHYv rpdkuf? vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;rxkwf
raphaqmf vkHYvrpdkufaom xkd&[ef;tm;
vmbf&jcif;onf jzpfV xkd&[ef;onf
xkdvmbf&jcif;aMumifh ,pfrl;\? tvGef,pfrl;\?
arhavsmhjcif;odkY a&mufV &[ef;wdkY p&[ef;udk
vmbf&jcif;iSg tvdk&Sdí aeol? vmbf&jcif;iSg
tm;rxkwfol? raphaqmfol? vkHYvrpdkufol? vmbfvnf;
&ol? ,pfrl;vnf; ,pfrl;ol? arhavsmhvnf; arhavsmhol?
olawmf aumif;w&m;rSvnf; a&GUavsm&ol[k qdktyfV/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü (um,0da0ujzifh taygif;tazmfrS)
uif;qdwfvvsuf (wpfpHk wpfckESifhrQ) rqufpyfrlíaeaom

(a,m*D) &[ef;tm; (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg tvdk
jzpfay:vm\? xkd&[ef;onf (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg
tm;xkwf\?aphaqmf\? vkHYvpdkuf\? vmbf&jcif;iSg
tm;xkwfaphaqmf vkHYvpdkufaom xkd&[ef;tm;
vmbf&jcif;onf rjzpf/ xkd&[ef;onf xkdvmbfudk
r&jcif;aMumifh rpdk;&drf? ryifyef;? ridka<u;?
&ifwD;vufcwf rjrnfwrf;? jyif;pGmawGa0jcif;odkY
ra&muf/ &[ef;wdkY þ&[ef;udk vmbf&jcif;iSg tvdk&Sdí
aeol? vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;xkwfol?aphaqmfol?
vkHYvpdkufol? vmbfudkvnf; r&ol? pdk;&drfvnf;
rpdk;&drf&ol? idka<u;vnf; ridka<u;&ol?
olawmfauumif;w&m;rSvnf; ra&GUavsm&ol[k qdktyf/
&[ef;wdkY þavmuü (um,0da0ujzifh taygif;tazmfrS)
uif;qdwfvsuf (wpfpHk wpfckESifhrQ) rqufpyfrlíaeaom
(a,m*D) &[ef;tm; (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg tvdk
jzpfay:vm\? xkd&[ef;onf (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg
tm;xkwf\?aphaqmf\? vkHYvpdkuf\? vmbf&jcif;iSg
tm;xkwfaphaqmf vkHYvpdkufaom xkd&[ef;tm;
vmbf&jcif;onf jzpf/ xkd&[ef;onf
xkdvmbf&jcif;aMumifh r,pfrl;? tvGefr,pfrl;?
arhavsmhjcif;odkY ra&muf/ &[ef;wdkY þ&[ef;udk
vmbf&jcif;iSg tvdk&Sdí aeol? vmbf&jcif;iSg
tm;xkwfol?aphaqmfol? vkHYvpdkufol? vmbfvnf;
&ol? ,pfrl;vnf; r,pfrl;ol? arhavsmhvnf; rarhavsmhol?
olawmf aumif;w&m;rSvnf; ra&GUavsm&ol[k qdktyf/
&[ef;wdkY þavmuü (um,0da0ujzifh taygif;tazmfrS)
uif;qdwfvsuf (wpfpHk wpfckESifhrQ) rqufpyfrlíaeaom
(a,m*D) &[ef;tm; (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg tvdk
jzpfay:vm\? xkd&[ef;onf (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg
tm;rxkwf? raphaqmf? vkHYv rpdkuf? vmbf&jcif;iSg
tm;rxkwf raphaqmf vkHYvrpdkufaom xkd&[ef;tm;
vmbf&jcif;onf rjzpf/ xkd&[ef;onf
xkdvmbfr&jcif;aMumifh rpdk;&drf? ryifyef;? ridka<u;?
&ifwD;vufcwf rjrnfwrf;? jyif;pGm awGa0jcif;odkY

ra&muf/ &[ef;wdkY þ&[ef;udk vmbf&jcif;iSg tvdk&Sdí
 aeol? vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;rxkwfol? raphaqmfol?
 vkHYvrpdkufol? vmbfvnf; r&ol? pdk;&drfvnf;
 rpdk;&drfol? idka<u;vnf; ridka<u;ol?
 olawmfaumif;w&m;rSvnf; ra&GUavsm&ol[k qdktyf/
 &[ef;wdkY þavmuü (um,0da0ujzifh taygif;tazmfrS)
 uif;qdwfvsub (wpfpHk wpfckESifhrQ) rqufpyfrlíaeaom
 (a,m*D) &[ef;tm; (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg tvdk
 jzpfay:vm\? xkd&[ef;onf vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;rxkwf?
 raphaqmf? vkHYvrpdkuf? vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;rxkwf
 raphaqmf vkHYvrpdkufaom xkd&[ef;tm;
 vmbf&jcif;onf jzpfv xkd&[ef;onf
 xkdvmbf&jcif;aMumifh r,pfrl;? tvGefr,pfrl;?
 arhavsmhjicif;odkY ra&muf/ &[ef;wdkY þ&[ef;udk
 vmbf&jcif;iSg tvdk&Sdí aeol? vmbf&jcif;iSg
 tm;rxkwfol? raphaqmfol? vkHYvrpdkufol? vmbf vnf;
 &ol? ,pfrl;vnf; r,pfrl;ol? arhavsmhvnf; rarhavsmhol?
 olawmfaumif;w&m;rSvnf; ra&GUavsm&ol[k qdktyf/
 &[ef;wdkY þavmuü þyk*³/₄Kdvf&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf
 xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2 - tvHokwf

62/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;ajcmufrsKd;wdkYESifh
 jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf rdrd\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjicif;ü)
 pGrf;Edkif\? olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;udk
 usifhjicif;üvnf;) pGrf;Edkif/

tb,fajcmufrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - &[ef;wdkY
 pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü
 vsifpGm pHkprf;rSwfom;Edkif/ Mum;emNyD;aom
 w&m;wdkYudk aqmifxm;wwfaom oabm&SdV

aqmifxm;NyD;aom w&m;wdkY\ teufudkvnf;
pHkprf;qifjCIFEdkif\ teuf ygVdudk odí w&m;
tm;avsmfaom tusifhudkvnf; usifh\ aumif;aom
pum;vnf; &Sd\? aumif;aom >rufqdkoH vnf; &Sd\?
oefY&Sif;aom tjypfuif;aom t"dyÜg,fodvG,faom
jynfBuD;olwdkY\ pum;ESifh jynfhpHk\
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYtm; w&m;pum;jzifh
(tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) odjrifapvsuf (w&m;udk)
aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef
&Tifvef;apEdkif\ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;ajcmufrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
rdrd\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjCIF;ü) pGrf;Edkif\?
olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjCIF;üvnf;)
pGrf;Edkif\ (1)

&[ef;wdkY w&m;ig;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf rdrd\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjCIF;ü) pGrf;Edkif\?
olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjCIF;üvnf;)
pGrf;Edkif\

tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü
vsifpGm pHkprf;rSwfom;EdkifjCIF;um; r&Sd/
Mum;emtyfNyD;aom w&m;udk aqmifxm;wwfaom
oabm&Sd\ aqmifxm;NyD;aom w&m;wdkY\
teufudkvnf; pHkprf;qifjCIFEdkif\ teufygVdudk odí
w&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudkvnf; usifh\ aumif;aom
pum;vnf; &Sd\y/ t"dyÜg,f odvG,faom
jynfBuD;olwdkY\ pum;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYtm; w&m;pum;jzifh
(tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) odjrifapvsuf (w&m;udk)
aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef
&Tifvef;apEdkif\ &[ef;wdkY pw&m;ig;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf rdrd\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjCIF;ü)
pGrf;Edkif\? olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;udk
usifhjCIF;üvnf;) pGrf;Edkif\ (2)

&[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf rdrd\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjcif;ü) pGrf;Edkif\?
olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjcif;üum;)
rpGrf;Edkif/

tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü
vsifpGm pHkprf;rSwfom;Edkif\ Mum;emNyD;aom
w&m;wdkYudk aqmifxm;wwfaom oabm&Sd\
aqmifxm;NyD;aom w&m;wdkY\ teufudkvnf;
pHkprf;qifjcifEdkif\ teufygVdudk odí w&m;tm;
avsmfaom tusifhudkvnf; usifh\ aumif;aom pum;
r&Sd? aumif;aom >rufqdkoH r&Sd? oefY&Sif;aom
tjypfuif;aom t"dyÜg,f odvG,faom jynfBuD;olwdkY\
pum;ESifhvnf; rjynfhpHk/ oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYtm;
w&m;pum;udk aumif;pGm rjywwf? (w&m;udk)
raqmufwnfapEdkif? (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) rxufoef
r&Tifvef;apEdkif/ &[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf rdrd\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjcif;ü)
pGrf;Edkif\? olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;udk
usifhjcif;üum;) rpGrf;Edkif/ (3)

&[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjcif;ü)
pGrf;Edkif\? rdrd\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjcif;üum;)
rpGrf;Edkif/

tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYühvsifpGm pHkprf;rSwfom;Edkif\
Mum;emNyD;aom w&m;wdkYudk aqmifxm;wwfaom
oabm&Sd\ aqmifxm;NyD;aom w&m;wdkY\
teufudkum; rpHkprf; rqifjcifEdkif/ teufygVdudk odí
w&m; tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk rusifh/ aumif;aom
pum;&Sd\? aumif;aom >rufqdkoH &SdVy/ t"dyÜg,f
odvG,faom jynfBuD;olwdkY\ pum;ESifh jynfhpHk\

oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYtm; w&m;pum;jzifh aumif;pGm
jywwf\y/ &[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;udk
usifhjcif;ü) pGrf;Edkif\ rdrd\ (tpD;tyGg;udk
usifhjcif;üum;) rpGrf;Edkif/ (4)

&[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf rdrd\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjcif;ü) pGrf; Edkif\
olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjcif;üum;)
rpGrf;Edkif/

tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü
vsifpGm pHkprf;rSwfom;Edkifjcif; r&Sd/
Mum;emNyD;aom w&m;wdkYudk aqmifxm;wwfaom
oabm &Sd\ aqmifxm;NyD;aom w&m;wdkY\
teufudkvnf; pHkprf;qifjcifEdkif\ teufygVdudk odí
w&m; tm;avsmfaom tusifhudkvnf; usifh\? aumif;aom
pum;r&Sd? aumif;aom >rufqdkoHr&Sd?
oefY&Sif;aom tjypfuif;aom t"dyÜg,fodvG,faom
jynfBuD;olwdkY\pum;ESifh rjynfhpHk/ oDwif;
oHk;azmfwdkYtm; w&m;pum;jzifh aumif;pGm rjywwf?
(w&m;udk) raqmufwnfapEdkif? (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
rxufoef r&Tifvef;apEdkif/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
rdrd\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjcif;ü) pGrf;Edkif\
olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjcif;üum;)
rpGrf;Edkif/ (5)

&[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjcif;ü)
pGrf;Edkif\ rdrd\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjcif;üum;)
rpGrf;Edkif/

tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü
vsifpGm pHkprf;rSwfom;Edkifjcif; r&Sd/

Mum;emNyD;aom w&m;wdkYudk aqmifxm;wwfaom
oabm &Sd\ aqmifxm;NyD;aom w&m;wdkY\
teufudkum; rpHkprf; rqifjcfEdkif/ teufygVdudk odí
avmukwå&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudkvnf;
rusifh? aumif;aompum;&Sd\y/ t"dyÜg,f odvG,faom
jynfBuD;olwdkY\ pum;ESifh jynfhpHk\
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYtm; w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;
pD;yGg;udk) odjrifapvsuf (w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum
(w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef&Tifvef;apEdkif\
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjcf;ü)
pGrf;Edkif\ rdrd\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjcf;üum;)
rpGrf;Edkif/ (6)

&[ef;wdkY w&m;ESpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf rdrd\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjcf;ü) pGrf;Edkif\
olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjcf;üum;)
rpGrf;Edkif/

tb,fESpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü
vsifpGm pHkprf;rSwfom;Edkifjcf; r&Sd/
Mum;emNyD;aom w&m;wdkYudk aqmifxm;wwfaom
oabmr&Sd/ aqmifxm;NyD;aom w&m;wdkY\
teufudkum; pHkprf; qifjcfEdkif\ teufygVdudk odí
avmukwå&m w&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk usifh\
aumif;aom pum;r&Sd/y/ t"dyÜg,f odvG,faom
jynfBuD;olwdkY\ pum;ESifh rjynfhpHk/
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYtm; w&m;pum;jzifh
(tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) rjywwf/y/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;ESpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
rdrd\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjcf;ü) pGrf;Edkif\
olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjcf;üum;)
rpGrf;Edkif/ (7)

&[ef;wdkY w&m;ESpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;udk
usifhjcif;ü)hpGrf;Edkif\ rdrd\ (tpD;tyGg;udk
usifhjcif;üum;) rpGrf;Edkif/

tb,fESpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü
vsifpGm pHkprf;rSwfom;Edkifjcif; r&Sd/
Mum;emNyD;aom w&m;wdkYudk aqmifxm;wwfaom
oabm &Sd\ aqmifxm;NyD;aom w&m;wdkY\
teufudkvnf; rpHkprf; rqifjcifEdkif/ teufygVdudk odí
avmukwå&mw&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk rusifh?
aumif;aom pum;&Sd\? aumif;aom >rufqdkoH &Sd\
oefY&Sif;aom tjypfuif;aom t"dyÜg,fodvG,faom
jynfBuD;olwdkY\ pum;ESifh jynfhpHk\
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYtm; w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;
pD;yGg;udk) odjrifapvsuf (w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum
(w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef &Tifvef;apEdkif\
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;ESpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjcif;ü)
pGrf;Edkif\ rdrd\ (tpD;tyGg;udk usifhjcif;üum;)
rpGrf;Edkif[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (8)

'kwd,okwf/

3 - oHcdwåokwf

63/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif/y/ wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaevsuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tuREfkyftm; tusOf;tm;jzifh
w&m;a[mawmfrylgavmh? jrwpfGmbk&m;\ txHawmfR
S,if;w&m;awmfudk Mum;em &í tuREkfyfonf
wpfa,mufwnf; qdwfNidrf&mt&yfodkY csOf;uyfum

rarhravsmh jyif;pGm tm;xkwfaom vkHYv&Sdonf jzpfí
edAÅmefodkYapvTwftyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfvsuf
aeygtHh}}[k avQmufV podkYvQif pomoemawmfü
tcsKdUaom r*fzdkvfrS tcsnf;tESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkYonf ighudk omvQif (w&m;a[m&ef)
wkdufwGef;ukef\? w&m;a[maomfvnf; igodkYomvQif
(£&d,mykxf tm;jzifh) tpOfvdkufoifh\[k rSwfxifukef\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tuREfkyftm; tusOf;tm;jzifh w&m;udk
a[mawmfrrlygavmh? aumif;aompum;udk
qdkawmfrrlwwfaom jrwpfGmbk&m; tusOf;tm;jzifh
w&m;udk a[mawmfrrlygavmh? tuREkfyfonf
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mMum;awmfrrltyfaom w&m;awmf\
teufudk odEdkifwef&myg\? tuREkfyfonf
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mMum;awmfrrltyfaom w&m;awmf\
tarGcH jzpfEdkifwef&myg\[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; odkYjzpfvQif oifonf]]ig\
udk,fwGif;oEÅmefüomvQif pdwfonf wnf\? aumif;pGm
wnf\? jzpfay:ukefaom ,kwfnHhukefaom
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYonf ukokdvfpdwfudk xuf0ef;usifrs
odrf;,lí wnfvdrrhrnf r[kwf}}[k podkY usifh&rnf/ &[ef;
oifonf podkYvQif usifh&rnf/

&[ef; tMuifcrgü oif\ udk,fwGif;oEÅmefü pdwfonf
wnf\? aumif;pGm wnf\?
jzpfay:ukefaom ,kwfnHhukefaom
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYonfvnf; ukokdvfpdwfudk odrf;,lí
rwnf ukef? &[ef; xkdtcrgü oifonf]]ightm; pdwf\
(qefYusifbufw&m;wdkYrS) vGwfaom arwåm
psmefudk yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGmjyKtyf
avhvmtyf ,mOfujhodkYjyKtyf wnf&mujhodkYjyKtyf
tpOf wnftyf avhvmtyf aumif;pGm tm;xkwftyfonf

jzpfayvdrfhrnf}}[k podkY usifh&rnf/ &[ef; oifonf
podkYvQif usifh&rnf/

&[ef; tMuifcgu oifonf porm"dudk podkY
yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyf\? &[ef; xkdtcgu
oifonf MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}
oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}vnf;&Sdaom porm"dudk yGg;rsm;
avavmh? MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} r&Sd?
oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&} rQom&Sdaom orm"dudkvnf;
yGg;rsm;avavmh? MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}vnf; r&Sd?
oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}vnf; r&Sdaom orm"dudkvnf;
yGg;rsm;avavmh/ ESpfoufrl]yDwd} ESifhwuG
jzpfaoorm orm"dudkvnf; yGg;rsm;avavmh/
yDwdr&Sdaom orm"dudkvnf; yGg;rsm;avavmh?
om,mzG,f]okc} ESifh wuGjzpfaoorm orm"dudkvnf;
yGg;rsm;avavmh? vspfvsl½lrl]Oayu©m}ESifh
wuGjzpfaoorm orm"dudkvnf; yGg;rsm;avavmh/ &[ef;
tMuifcgu oifonf porm"dudk podkY yGg;rsm;tyfç
aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyf\ &[ef; xkdtcgu
oifonf]]ightm; pdwf\ (qefYusifbufw&m;wdkYrS)
vGwfaom u½kPmpsmefudk/ ightm; pdwf\
(qefYusifbuf w&m;wdkYrS) vGwfaom
rk'dwmpsmefudk ightm; pdwf\
(qefYusifbufw&m;wdkYrS) vGwfaom
Oayu©mpsmefudk yGg;rsm;tyf
Budrfzefrsm;pGmjyKtyf ,mOfujhodkYjyKtyf
wnf&mujhodkYjyKtyf tpOf wnftyf avhvmtyf
aumif;pGm tm;xkwftyfonf jzpfayvdrfhrnf}}[k podkY
usifh&rnf/ &[ef; oifonf podkYvQif usifh&rnf/

&[ef; tMuifcgu oifonf porm"dudk podkY
yGg;rsm;tyf aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyf\? &[ef; xkdtcgu
oifonf 0dwuf 0dpm&ESifhwuGjzpfaoorm porm"dudkvnf;
yGg;rsm;avavmh? MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} r&Sd?
oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&} rQom&Sdaom orm"dudkvnf;
yGg;rsm;avavmh? MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}

oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&} r&Sdaom orm"dudkvnf;
yGg;rsm;avavmh? ESpfoufrl]yDwd} ESifhwuG
jzpfaom orm"dudkvnf; yGg;rsm;avavmh?
ESpfoufrl]yDwd} r&Sdaom orm"dudkvnf; yGg;rsm;
avavmh? om,mzG,f]okc}ESifh wuGjzpfaom
orm"dudkvnf; yGg;rsm;avavmh?
vspfvsL½Irl]Oayu©m} ESifh wuGjzpfaom
orm"dudkvnf; yGg;rsm;avavmh/ &[ef; tMuifcgu
oifonf þorm"dudk þodkY yGg;rsm;tyfç aumif;pGm
yGg;rsm;tyfV &[ef; xkdtcgü oifonf]]vGefpGm
tm;xkwfonf tjym;tm;jzifh odonf atmufarhrl &Sdonf
jzpfí avmuü wyfrufaomtm;jzifh
a&S;½IMuHpnfrl]tbdZÑm} ESvHk;rom,mrl]a'greó}
udk y,fazsmufvsuf ½kyftaygif;ü ½kyftaygif;[k
½lavh&Sdonf jzpfí aetHh}}[k usifh&rnf/ &[ef; oifonf
þodkYvQif usifh&rnf/

&[ef; tMuifcgu oifonf þorm"dudk þodkY
yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyf\? &[ef; xkdtcgü
oifonf MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}ESifh
wuGjzpfaom þorm"dudkvnf; yGg;rsm;avavmh?
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} r&Sd? oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}
rQom&Sdaom orm"dudkvnf; yGg;rsm;av avmh?
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}r&Sdaom
orm"dudkvnf; yGg;rsm;avavmh? ESpfoufrl]yDwd}
ESifh wuGjzpfaom orm"dudkvnf; yGg;rsm;avavmh?
ESpfoufrl]yDwd}r&Sdaom orm"dudkvnf;
yGg;rsm;avavmh? om,mzG,f]okc}ESifh wuGjzpfaom
orm"dudkvnf; yGg;rsm;avavmh?
vspfvsL½Irl]Oayu©m}ESifh wuGjzpfaom
orm"dudkvnf; yGg;rsm;avavmh/ &[ef; tMuifcgu
oifonf þorm"dudk þodkY yGg;rsm;tyf aumif;pGm
yGg;rsm;tyfV &[ef; xkdtcgü oifonf]]vGefpGm
tm;xkwfonf tjym;tm;jzifh odonf atmufarhrl]owd}
&Sdonf jzpfí avmuü a&S;½I MuHpnfrl]tbdZÑm}

ESvHk;rom,mrl]a'greó} udk y,fazsmufvsuf
a0'emwdkYü/ pdwfü/ w&m; oabmwdkYü
w&m;oabm[k ½lavh&Sdonf jzpfí aetHh}}[k usifh&rnf/
&[ef; oifonf podkYvQif usifh&rnf/ &[ef; tMuifftcgü
oifonf porm"dudk podkY yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzef
rsm;pGm jyKtyfV/ &[ef; xkdtcgü oifonf
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}ESifh
wuGjzpfaom porm"dudkvnf; yGg;rsm;avavmh?
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} r&Sdç oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}
rQom&Sdaom orm"dudkvnf; yGg;rsm;avavmh?
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}r&Sdç
oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}rQom&Sdaom orm"dudk vnf;
yGg;rsm;avavmh? MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}
oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&} r&Sdaom orm"dudkvnf;
yGg;rsm;avhavmh? ESpfoufrl]yDwd} ESifh
wuGjzpfaom orm"dudkvnf; yGg;rsm;avavmh?
ESpfoufrl]yDwd} r&Sdaom orm"dudkvnf;
yGg;rsm;avavmh? om,mzG,f]okc}ESifh wuGjzpfaom
orm"dudkvnf; yGg;rsm;avavmh? vspfvSL½lrl
Oayu©mESifh wuGjzpfaom orm"dudkvnf;
yGg;rsm;avavmh/ &[ef; tMuifftcgü oifonf porm"dudk
podkY yGg;rsm;tyfç aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfV/ &[ef;
xkdtcgü oifonf oGm;vdk&m&modkY csrf;ompGm
oGm;&ayvdrfhrnf? &yfvdk&m&mü csrf;ompGm
&yf&ayvdrfhrnf? xkdifvdk&m&m t&yfü csrf;ompGm
xkdif&ayvdrfhrnf? tdyfvdk&m&m t&yfü csrf;ompGm
tdyf&ayvdrfh rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;u ptqHk;trjzifh qHk;rtyfaom
xkd&[ef;onf ae&mrS xum jrwpGmbk&m;udk
&Sdcdk;í t½dktaojyKNyD;vQif zJoGm;avV/ xdkYaemuf
xkd&[ef;onf wpfa,mufwnf; qdwfNidrf&modkY uyfi
rarhravsmh jyif;pGmtm;xkwfvsvuf
edAÁmefodkYapvTwftyfaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí aeonf
&Sdaomf aumif;pGmomvQif vLUabmifrS

&[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&muf Muaom
 trsKd;aumif;om;wdkY vdkvm;tyfaom twkr&Sdaom
 jrwfaom tusifh\ tqHk;jzpfaom t&[wåzdkvftusKd;udk
 rMumrD rsufarSmufb0üyif udk,fwkdifxl;aom ÓPjzifh
 rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae&\?]]y#doaE``aerl
 ukefNyD? jrwfaom tusifhudk usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? (r*f)
 udpöudk jyKNyD;NyD? p (r*f) udpötvdkYiSg
 wpfyg;aom jyKzG,f r&SdawmhNyD}}[k odNyD/
 xkd&[ef;onf &[EÅmwdkYwGif wpfyg;tygt0if
 jzpfavawmhownf;/

wwd,okwf/

4 - *,moDookwf

64/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwfpGmbk&m;onf *,mNrdKU
 *,moDo (t&yf) ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlV xkdtcg
 jrwfpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYudk rdefYawmfrlVy/
 &[ef;wdkY igonf (opö mav;yg;udk) rodao;rD
 bk&m;tavmif; jzpfpOfuyif ('dAÁpu©KÓPf)
 tvif;a&mifudkom od&\? ½lyg½HkwdkYudkum;
 rjrif&ao;/ (1)

&[ef;wdkY xkdightm;]]tu,fí igonf ('dAÁpu©KÓPf)
 tvif;a&mifudkvnf; od&í ½lyg½HkwdkYudkvnf;
 jrif&ygrl ig\ pÓPftjrifonf xuf0ef;usif tvGefpifMu,fonf
 jzpf&m\}}[k tMuHjzpfCjhV &[ef;wdkY xkdigonf
 aemuftcgü rarhravsmh vkHYvjyKvsuf
 edAÁmefodkYapvTwftyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
 aeonf&Sdaomf ('dAÁpu©KÓPf) tvif;a&mifudkvnf;
 od&\? ½lyg½HkwdkYudk vnf; jrif&\?
 xkdewfdkYESifh twlum; rae&ao; pum;rajym&ao;
 aqG;aEG;jcif;odkY ra&muf &ao;/ (2)

&[ef;wdkY xkdightm;]]tu,fí igonf ('dAÁpu©KÓPf)
tvif;a&mifudkvnf; od& ½lyg½HkwdkYudkvnf; jrif&í
xkdewfwdkYESifh twlae& pum;ajym&
aqG;aEG;jcif;odkY a&muf&ygrl ig\ pÓPftjrifonf
xuf0ef;usif tvGefpifMu,fonf jzpf&m\}}[k tMuHjzpfCjhV/
&[ef;wdkY aemifftcgü xkdigonf rarhravsmh
vkHYvjyKvsuf edAÁmefodkYapvTwftyfaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí aeonf&Sdaomf ('dAÁpu©KÓPf)
tvif;a&mifudkvnf; od&\? ½lyg½HkwdkYudkvnf; jrif&\?
xkdewfESifh twlvnf; ae&\? pum;vnf; ajym&\?
aqG;aEG;jcif;odkYvnf; a&muf&\?
xkdewfwdkYrlum;]]pewfwdkYonf þrnf þrnfaom
ewfbHkrS (ewfwdkYwnf;))}}[k rod&ao;/ (3)

&[ef;wdkY xkdightm;]]tu,fí igonf ('dAÁpu©KÓPf)
tvif;a&mifudkvnf; od& ½lyg½HkwdkYudkvnf; jrif&í
xkdewfwdkYESifh twlvnf; ae& pum;vnf; ajym&
aqG;aEG;jcif;odkYvnf;a&muf&NyD;vQif
xdkewfwdkYudk]]pewfwdkYonf þrnf þrnfaom
ewfbHkrS (ewfwdkYwnf;))}}[lí vnf; od&ygrl ig\
pÓPftjrifonf xuf0ef;usif tvGefpifMu,fonf jzpf&m\}}[k
tMuH jzpfCjhV &[ef;wdkY aemuftcg xkdigonf
rarhravsmh vkHYvjyKvsuf
edAÁmefodkYapvTwftyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
aeonf&Sdaomf ('dAÁpu©KÓPf) tvif;a&mifudkvnf; od&
½lyg½HkwdkYudkvnf; jrif&í xkdewfwdkYESifh
twlvnf;ae& pum;vnf; ajym& aqG;aEG;jcif;odkYvnf;
a&muf&NyD;vQif xkdewfwdkYudk]]pewfwdkYonf
þrnf þrnfaom ewfbHkrS (ewfwdkYwnf;))}}[lívnf;
od&V]]pewfwdkYonf þrnfaom uH\ tusKd;aMumifh
þvIUbHkrS pkawí xkdbHkü jzpf&ukef\}}[líum;
rod&ao;/y/ xkdewfwdkYudkvnf;]]pewfwdkYonf þuH\
tusKd;aMumifh þvIUbHkrS pkawí xkdbHkü
jzpf&ukef\}}[lívnf; od&V
xkdewfwdkYudk]]pewfwdkYonf þuH\ tusKd; aMumifh

podkY tpm;tpm &Sdukef\? podkY csrf;omqif;&Judk
cHpm;&ukef\}}[líum; rod &ao;/y/
xkdewfwdkYudk]]pewfwdkYonf puH\ tusKd;aMumifh
podkY tpm;tpm &Sdukef\? podkY csrf;omqif;&Judk
cHpm;&ukef\}}[lívnf; od&\
xkdewfwdkYudk]]pewfwdkYonf podkY touf&Snfukef\
podkY MumjrifhpGm wnfjcf;&Sdukef\}}[líum;
rod&ao;/y/ xkdewfwdkYudk]]pewfwdkYonf podkY
touf&Snfukef\? podkY MumjrifhpGm
wnfjcf;&Sdukef\}}[lívnf; od&\? xkdewfwdkYudk igonf
]]pewfwdkYESifh twlaecJhzl;[lívnf;aumif;?
raecJhzl;ao;[lívnf;aumif;}}um; rod&ao;/ (4-7)

&[ef;wdkY xkdightm;]]tu,fí igonf ('dAÁpu©KÓPf)
tvif;a&mifudkvnf; od& ½lyg½HkwdkY udkvnf; jrif&
xkdewfwdkYESifh twlvnf; ae& pum;vnf; ajym&
aqG;aEG;jcif;odkY a&muf&NyD;vQif
xdkewfwdkYudk]]pewfwdkYonf prnf prnfaom
ewfbHkrS (ewfwdkYwnf;))[lívnf; od& xkdewfwdkYudk
]]pewfwdkYonf puH\ tusKd;aMumifh pvlUbHkrS pkawí
xkdbHkü jzpfukef\}[lívnf; od&
xkdewfwdkYudk]]pewfwdkYonf podkY tpm;tpm
&Sdukef\? podkY csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm;ukef\}}
[lívnf; od&vsuf xkdewfwdkYudk]]pewfwdkYonf podkY
touf&Snfukef\? podkY MumjrifhpGm
wnfjcf;&Sdukef\}}[lívnf; od&onfhtjyif
xkdewfwdkYudk igonf]]pewfwdkYESifh twl aecJhzl;
[lívnf;aumif;? raecJh&zl;ao;[lívnf;aumif;}} od&ygrl ig\
pÓPftjrifonf xuf0ef;usif tvGefpifMu,fonf jzpf&m\}}[k
tMuHjzpfcjhV &[ef;wdkY aemuftcgü xkdigonf
rarhravsmh vkHYvjyKvsuf
edAÁmefodkYapvTwftyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
aeonf&Sdaomf ('dAÁpu©KÓPf) tvif;a&mifudkvnf;
od&\? ½lyg½HkwdkYudkvnf; jrif&\?
xkdewfwdkYESifhvnf; twl ae&\? pum;vnf; ajym&\?

aqG;aEG;jcif;odkYvnf; a&muf&\?
xkdewfwdkYudk]]pewfwdkYonf prnf prnfaom
ewfbHkrS (ewfwdkYwnf;))}}[lívnf; od&\?
xdkewfwdkYudk]]pewfwdkYonf puH\ tusKd;aMumifh
pvlUbHkrS pkawí xkdbHkü jzpfukef\}}[lívnf; od&\?
xkdewfwdkYudk]]pewfwdkYonf podkY tpm;tpm
&Sdukef\? podkY csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm;&ukef\}}
[lívnf; od&\? xkdewfwdkYudk]]pewfwdkYonf podkY
touf&Snfukef\? podkY MumjrifhpGm wnfjcf;
&Sdukef\}}[lívnf; od&\? xkdewfwdkYudk
igonf]]pewfwdkYESifh twlaecJhzl;[lívnf;aumif;?
raecJhzl;ao;[lívnf;aumif;}} od&\ (8)

&[ef;wdkY tMuifrQavmufaom umvywfvHk; igonf
podkY &SpfrsKd;aom tjyef&Sdaom
vGefuJonfomjzpfaom ÓPftjrifonf tvGefpifMu,fpGm
rjzpfaom;? &[ef;wdkY xkdrQavmufaom umvywfvHk;
igonf ewf rm&fewf jA[®mESifhwuGaom
ewfavmuESifh orPjAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrsrm;ESifh
wuGaom vlUavmuü twkr&Sdaom
or®moarÁm"d]t&[wår*fÓPf oAÁnKwÓPf} udk
xkd;xGif;í odNyD[k 0efrcHao;/ &[ef;wdkY
tMuifcgcüum; ightm; &SpfrsKd;aom tjyef&Sdaom
vGefuJonfom jzpfaom ÓPftjrifonf tvGefpifMu,fpGm
jzpfjcJh\? &[ef;wdkY xkdtecg igonf ewf rm&fewf
jA[®mESifh wuGaom ewfavmuESifh orPjAm[®P
rif;rsm; vlrsrm;ESifh wuGaom vlUavmuü twkr&Sdaom
or®moarÁm"d]t&[wår*fÓPf oAÁnKwÓPf} udk
xkd;xGif;í odNyD[k 0efcHcJh\ ightm; ÓPftjrifonf
xif&Sm;jzpfay:cJh\? ig\ (udavomwdkYrS) vGwfajrmufrl
t&[wåzdkvfpdwfonf rysufpD;Edkif? pum;
tqHk;pGefaom b0wnf;? ,cktcg b0opfü jzpfjcf;
r&SdawmhNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5 - tdbbm,weokwf

65/ &[ef;wdkY (qefYusifbuf w&m;ESifh
tm $\frac{1}{2}$ HkwdkYudk) vTrf;rdk;EdkifaMumif;]tdbbm,we}
psmefwdkYonf b&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - wpfOD;aomyk $\frac{3}{4}$ Kdvfonf
rdrdoEÅmefü tqif; $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfwdkYudk $\frac{1}{2}$ lrSwfí tyoEÅmefü
aumif;aom tqif; raumif;aom tqif;&Sdaom i,faom
(uodkPf;) $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfwdkYudk $\frac{1}{2}$ l\?]]xkd ($\frac{1}{2}$ kyf)wdkYudk
vTrf;rdk;í (ig) od\? (ig) jrif\k podkY trSwf]onm}
&Sd\? pum; yXr]tdbbm,we} psmefaywnf;/

wpfOD;aom yk $\frac{3}{4}$ Kdvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü
tqif; $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfwdkYudk $\frac{1}{2}$ lrSwfí tyoEÅmefü aumif;aom
tqif;raumif;aom tqif;&Sdaom BuD;aom (uodkPf;)
 $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfwdkYudk $\frac{1}{2}$ l\?]]xkd ($\frac{1}{2}$ kyf)wdkYudk vTrf;rdk;í
(ig) od\? (ig) jrif\}}[k podkY trSwf]onm} &Sd\? pum;
'kwd,]tdbbm,we} psmef aywnf;/

wpfOD;aom yk $\frac{3}{4}$ Kdvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü
tqif; $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfwdkYudk r $\frac{1}{2}$ lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmefü aumif;aom
tqif; raumif;aom tqif;&Sdaom i,faom (uodkPf;)
 $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfwdkYudk $\frac{1}{2}$ l\?]]xkd ($\frac{1}{2}$ kyf)wdkYudk vTrf;rdk; í
(ig) od\? (ig) jrif\}}[k podkY trSwf]onm} &Sd\? pum;
wwd,]tdbbm,we} psmef aywnf;/

wpfOD;aom yk $\frac{3}{4}$ Kdvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü
tqif; $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfwdkYudk r $\frac{1}{2}$ lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmefü aumif;aom
tqif; raumif;aom tqif;&Sdaom BuD;aom (uodkPf;)
 $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfwdkYudk $\frac{1}{2}$ l\?]]xkd ($\frac{1}{2}$ kyf)wdkYudk vTrf;rdk;í
(ig) od\? (ig) jrif\}}[k podkY trSwf]onm} &Sd\? pum;
pwkw¬]tdbbm ,we} psmefaywnf;/

wpfOD;aom yk $\frac{3}{4}$ Kdvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü
tqif; $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfwdkYudk r $\frac{1}{2}$ lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmefü ndKaom tqif;

ndKaomtaoG; ndKaomta&mif&Sdaom ndKaom
(uodkPf;) ½kyfwdkYudk ½l\?]]xkd (½kyf)wdkYudk
vTrf;rdk;í (ig) od\? (ig) jrif\}}[k þodkY trSwf]onm}
&Sd\? þum; ylöör]tbdbm,we} psmefaywnf;/

wpfOD;aom yk*¾Kdvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü
tqif;½kyfwdkYudk r½lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmefü Oga&Taom
tqif; Oga&TaomtaoG; Oga&Taomta&mif&Sdaom
Oga&Taom (uodkPf;) ½kyfwdkYudk ½l\?]]xkd
(½kyf)wdkYudk vTrf;rdk;í (ig) od\? (ig) jrif\}}[k þodkY
trSwf]onm} &Sd\? þum; q|]tbdbm,we}
psmefaywnf;/

wpfOD;aom yk*¾Kdvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü
tqif;½kyfwdkYudk r½lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmefü eDaom
tqif;eDaomtaoG; eDaomta&mif&Sdaom eDaom
(uodkPf;) ½kyfwdkYudk ½l\?]]xkd (½kyf)wdkYudk
vTrf;rdk;í (ig) od\? (ig) jrif\}}[k þodkY trSwf]onm}
&Sd\? þum; owår]tbdbm ,we} psmefaywnf;/

wpfOD;aom yk*¾Kdvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü
tqif;½kyfwdkYudk r½lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmefü jzLaom tqif;
jzLaomtaoG; jzLaomta&mif&Sdaom jzLaom (uodkPf;)
½kyfwdkYudk ½l\?]]xkd (½kyf)wdkYudk vTrf;rdk;í
(ig) od\? (ig) jrif\}}[k þodkY trSwf]onm} &Sd\? þum;
t|r]tbdbm,we} psmefaywnf;/

&[ef;wdkY qefYusifbufw&m;ESifh tm½HkwdkYudk
vTrf;rdk;EdkifaMumif;]tbdbm,we} psmefwdkY onf
þ&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

ylörokwf/

6 - 0darmu©okwf
66/ &[ef;wdkY (qefYusifbufwdkYrS) vGwfajrmufrl]0darmu©}
psmefwdkYonf þ&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl -
(rdrdoEÅmefü) uodkPf; ½kyf psmef &Sdonfjzpfí (jyify oEÅmefüvnf;
uodkPf;) ½kyfwdkYudk ½l\? þum; yXr vGwfajrmufrl]0darmu©} aywnf;/

rdrdoEÅmefü (uodkPf;) ½kyfudk r½lrSwfrlí jyifyoEÅmefü (uodkPf;)
½kyfwdkYudk ½l\? þum; 'kwd, vGwfajrmufrl]0darmu©} aywnf;/
]]wifhw,f\}}[líom ESvHk;oGif;\? þum; wwd, vGwfajrmufrl]0darmu©}
aywnf;/
½lyonmwdkYudk vHk;0vGefajrmufí y#dConmwdkY vHk;0csKyfonfhjyif
emewåonmwdkYudk vHk;0 ESvHk; roGif;rlí]]aumif;uifonf tqHk;r&Sd}}
[k ESvHk;oGif;vsuf tmumomelööm,we (psmef) odkY a&mufí ae\? þum;
pwkw~vGwfajrmufrl]0darmu©} aywnf;/
tmumomelööm,we (psmef) udk vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]0dnmPfonf
tqHk;r&Sd}}[k ESvHk;oGif; vsuf 0dnmPlööm,we (psmef) odkY a&mufí
ae\? þum; ylör vGwfajrmufrl]0darmu©} aywnf;/
0dnmPlööm,we (psmef) udk vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd}}
[k (ESvHk;oGif;vsuf) tmudlööm,we (psmef) odkY a&mufí ae\? þum; q|
vGwfajrmufrl]0darmu©} aywnf;/
tmudlööm,we (psmef) udk vHk;0vGefajrmufí ae0onmemonm,we
(psmef) odkY a&mufí ae\? þum; owårvGwfajrmufrl]0darmu©} aywnf;/
ae0onmemonm,we (psmef)udk vHk;0vGefajrmufí onma0'emwdkY\
csKyf&m (eda&m" ormywf) odkY a&mufí ae\? þum; t|r
vGwfajrmufrl]0darmu©} aywnf;/
&[ef;wdkY (qefYusifbufwdkYrS) vGwfajrmufrl]0darmu©}
psmefwdkYonf þ&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
q|okwf/

7 - te&d,a0g[m&okwf
67/ &[ef;wdkY t&d,mr[kwfolwdkY\ tajymtqdkwdkYonf
þ&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,f &SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl -rjrifonfü jrifonf[k
qdkavh&Sdrl? rMum;onfü Mum;onf[k qdkavh&Sdrl? rawGUxdonfü
awGUxdonf[k qdkavh&Sdrl? rodonfü odonf[k qdkavh&Sdrl? jrifonfü
rjrif[khqdkavh&Sdrl? Mum;onfü rMum;[k qdkavh&Sdrl? awGUxdonfü
rawGUxd[k qdkavh&Sdrl? odonfü rod[k qdkavh&SdrlwdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY t&d,mr[kwfolwdkY\ tajymtqdkwdkYonf þ&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
owårokwf/

8 - t&d,a0g[m&okwf
68/ &[ef;wdkY t&d,mwdkY\ tajymtqdkwdkYonf þ&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - rjrifonfü rjrif[k qdkavh&Sdrl? rMum;onfü
rMum;[k qdkavh&Sdrl? rawGUxdonfü rawGUxd[k qdkavh&Sdrl? rodonfü
rod[k qdkavh&Sdrl? jrifonfü jrifonf[k qdkavh&Sdrl? Mum;onfü
Mum;onf[k qdkavh&Sdrl? awGUxdonfü awGUxdonf[k qdkavh&Sdrl?
odonfü odonf[k qdkavh&SdrlwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY t&d,mwdkY\
tajymtqdkwdkYonf þ&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
t|rokwf/

9 - y&domokwf
69/ &[ef;wdkY y&dowfwdkYonf þ&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl -rif;y&dowf? ykPÖm;y&dowf?
olaX;ol<u,fy&dowf? &[ef; y&dowf? pmwkr[m&mZfy&dowf?
wm0wðomy&dowf? rm&fewfy&dowf? jA[®my&dowfwdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY igonf t&mruaom rif;y&dwfowf (pnf;a0;yGJrsm;) odkY
wufa&mufcJhzl;onfukd rSwfrday\? xkd (rif;y&dowfrsm;) ü igonf
twlwuGvnf; xkdifaecJhzl;\? twlwuGvnf; ajymqkd cJhzl;\? twlwuGvnf;
aqG;aEG;cJhzl;\? xkd (rif;y&dwfowfrsm;) ü xkdrif;wdkY\ tqif;ujhodkYyif
ig\ tqif;onfvnf; jzpf\? xkdrif;wdkY\ toHujhodkYyif ig\ toHonfvnf; jzpf\?
(igonf xkdrif;wdkYukd) w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;ukd) odjrifapvsuf
(w&m;ukd) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef &Tifvef;ap\?
(podkY) a[majymaepOfüvnf;]a[majymaeaom polonf tb,folenf;? vlavm
ewfavm}}[k ighukd rodukef/ (igonf) w&m;pum;jzifh
(tusKd;pD;yGg;ukd) odjrifapvsuf (w&m;ukd) aqmufwnfapum
(w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef &Tifvef;apNyD;vQif uG,fcJh\? (podkY)
uG,fcJhaom tcgüvnf;]uG,foGm;aom polonf tb,f olenf;? ewfavm
vlavm}}[k ighukd rodukef/
&[ef;wdkY igonf t&mruaom ykPÖm;y&dowf (pnf;a0;yGJrsm;) odkY
wufa&mufcJhzl;onfukd rSwfrday\y/ olaX;ol<u,fy&dowf (pnf;a0;yGJrsm;)
odkY/ &[ef;y&dowf (pnf;a0;yGJrsm;) odkY/ pmwkr[m&mZfy&dowf
(pnf;a0;yGJrsm;) odkY/ wm0wðomy&dowf (pnf;a0;yGJrsm;) odkY/
rm&fewf y&dowf (pnf;a0;yGJrsm;) odkY/ jA[®my&dowf
(pnf;a0;yGJrsm;) odkY wufa&mufcJhzl;onfukd rSwfrd ay\? xkd
(jA[®my&dowf) üvnf; igonf twlwuGvnf; xkdifaecJhzl;\? twlwuGvnf;
ajymqkd cJhzl;\? twlwuGvnf; aqG;aEG;cJhzl;\? xkd (jA[®my&dowfrsm;)
ü xkdjA[®mwkdY\ tqif;ujhodkYyif ig\ tqif;onfvnf; jzpf\? xkdjA[®mwkdY\
toHujhodkYyif ig\ toHonfvnf; jzpf\? (igonf xkdjA[®mwkdUukd)
w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;ukd) odjrifapvsuf (w&m;ukd)
aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef&Tifvef;ap\? (podkY)
ajyma[maepOfüvnf;]ajyma[maeaom polonf tb,folenf;? ewfavm
vlavm}}[k ighukd rodukef/ (igonf) w&m;pum;jzifh(tusKd;pD;yGg;ukd)
odjrifapvsuf (w&m;ukd) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef
&Tifvef;apNyD;vQif uG,fcJh\? (podkY) uG,fcJhaom
tcgüvnf;]uG,foGm;aom polonf tb,f olenf;? ewfavm vlavm}}[k ighukd
rodukef/
&[ef;wdkY y&dowfwdkYonf p&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
e0rokwf/

10-blrdpmvokwf

70/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpGmbk&m;onf a0omvDjynf r[m0kefawm
jymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xkdtcg
jrwpGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;ukd jyif0wfi
oydwfouFef;ukd ,lvsuf a0omvDjynfodkY qGrf;ch0ifawmfrl\
a0omvDjynfö qGrf;chvSnfhvnfi qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf qGrf;pm;&mrS
zJcJhNyD;aomf]]tmeE´m xkdifp&m tcif;ukd ,lcJhavmh? aeYoefYpif
aejcif;iSg (pmygvapwDodkY) csOf;uyfukeftHh}}[k toQiftmeE´mtm;
rdefYawmfrl\

]]aumif;ygNyD toQifbk&m;}}[k toQiftmeE´monf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
0efcHNyD;vQif xkdifp&m tcif;ukd ,lí jrwpfGmbk&m;\ aemufS aemufS
tpOfvkdufav\ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf pmygvapwDodkY csOf;uyfí
cif;xm;aomae&mü xkdifawmfrl\? toQiftmeE´monfvnf;
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;í wpfckaomae&mü xkdifae\?
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaeaom toQiftmeE´mtm;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf-]]tmeE´m a0omvDjynfonf arGUavsmfzG,f &Sday\
Oa'eapwDonf arGUavsmf zG,f &Sday\? a*gwruapwDonf arGUavsmfzG,f
&Sday\? A[kykwaupwDonf arGUavsmfzG,f &Sday\? owârÁapwDonf
arGUavsmfzG,f&Sday\? om&E´'apwDonf arGUavsmfzG,f &Sday\
pmygvapwDonf arGUavsmfzG,f &Sday\? tmeE´m
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaomolonf NyD;pD;jcif;\ tajccH]£''dyg'f}
av;yg;wdkYukd yGg;rsm;xm;\? avhusifh xm;\? ,mOfujHjhodkYjyKxm;\?
wnf&mujHjhodkYjyKxm;\? aqmufwnfxm;\? qnf;yl;xm;\? aumif;pGm
tm;xkwfxm;\? xkdolonf tvkd &SdcJhaomf tm,kuyfywfvHk;jzpfap
tm,kuyfxuftvGefjzpfap wnfEkdifay\ tmeE´m jrwpfGmbk&m;onfum;
£''dyg'fav;yg;wdkYukd yGg;rsm;xm;NyD; jzpf\? avhusifhxm;NyD;
jzpf\? ,mOfujHjhodkYjyKxm;NyD; jzpf\? wnf&mujHjhodkYjyKxm;NyD;
jzpf\? aqmufwnfxm;NyD; jzpf\? qnf;yl;xm;NyD; jzpf\? aumif;pGm
tm;xkwfxm;NyD; jzpf\? tmeE´m odkYjzpfí jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tvkd&SdcJhaomf tm,kuyfywfvHk;jzpfap tm,kuyfxuftvGefjzpfap
wnfEkdifay\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xif&Sm;aom edrdwf t&dyfta,mifukd þodkYyif
jyaomfvnf; toQif tmeE´monf oabmaygufjcif;iSg rpGrf;Ekdifacs/]]
(xdkYaMumifh) toQifbk&m; vltrsm;\ pD;yGg; csrf;omtvdkYiSg
ewfvldkY\ tusKd;pD;yGg;ESifh csrf;omtvdkYiSg
avmuukdapmifha&Smuf&ef bkef;awmf BuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tm,kuyfywfvHk; wnfawmfrlygavmh? aumif;aompum;ukd qkdawmfrl
wwfaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tm,kuyfywfvHk; wnfawmfrlygavmh}}[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd rawmif; yefrdacs? rm&fewf aESmifh,SufcH&aom
pdwf&SdoluJhodkYyif jzpfacs\ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ESpfBudrf
ajrmufvnf;/y/ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; toQiftmeE
´mtm;-]]tmeE´m a0omvD jynfonf arGUavsmfzG,f &Sday\
Oa'eapwDonf arGUavsmfzG,f &Sday\? a*gwruapwDonf arGUavsmfzG,f
&Sday\? A[kykwaupwDonf arGUavsmfzG,f &Sday\? owârÁapwDonf
arGUavsmfzG,f &Sday\? om&E´'apwDonf arGUavsmfzG,f &Sday\
pmygvapwDonf arGUavsmfzG,f &Sday\? tmeE´m
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaomolonf £''dyg'fav;yg;wdkYukd yGg;rsm;xm;\?
avhusifhxm;\? ,mOfujHjhodkYjyKxm;\? wnf&mujHjhodkYjyKxm;\?
aqmufwnfxm;\? qnf;yl;xm;\? aumif;pGm tm;xkwfxm;\? xkdolonf
tvkd&SdcJhaomf tm,kuyfywfvHk;jzpfap tm,kuyfxuf tvGefjzpfap
wnfEkdifay\ tmeE´m jrwpfGmbk&m;onfum; £''dyg'fav;yg;wdkYukd
yGg;rsm;xm;NyD; jzpf\? avhusifhxm;NyD;
jzpf\? ,mOfujHjhodkYjyKxm;NyD; jzpf\? wnf&mujHjhodkYjyKxm;NyD;
jzpf\? aqmufwnfxm;NyD; jzpf\? qnf;yl;xm;NyD; jzpf\? aumif;pGm
tm;xkwfxm;NyD; jzpf\? tmeE´m odkYjzpfí jrwpfGmbk&m;

tvkd&SdcJhaomf tm,kuyfywfvHk;jzpfap tm,kuyfxuvtvGefjzpfap
wnfEkdifay\}}[k rdefYawmfrlV
jrwpGmbk&m;onf xif&Sm;aom edrdwf t&dyfta,mifukd podkYyif
jyaomfvnf; toQif tmeE´monf oabmaygufjicif;iSg rpGrf;Ekdifacs/
(xdkYaMumifh)]]toQifbk&m; vltrsm;\ pD;yGg; csrf;omtvdkYiSg
ewfvldkY\ tusKd;pD;yGg;ESifh csrf;omtvdkYiSg
avmuukdapmifha&Smuf&ef bkef;awmf BuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
tm,kuyfywfvHk; wnfawmfrlygavmh? aumif;aompum;ukd qkdawmfrl
wwfaom jrwpGmbk&m;onf tm,kuyfywfvHk; wnfawmfrlygavmh}}[k
jrwpGmbk&m;ukd rawmif; yefrdacs? rm&fewf aESmifh,SufcH&aom
pdwf&SdoluJhodkYyif jzpfacsV xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf]]tmeE´m oif
oGm;avmh? ,cktcgü oGm;&ef tcsdefukd oifod\}}[k toQiftmeE´mtm;
rdefYawmfrlV
]]aumif;ygNyD toQifbk&m;}}[k toQiftmeE´monf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
0efcHNyD;vQif ae&mrS xum jrwpGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;vsuf
t½kdaoYKí reD;ra0; wpfckaom opfyif&if;ü xkdifaeV xkdtcg toQiftmeE
´m zJoGm;í rMumjrifhrD ,kwfrmaom rm&fewfonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ppum;ukd avQmuf\toQifbk&m; bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ,cktcg y&dedAÁmef jyKawmfrlygavmh?
aumif;aompum;ukd qkdawmfrlwwfaom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
y&dedAÁmefjyKawmfrlygavmh/ toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;
y&dedAÁmefjyK&ef ,ck tcsdefwefygNyD/
toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd rdefYawmfrlzl;ygonf
-]]rm&fewf ig\ wynfh &[ef;wdkYonf tMuifrQavmufaom umvywfvHk;
wwfodvdr®m r&SdMuao;? aumif;pGm qHk;rNyD; rzjpfMuao;?
r&J&ifhMuao;? a,m*av;yg;wdkYjzifh ab;r&Sd&m (edAÁmef) odkY
ra&mufMuao;? tMum;tjrif rrrsm;Muao;? w&m;awmfukd
raqmifEkdifMuao;? (avmukw&m) w&m;ESifh avsmfaom w&m;ukd
rusifhEkdifMuao;? avsmfaom tusifhukd rusifhEkdifMuao;? w&m;ESifh
avsmfpGm rusifhEkdifMuao;? rdrdwdkY q&mh0g'ukd oif,lí rajymEkdif
ra[mEkdif rjyEkdif rwnfwHhapEkdif rzGifhEkdif ra0zefEkdif
ray:vGifapEkdifMuao;? ay:aygufvmaom olwpyfg;\0g'ukd
taMumif;rSefjzifh aumif;pGm ESdrfeif;í tHhzG,f&Sdaom w&m;ukd
ra[mjyEkdifMuao;/ xkdrQavmufaom umvywfvHk; igonf
y&dedAÁmefjyKawmfrlvdrfhrnf r[kwf}}[k (rdefYawmfrlzl;ygonf)/
toQifbk&m; ,cktcg jrwpGmbk&m;\ wynfh&[ef;wdkYonf
wwfodvdr®m&SdMuygNyD? aumif;pGm qHk;rNyD;jzpfMuygNyD?
&J&ifhMuygNyD? a,m*av;yg;wdkYjzifh ab;r&Sd&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufMuygNyD? tMum;tjrif rsm;MuygNyD? w&m;awmfukd
aqmifEkdifMuygNyD? (avmukw&m) w&m;ESifh avsmfaom w&m;ukd
usifhEkdifMuygNyD? avsmfaom tusifhukd usifhEkdifMuygNyD?
w&m;ESifh avsmfpGm usifhEkdifMuygNyD? rdrdwdkY q&mh0g'ukd oif,lí
ajymEkdif a[mEkdif jyEkdif wnfwwHhapEkdif zGifhEkdif
a0zefEkdifhay:vGifapEkdifMuygNyD? ay:aygufvmaom olwpyfg;0g'ukd
taMumif;rSefjzifh aumif;pGm ESdrfeif;í tHhzG,f&Sdaomw&m;ukd
a[mjyEkdifMuygNyD/

toQifbk&m; bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf ,cktcg
y&dedAÁmefjyKawmfrlygavmh? aumif;aompum;ukd
qkdawmfrlwwfaom jrwpGmbk&m;onf y&dedAÁmefjyKawmfrlygavmh/
toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onf y&dedAÁmefjyK&ef ,ck tcsdefwefygNyD/
toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd
rdefYawmfrlzl;ygonf?]]rm&fewf ig\ wynfh &[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf
tMuifrQavmufaom umvywfvHk; wwfvdr®m r&SdMuao;/y/ ig\wynfh
OygoumwdkYonf tMuifrQavmufaom umvywfvHk; wwfvdr®m
r&SdMuao;/y/ ig\wynfh OygoumwdkYonf tMuifrQavmufaom
umvywfvHk; wwfvdr®m r&SdMuao;? aumif;pGm qHk;rNyD;
rjzpfMuao;? a,m*av;yg;wdkYjzifh ab;r&Sd&m (edAÁmef) odkY
ra&mufMuao;? r&J&ifh Muao;? tMum;tjrif rrrsm;Muao;? w&m;awmfukd
raqmifEkdifMuao;? (avmukw&m) w&m;ESifh avsmfaom w&m;ukd
rusifhEkdifMuao;? avsmfaomtusifhukd rusifhEkdifMuao;?
w&m;ESifhavsmfpGm rusifhEkdifMuao;? rdrdwdkY q&mh0g'ukd oif,lí
rajymEkdif ra[mEkdif rjyEkdif rwnfwHhapEkdif rzGifhEkdif ra0zefEkdif
ray:vGifapEkdifMuao;? ay:aygufvmaom olwpyf;0g'ukd
taMumif;rSefjzifh aumif;pGm ESdrfeif;í tHhzG,f&Sdaomw&m;ukd
ra[mjyEkdifMuao;/ xkdrQavmufaom umvywfvHk; igonf
y&dedAÁmefjyKawmfrlvdrfhrnf r[kwf}][k (rdefYawmfrlzl;ygonf)/
toQifbk&m; ,cktcg jrwpGmbk&m;\ wynfhOygoumwdkYonf
wwfvdr®m&SdMuygNyD? aumif;pGm qHk;rNyD;jzpfMuygNyD?
&J&ifhMuygNyD? a,m*av;yg;wdkYjzifh ab;r&Sd&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufMu ygNyD? tMum;tjrif rsm;MuygNyD? w&m;awmfukd
aqmifEkdifMuygNyD? (avmukw&m) w&m;ESifh avsmfaom w&m;ukd
usifhEkdifMuygNyD? avsmfaom tusifhukd usifhEkdifMuygNyD?
w&m;ESifh avsmfpGm usifhEkdifMuygNyD? rdrdwdkY q&mh0g'ukd oif,lí
ajymEkdif a[mEkdif jyEkdif wnfwwhapEkdif zGifhEkdif a0zefEkdif
ay:vGifapEkdifMuygNyD? ay:aygufvmaom olwpyf;0g'ukd
taMumif;rSefjzifh aumif;pGm ESdrfeif;í tHhzG,f&Sdaomw&m;ukd
a[mjyEkdifMuygNyD/ toQifbk&m; bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ,ck tcg y&dedAÁmefjyKawmfrlygavmh? aumif;aom
pum;ukd qkdawmfrlwwfaom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
y&dedAÁmefjyKawmfrlygavmh/ toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onf
y&dedAÁmefjyK&ef ,ck tcsdefwefygNyD/
toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd
rdefYawmfrlzl;ygonf-]]rm&fewf ig\ jrwaom tusifh[kqkdyfaom
pomoemawmfonf tMuifrQavmufaom umvywfvHk; (ynm&Sd) ewf vlwdkY
aumif;pGm jyEkdifonfhwkdifatmif rjynfhpHkao;? rpnfyifao;?
rjyefYyGg;ao;? vltrsm; rodao;? rsm;pGm rjzpfxGef;ao;?
xkdrQavmufaom umvywfvHk; igonf y&dedAÁmefjyKawmfrl vdrfhrnf
r[kwf}][k (rdefYawmfrlzl;ygonf)/
toQifbk&m; ,cktcg jrwpGmbk&m;\ jrwaom tusifh[k qkdyfaom
omoemawmfonf (ynm&Sd) ewfvlwdkY aumif;pGm
jyEkdifonfhwkdifatmif jynfhpHkygNyD? pnfyifygNyD? jyefYyGg;ygNyD?
vltrsm; odygNyD? rsm;pGm jzpfxGef;ygNyD/ toQifbk&m;

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ,cktcg y&dedAÁmef
jyKawmfrlygavmh? aumif;aom pum;ukd qkdawmfrlwwfaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf y&dedAÁmef jyKawmfrlygavmh/ toQifbk&m;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf y&dedAÁmefjyK&ef ,cktcsdefwefygNyD[k avQmufV
podkY avQmufaomf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ,kwfrmaom rm&fewftm;-
rm&fewf oifraMumifh Muvifh? jrwpfGmbk&m;\ y&dedAÁmefjyKjcif;onf
rMumrD jzpfvdrfhrnf? ,aeYrS oHk;vvGefaomtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
y&dedAÁmefjyKvdrfhrnf[k rdefYawmfrlV
xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf pmygvapwDü (aepOf) owd&Sdvsuf qifjcifvsuf
touf&Snf&ef jyKjyifrl]tm,kocFg&} ukd pGefYvTwfawmfrl?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf touf&Snf&ef jyKjyifrl]tm,k ocFg&} ukd
pGefYvTwfawmfrlvkdufaomtcg MuufoD;arG;nšif;xvsuf
aMumufufzG,f&m tBuD; tus,f ajr (ivsif) vlyfjcif;onf jzpfav\? awmfvnf;oH
(ewfpnf)wdkYonfvnf; wNcdrfhNcdrfh jrnf[nf;ukefV xkdtcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&mukd odawmfrlí xkdtckduf0,f
pO'gef;pum;ukd usL;&ifhawmfrl\ -]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf twkrjh
edAÁmefESifh tzezfef jzpfrlb0ukd Eldif;csdefvsuf b0jzpf&ef
jyKjyifwwfaom uHukd pGefYy,fcjhavNyD? tZÑwåw&m;ü arGUavsmf um
aumif;pGm wnfMunfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí csyf0wfESifhwlaom
rdrdoEÁmef&Sd udavom uGef&ufukd zsufqD;cjhavNyD}}[k
(usL;&ifhawmfrl\)/
xkdtcg toQiftmeE´mtm; podkYaom tMuHonf jzpf\ -]tHhzG,f&SdaypG
tcsif;wdkY? rjzpfzl; jrjzpfaypG tcsif;wdkY? MuufoD;arG;nšif;xapvsuf
aMumufufzG,faumif;aom pajr (ivsif) vlyfjcif;onf BuD;us,favpGwum;?
tvGefBuD;us,favpGwum;? awmfvnf;oH (ewfpnf)wdkYonfvnf;
wNcdrfhNcdrfh jrnf[nf;oGm;ukef\? tBuD;tus,f ajr (ivsif) vlyfjcif;\
taMumif;um; tb,fenf; taxmuftyHhum; tb,fenf;}}[k (tMuHjzpf\)/
xdkYaemuf toQiftmeE´monf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü xkdifvsuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-]tHhzG,f&SdygaypG toQifbk&m;? rjzpfzl;jrj jzpfyg
aypG toQifbk&m;? MuufoD;arG;nšif;xvsuf aMumufufzG,faumif;aom
pajr (ivsif) vlyfjcif; onf BuD;us,fygaypG? tvGefBuD;us,fygaypG?
awmfvnf;oH (ewfpnf)wdkYonfvnf; wNcdrfhNcdrfh jrnf[nf; oGm;ukefyg\?
toQifbk&m; tBuD;tus,f ajr (ivsif) vlyfjcif;\ taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;?
taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;}}[k avQmufV tmeE´m tBuD;tus,f ajr (ivsif)
vlyfjcif;\ taMumif;taxmuftyHhwdkYum; p&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-tmeE´m pr[myx0DajrBuD;onf a&ü wnf\?
a&onf avü wnf\? avonf aumif;uifü wnf\? tmeE´m jyif;xefpGm
avwkdufaomtcg a&ukd vlyfap\? a&vlyfaomf ajruk vlyfapV pum;
tBuD;tus,f ajr (ivsif) vlyfjcif;\ yXr taMumif;taxmuftyHhaywnf;/ (1)
tmeE´m aemufwpfrsKd;um; wefckd;ESifhjynfhpHkaom (tbdnmOf)
pdwfü avhvmNyD;aom orP onfvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;?
BuD;aom wefckd;tmEkabmf&Sdaom ewfonfvnf;aumif; tm;enf;aom ajr
(uokdPf;psmef) onmESifh tm;BuD;aom a& (uokdPf;psmef)
onmwdkYukd yGg;rsm;NyD;vQif pajrBuD;ukd vlyfap\? wkefvlyfap\?

jyif;pGm wkefvlyfap\? oGufoGufcg wkefvlyfapV þum; tBuD;tus,f ajr
 (ivsif) vlyfjcif;\ 'kwd, taMumif;taxmuftyHh aywnf;/ (2)
 tmeE´m aemufwpfrsKd;um; bk&m;tavmif;onf wkodwmewfjynfrS pkawí
 owd&Sdvsuf qifjcifvsuf trd0rf;wkdufodkY oufa&mufaom tcgü
 þajrBuD;onf vlyf\? wkefvlyf\? jyif;pGmh wkefvlyf\? oGufoGufcg
 wkefvlyfV þum; tBuD;tus,f ajr (ivsif) vlyfjcif;\ wwd,
 taMumif;taxmuftyHhaywnf;/ (3)
 tmeE´m aemufwpfrsKd;um; bk&m;tavmif;onf owd&Sdvsuf qifjcifvsuf
 trd0rf;wkdufrS zGm;jrifaomtcg þajrBuD;onf vlyf\? wkefvlyf\? jyif;pGm
 wkefvlyf\? oGufoGufcg wkefvlyfV þum; tBuD;tus,f ajr (ivsif) vlyfjcif;\
 pwkw→ taMumif;taxmuftyHhaywnf;/ (4)
 tmeE´m aemufwpfrsKd;um; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tjrwfqHk;jzpfaom
 or®moarÁm"dÓPfukd &&Sdawmfrlaomtcg þajrBuD;onf vlyf\?
 wkefvlyf\? jyif;pGm wkefvlyf\? oGufoGufcg wkefvlyfV þum; tBuD;tus,f
 ajr (ivsif) vlyfjcif;\ ylor taMumif;taxmuftyHhaywnf;/ (5)
 tmeE´m aemufwpfrsKd;um; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tjrwfqHk;jzpfaom
 "r®pMumw&m;OD;ukd a[mawmfrlaomtcg þajrBuD;onf vlyf\? wkefvlyf\?
 jyif;pGm wkefvlyf\? oGufoGufcg wkefvlyfV þum; tBuD;tus,f ajr (ivsif)
 vlyfjcif;\ q| taMumif;taxmuftyHhaywnf;/ (6)
 tmeE´m aemufwpfrsKd;um; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf owd&Sdvsuf qifjcifvsuf
 touf&Snf&ef jyKjyifrl]tm,kocFg&} ukd pGefYvTwfawmfrlaomtcg
 þajrBuD;onf vlyf\? wkefvlyf\? jyif;pGm wkefvlyf\? oGufoGufcg wkefvlyfV
 þum; tBuD;tus,f ajr (ivsif) vlyfjcif;\ owår taMumif;taxmuftyHhaywnf;/ (7)
 tmeE´m aemufwpfrsKd;um; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf cE´´memrf½kyf
 t<uif;r&Sdaom Nidrf;jcif;oabm]tEkyg'daooodAÁme"mwf} jzifh
 y&dedAÁmef 0ifpHawmfrlaomtcg þajrBuD;onf vlyf\? wkefvlyf\? jyif;pGm
 wkefvlyf\? oGufoGufcg wkefvlyfV þum; tBuD;tus,f ajr (ivsif) vlyfjcif;\ t|r
 taMumif;taxmuftyHhaywnf;/ (8)
 tmeE´m tBuD;tus,f ajr (ivsif) vlyfjcif;\ taMumif;taxmuftyHhwdkYum;
 þ&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
 'orokwf/
 ESpfckajrmuf blrdpmv0*f NyD;V

(*) 3-,ru0*f 1-yXr o´´gokwf
 71/ &[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf o´´gw&m; &Sd\? oDvum; r&Sd? þodkYjzpfaomf
 xkd&[ef;onf xkdt*FgESifh rjynfhpHkol jzpfV xdkYaMumifh]]igonf
 tb,fodkYvQif o´´g&Sdolonfvnf;aumif;? oDv&Sdolonfvnf;aumif;
 jzpfygtHhenf;}}[k xkdt*Fgukd jynfhpHkap&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
 tMuiftcgüum; &[ef;onf o´´gw&m;vnf; &Sd\? oDvvnf; &Sd\? (xkdtcg)
 þodkYjzpfaomf xkd&[ef;onf xkdt*FgESifh jynfhpHkol jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
 &[ef;onf o´´gw&m;vnf; &Sd\? oDvvnf; &Sd\? rsm;aom
 tMum;tjrir]A[kokw}um; r&Sd? þodkY jzpfaomf xkd&[ef;onf
 xkdt*FgESifh rjynfhpHkol jzpfV xdkYaMumifh]]igonf tb,fodkYvQif
 o´´g&Sdolonfvnf;aumif;? oDv&Sdolonfvnf;aumif;? A[kokw&Sdolonf
 vnf;aumif; jzpf&ygtHhenf;}}[k xkdt*Fgukd jynfhpHkap&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY tMuifftcgüum; &[ef;onf o''gw&m;vnf; &Sd\? oDvvnf; &Sd\?
rsm;aom tMum;tjrif A[kokwvnf; &Sd\? (xkdtcg) podkYjzpfaomf
xkd&[ef;onf xkdt*FgESifh jynfhphKol jzpfV &[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf
o''gw&m;vnf; &Sd\? oDvvnf; &Sd\? A[kokwvnf; &Sd\?
w&m;a[mol]"r®uxdu}um; r[kwf/y/ "r®uxduvnf;[kwf\? y&dowfü
usufpm;olum; r[kwf/y/ y&dowfü usufpm;olvnf;[kwf\? y&dowfü
&J&J&ifh&ifh w&m;a[mwwfolum; r[kwf/y/ y&dowfü &J&J&ifh&ifh
w&m;a[mwwfolvnf;[kwf\? vGefjrwfaom pdwfü jzpfukefaom
rsufarSmufb0ü csrf;ompGm aeaMumif;jzpfukefaom
psmefav;yg;wdkYukd tvkd&Sdwkdif;&ol rNiKd rjiif&ol ryifryef;&olum;
r[kwf/y/ vGefjrwfaom pdwfü jzpfukefaom rsufarSmufb0ü csrf;ompGm
aeaMumif;jzpfukefaom psmefav;yg;wdkYukd tvkd&Sdwkdif;&ol
rNiKdrjiif&ol ryifryef; &olvnf;[kwf\? tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjcf;aMumifh
tmoa0gr&Sdaom vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) ynmukd rsufarSmufb0üyif ukd,fwkdif
xl;aomÓPjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKum uyfa&mufium; rae&?
podkYjzpfaomf xkd&[ef;onf xkdt*FgESifh rjynfhphKol jzpfV
xdkYaMumifh]]igonf tb,fodkYvQif o''gw&m;&Sdolonfvnf;aumif;?
oDv&Sdolonfvnf;aumif;? A[kokw&Sdolonfvnf;aumif;? w&m;a[mol
"r®uxduonf vnf;aumif;? y&dowfü usufpm;olonfvnf;aumif;? y&dowfü
&J&J&ifh&ifh w&m;a[mEkdifolonf vnf;aumif;? vGefjrwfaom pdwfü
jzpfukefaom rsufarSmufb0ü csrf;ompGm aeaMumif;jzpfukefaom
psmefav;yg;wdkYukd tvkd&Sdwkdif;&ol rNiKdrjiif&ol
ryifryef;&olonfvnf;aumif; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjcf;aMumifh
tmoa0gr&Sdaom vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) ynmukd rsufarSmufb0üyif
ukd,fwkdifxl;aom ÓPjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKum uyfa&mufi
ae&oljzpf&ygtHhenf;}}[k xkdt*Fgukd jynfhphKkap&rnf/
&[ef;wdkY tMuifftcgü &[ef;onf o''gw&m;vnf; &Sd\? oDvvnf; &Sd\?
rsm;aom tMum;tjrif A[kokwvnf; &Sd\? w&m;a[mol "r®uxduvnf;[kwf\?
y&dowfüvnf; usufpm;\? y&dowfü &J&J&ifh&ifhvnf; w&m;a[mEkdif\?
vGefjrwfaom pdwfü jzpfukefaom rsufarSmufb0ü csrf;ompGm
aeaMumif;jzpfukefaom psmefav;yg;wdkYukd tvkd&Sdwkdif;&ol rNiKd
rjiif&ol ryifryef;&olvnf;[kwf\? tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjcf;aMumifh
tmoa0gr&Sdaom vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) ynmukd ukd,fwkdif xl;aomÓPjzifh odí
rsufarSmufjyKum uyfa&mufívnf; ae&\? (xkdtcg) podkYjzpfaomf
xkd&[ef;onf xkdt*FgESifh jynfhphKol jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphKaom &[ef;onf xuf0ef;usif
MunfndKzG,f &Sdolonfvnf;aumif;? tjcif;t&mtvHk;pHkESifh
jynfhphKolonfvnf;aumif; jzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
yXrokwf/

2-'kwd, o''gokwf

72/ &[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf o''gw&m;&Sd\? oDvum; r&Sd? podkY jzpfaomf
xkd&[ef;onf xkdt*FgESifh rjynfhphKol jzpfV xdkYaMumifh]]igonf

tb,fodkYvQif o''g&Sdolonfvnf;aumif;? oDv&Sdolonfvnf;aumif;
jzpf&ygtHhenf;}}[k xkdt*Fgukd jynfhpHkap&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
tMuifcguum; &[ef;onf o''gw&m;vnf; &Sd\? oDvvnf; &Sd\? (xkdtcg)
podkY jzpfamf xkd&[ef;onf xkdt*FgESifh jynfhpHkol jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
&[ef;onf o''gw&m;vnf; &Sd\? oDvvnf; &Sd\? rsm;aomtMum;tjrif
A[kokwum; r&Sd/y/ A[kokwvnf; &Sd\? w&m;a[mol "r@uxduum; r[kwf/y/
"r@uxdu vnf;[kwf\? y&dowfö usufpm;olum; r[kwf/y/ y&dowfö
usufpm;olvnf;[kwf\? y&dowfö &J&J&ifh&ifh w&m;a[mwwfolum; r[kwf/y/
y&dowfö &J&J&ifh&ifh w&m;vnf; a[m ww\?
½lypsmef(uokdPf;½kyf)wdkYukd vGefí Nidrf;at; vGwfajrmufukefaom
t½lyw&m;wdkYukd emrum,jzifh awGUxdí ae&olum; r[kwf/y/ ½lypsmef
(uokdPf;½kyf)wdkYukd vGefí Nidrf;at; vGwfajrmufukefaom
t½lyw&m;wdkYukd emrum,jzifh awGUxdívnf; ae&\? tmoa0gw&m;wdkY
ukefjcf;aMumifh tmoa0gr&Sdaom vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf)
pdwfESifh vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) ynmukd rsufarSmufb0üyif
ukd,fwkdifxl;aom ÓPfjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKum uyfa&mufium; rae&?
podkYjzpfamf xkd&[ef;onf xkdt*FgESifh rjynfhpHkol jzpfV
xdkYaMumifh]]igonf tb,fodkYvQif o''gw&m;&Sdolonfvnf;aumif;?
oDv&Sdolonfvnf;aumif;? A[kokw &Sdolonfvnf;aumif;? w&m;a[mol
"r@uxduonfvnf;aumif;? y&dowfö usufpm;olonf vnf;aumif;? y&dowfö
&J&J&ifh&ifh w&m;a[mEkdifolonfvnf;aumif;? ½lypsmef
(uokdPf;½kyf)wdkYukd vGefí Nidrf;at;vGwfajrmufukefaom
t½lyw&m;wdkYukd emrum,jzifh awGUxdí ae&olonfvnf;aumif;?
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjcf;aMumifh tmoa0gr&Sdaom vGwfajrmufaom
(t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifh vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) ynmukd
rsufarSmufb0üyif ukd,fwkdifxl;aom ÓPfjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKum
uyfa&mufí ae&oljzpf&ygtHhenf;}}[k xkdt*Fgukd jynfhpHkap&rnf/
&[ef;wdkY tMuifcguum; &[ef;onf o''gw&m;vnf; &Sd\? oDvvnf; &Sd\?
A[kokw vnf; &Sd\? "r@uxduvnf;[kwf\? y&dowfövnf; usufpm;? y&dowfö
&J&J&ifh&ifhw&m; vnf; a[mEkdif\? ½lypsmef (uokdPf;½kyf)wdkYukd
vGefí Nidrf;at; vGwfajrmufukefaom t½lyw&m;wdkYukd emrum,jzifh
awGUxdívnf; ae&\? tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjcf;aMumifh tmoa0g
r&Sdaom vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifh vGwfajrmufaom
(t&[wåzdkvf) ynmukd rsufarSmufb0üyif ukd,fwkdifxl;aom ÓPfjzifh odí
rsufarSmufjyKum uyfa&mufívnf; ae&Ekdif\? (xkdtcg) podkYjzpfamf
xkd&[ef;onf xkdt*FgESifh jynfhpHkol jzpfV &[ef;wdkY pw&m;
&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf xuf0ef;usif
MunfndKzG,f&Sdolonfvnf;aumif;? tjcif;t&m tvHk;pHkESifh
jynfhpHkolonfvnf;aumif; jzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
'kwd,okwf/

3-yXr r&Pówdokwf

73/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpGmbk&m;onf emwdu&Gm tkwfausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYukd]]&[ef;wdkY}}[lí ac:awmfrl\]]toQifbk&m;}}[k
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum; avQmufxm;MuukefV

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf p pum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\ -]&[ef;wdkY aojcif;ukd
atmufarhrl]&r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzef rsm;pGm
jyKtyfonf&Sdaomf tusKd;BuD;\? tmedoifBuD;\? tNrKduf (edAÁmef) odkY
ouf0if\? tNrKduf (edAÁmef)vQif tqHk;&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf
r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;ukef\avmh}}[k rdefYawmfrl\
podkYrdefYawmfrlonf&Sdaomf &[ef;wpfyg;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyf onf r&Pówdukd
yGg;rsm;yg\}}[k avQmuf\ &[ef; oifonf r&Pówdukd tb,fodkYvQif
yGg;rsm;oenf;[k (ar;awmfrl\)/
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm;]]igonf wpfaeYwpfnOfhrQ touf&Sifae&ygrl
aumif;avpG? jrwfpGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trawmfukd ESvHk;oGif;&av&m\?
ightm; pifppf (&[ef;udpöukd) rsm;pGm jyKtyfonfjzpf&m\}}[k podkY
tMuHjzpfyg\ toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf podkYvQif r&P ówdukd
yGg;rsm;yg\k (avQmuf\)/ (1)
&[ef;wpfyg;uvmf; jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonfvnf;
r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;yg\}}[k avQmuf\ &[ef; oifonf r&Pówdukd
tb,fodkYvQif yGg;rsm;oenf;[k (ar;awmfrl\)/
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm;]]igonf wpfaeYrQ touf&Sifae&ygrl aumif;avpG?
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trawmfukd ESvHk;oGif;&av&m\? ightm; pifppf
(&[ef;udpöukd) rsm;pGm jyKtyfonf jzpf&m\}}[k tMuHjzpfyg\
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf podkYvQif r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;yg\k
(avQmuf\)/ (2)
&[ef;wpfyg;uvmf; jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonfvnf;
r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;yg\}}[k avQmuf\ &[ef; oifonf r&Pówdukd
tb,fodkYvQif yGg;rsm;oenf;[k (ar;awmfrl\)/
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm;]]igonf aeY0ufrQ touf&Sifae&ygrl aumif;avpG?
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trawmfukd ESvHk;oGif;&av&m\? ightm; pifppf
(&[ef;udpöukd) rsm;pGm jyKtyfonf jzpf&m\}}[k tMuHjzpfyg\
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf podkYvQif r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;yg\k
(avQmuf\)/ (3)
&[ef;wpfyg;uvmf; jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonfvnf;
r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;yg\}}[k avQmuf\ &[ef; oifonf r&Pówdukd
tb,fodkYvQif yGg;rsm;oenf;[k (ar;awmfrl\)/
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm;]]igonf qGrf;wpfxyfpm;csdewGif;
touf&Sifae&ygrl aumif; avpG? jrwfpGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trawmfukd
ESvHk;oGif;&av&m\? ightm; pifppf (&[ef;udpöukd) rsm;pGm jyKtyfonf
jzpf&m\}}[k tMuHjzpfyg\ toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf podkYvQif r&P
ówdukd yGg;rsm;yg\k (avQmuf\)/ (4)
&[ef;wpfyg;uvmf; jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonfvnf;
r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;yg\}}[k avQmuf\ &[ef; oifonf r&Pówdukd
tb,fodkYvQif yGg;rsm;oenf;[k (ar;awmfrl\)/
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm;]]igonf qGrf;wpfxyfpm;csdef\ xuf0ufrQ
touf&Sifae&ygrl aumif;avpG? jrwfpGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trawmfukd
ESvHk;oGif;&av&m\? ightm; pifppf (&[ef; udpöukd) rsm;pGm jyKtyfonf
jzpf&m\}}[k tMuHjzpfyg\ toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf podkYvQif
r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;yg\k (avQmuf\)/ (5)

&[ef;wpfyg;uvmf; jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonfvnf;
r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;yg\}}[k avQmuf\ &[ef; oifonf r&Pówdukd
tb,fodkYvQif yGg;rsm;oenf;[k (ar;awmfr\)]/
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm;]]igonf qGrf;av;vkwfig;vkwfukd
0g;rsKdaecsdeftwGif; touf&Sif ae&ygrl aumif;avpG? jrwpfGmbk&m;\
tqHk;trawmfukd ESvHk;oGif;&av&m\? ightm; pifppf (&[ef;udpöukd)
rsm;pGm jyKtyfonf jzpf&m\}}[k tMuHjzpfygV toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf
podkYvQif r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;yg\}[k (avQmuf\)] (6)
&[ef;wpfyg;uvmf; jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonfvnf;
r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;yg\}}[k avQmuf\ &[ef; oifonf r&Pówdukd
tb,fodkYvQif yGg;rsm;oenf;[k (ar;awmfr\)]/
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm;]]igonf qGrf;wpfvkwfukd 0g;rsKdaecsdeftwGif;
touf&Sifae&ygrl aumif;avpG? jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trawmfukd
ESvHk;oGif;&av&m\? ightm; pifppf (&[ef; udpöukd) rsm;pGm jyKtyfonf
jzpf&m\}}[k tMuHjzpfygV toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf podkYvQif
r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;yg\}[k (avQmuf\)] (7)
&[ef;wpfyg;uvmf; jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonfvnf;
r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;yg\}}[k avQmuf\ &[ef; oifonf r&Pówdukd
tb,fodkYvQif yGg;rsm;oenf;[k (ar;awmfr\)]/
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm;]]igonf 0ifouf&SLí xGufoufxkwfcsdef
xGufoufxkwfí 0ifouf&SLcsdeftwGif; touf&Sifae&ygrl aumif;avpG?
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trawmfukd ESvHk;oGif; &av&m\? ightm; pifppf
(&[ef;udpöukd) rsm;pGm jyKtyfonf jzpf&m\}}[k tMuHjzpfygV
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf podkYvQif r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;yg\}[k
(avQmuf\)] (8)
podkY avQmufvwfaomf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkd&[ef;wdkYtm;-
&[ef;wdkY tMuif&[ef;onf]]igonf wpfaeYwpfnOfhrQ touf&Sifae&ygrl
aumif;avpG? jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trawmfukd ESvHk;oGif;&av&m\?
ightm; pifppf (&[ef;udpöukd) rsm;pGm jyKtyfonfjzpf&m\}}[k podkY
pr&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;V tMuif&[ef;onfum;]]igonf wpfaeYrQ
touf&Sifae&ygrl aumif;avpG? jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trawmfukd
ESvHk;oGif;&av&m\? ightm; pifppf (&[ef;udpöukd) rsm;pGm jyKtyfonf
jzpf&m\}}[k podkY r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;V tMuif&[ef;onfum;]]igonf
aeY0ufrQ touf&Sifae&ygrl aumif;avpG? jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tqHk;
trawmfukd ESvHk;oGif;&av&m\? ightm; pifppf (&[ef;udpöukd) rsm;pGm
jyKtyfonf jzpf&m\}}[k podkY r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;V
tMuif&[ef;onfum;]]igonf qGrf;wpfxyfpm;csdeftwGif; touf&Sifae&ygrl
aumif;avpG? jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trawmfukd ESvHk;oGif;&av&m\?
ightm; pifppf (&[ef;udpöukd) rsm;pGm jyKtyfonf jzpf&m\}}[k podkY
r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;V tMuif &[ef;onfum;]]igonf qGrf;wpfxyfpm;csdef
xuf0ufrQ touf&Sifae&ygrl aumif;avpG? jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trawmfukd
ESvHk;oGif;&av&m\? ightm; pifppf (&[ef;udpöukd) rsm;pGm jyKtyfonf
jzpf&m\}}[k podkY r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;V tMuif&[ef;onfum;]]igonf
qGrf;av;vkwfig;vkwfukd 0g;rsKdaecsdeftwGif;rQ touf&Sifae&ygrl
aumif;avpG? jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trawmfukd ESvHk;oGif;&av&m\?
ightm; pifppf (&[ef;udpöukd) rsm;pGm jyKtyfonf jzpf&m\}}[k podkY

r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;V &[ef;wdkY p&[ef;ajcmufyg;wdkYukd
arharhavsmh avsmhaeukef\lívnf;aumif;? tmoa0gw&m; ukefcef;&ef
EkHYaES;pGm r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;ukef\lívnf;aumif; qkdtufukef/
&[ef;wdkY tMuif&[ef;onfum;]]igonf qGrf;wpfvkwfukd
0g;rsKdaecsdeftwGif;rQ touf&Sif &ygrl aumif;avpG? jrwpfGmbk&m;\
tqHk;trawmfukd ESvHk;oGif;&av&m\? ightm; pifppf (&[ef;udpöukd)
rsm;pGm jyKtyfonf jzpf&m\}}[k ðodkY r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;V
tMuif&[ef;onfvnf;]]igonf 0ifouf&SLí xGufoufxkwf½Hk xGufoufxkwfí
0ifouf&SL ½HktwGif;rQ touf&Sif&ygrl aumif;avpG? jrwpfGmbk&m;\
tqHk;trawmfukd ESvHk;oGif;&av&m\? ightm; pifppf (&[ef;udpöukd)
rsm;pGm jyKtyfonf jzpf&m\}}[k ðodkY r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;V
&[ef;wdkY p&[ef; (ESpfyg;)wdkYukd rarhravsmh aeukef\lívnf;aumif;?
tmoa0gw&m; ukefcef;&ef xufoefpGm r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm;ukef
\lívnf;aumif; qkdtufukef/ &[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh]]rarhravsmh
aeukeftHh? tmoa0gw&m;ukefcef;&ef xufoefpGm r&P ówdukd
yGg;rsm;ukeftHh}}[k usifh&rnf? &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf ðodkYom
usifh&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl/
wwd,okwf/

4-'kwd, r&Pówdokwf

74/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf emwdu&Gm tkwfausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYukd ðodkY
rdefYawmfrlVy/ &[ef;wdkY r&Pówdukd yGg;rsm; tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm
jyKtyfonf&Sdaomf tusKd;BuD;\? tmedoifBuD;\? tNrKduf (edAÁmef) odkY
ouf 0if\? tNrKduf (edAÁmef)vQif tqHk;&SdV &[ef;wdkY r&Pówdukd
tb,fodkY yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzef rsm;pGm jyKtyfonf&Sdaomf
tusKd;BuD;oenf;? tmedoifBuD;oenf;? tNrKduf (edAÁmef) odkY ouf0if
oenf;? tNrKduf (edAÁmef)vQif tqHk;&Sdoenf;/
&[ef;wdkY p (omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf aeYukd vGefajrmuf nOfhodkY
a&mufvwfaomf]]ightm; aojcif;taMumif;wdkYonf rsm;ukef\?
a>raomfvnf; ighukd ukduf&m\? uif;NrD;aumufaomfvnf; ighukd
ukduf&m\? uif;ajcrsm;aomfvnf; ighukd ukduf&m\? xkdaMumif;aMumifh
ightm; aojcif;onf jzpf&m\? xkda>rukdufjCIF;ponfonf ightm; tEÅ&m,f
jzpf&m\? acsmfíaoomfvnf; vJ&m\? igpm;tyfaom tpmaomfvnf; rausbj
azmufjyef&m\? igtm; onf;ajcaomfvnf; ysuf&m\? igtm; ovdyfaomfvnf;
ysuf&m\? ightm; avoifwkef;wdkYaomfvnf; jzwfukef&m\?
vlwdkYuaomfvnf; ighukd vkHYvjyKukef&m\? vlr[kwfol
(bDvl;)wdkYuaomfvnf; ighukd vkHYv jyKukef&m\? xkdaMumif;aMumifh
ightm; aojcif;onf jzpf&m\? xkdavoifwkef;jzwfjCIF; ponfonf ightm;
tEÅ&m,fjzpf&m\}}[k ðodkY qifjCIF/ &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onf]]nOfhtcgü
ao&aom ightm; tEÅ&m,fukd jyKrnfh ry,f&ao;aom ,kwfnHhaom
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYonf &Sdukefao;oavm}}[k qifjCIF&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
&[ef;onf qifjCifaomf]]nOfhtcgü ao&aom ightm; tEÅ&m,fukdjyKrnfh
ry,f&ao;aom ,kwfnHhaom tukokdvfw&m;wdkYonf &Sdukefao;\}}[k
od&ygrl &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onf ,kwfnHhaom
xkdtukokdvfw&m;wdkYukd y,fjCIF;iSgomvQif vGefujaom tvkdqE

´ukdvnf;aumif;? vkHYvukd vnf;aumif; tm;xkwfjcf;ukdvnf;aumif;?
twkdif;xuftvGef tm;xkwfjcf;ukdvnf;aumif;? rqkwfepfjcf;ukdvnf;aumif;?
owdukdvnf;aumif;? orÜZOOfukdvnf;aumif; jyK&rnf/
&[ef;wdkY ykqkd;ü rD;avmifolonfvnf;aumif;? OD;acgif;ü
rD;avmifolonfvnf;aumif;? xkdykqkd;xkdOD;acgif;ukd rD;Nidrf;ap&ef
vGefujaom qE´ukdvnf;aumif;? vkHYvukdvnf;aumif;?
tm;xkwfjcf;ukdvnf;aumif;? twkdif;xuftvGef tm;xkwfjcf;ukdvnf;aumif;?
rqkwfepfjcf;ukd vnf;aumif;? owdukdvnf;aumif;? orÜZOOfukdvnf;aumif;
jyK&mouJhodyK? &[ef;wdkY ptwlyif xkd&[ef;onf ,kwfnHhaom
xkdtukokdvfw&m;wdkYukd y,f&efomvQif vGefujaom qE´ukdvnf;aumif;?
vkHYvukdvnf;aumif;? tm;xkwfjcf;ukdvnf;aumif;? twkdif;xuftvGef
tm;xkwfjcf;ukd vnf;aumif;? rqkwfepfjcf;ukdvnf;aumif;?
owdukdvnf;aumif;? orÜZOOfukdvnf;aumif; jyK&rnf/
&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf qifjcifaomf]]nOfhtcgü ao&aom ightm;
tEÅ&m,fjyKrnfh ry,f& ao;aom ,kwfnHhaom tukokdvfw&m;wdkYonf
r&Sdukef}}[k odygrl &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onf ESpfoufrl
Orf;ajrmufrl]yDwdygarMZÆ} jzifhomvQif ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü
aeYnOfhrjywf usifhoHk;vsuf ae&rnf/
&[ef;wdkY þ (omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf nOfhukd vGefajrmuf aeYodyK
a&mufvwfaomf]]ightm; aojcif;taMumif;wdkYonf rsm;ukef\
a>raomfvnf; ighukd ukduf&m\? uif;NrD;aumufaomfvnf; ighukd
ukduf&m\? uif;ajcrsm;aomfvnf; ighukd ukduf&m\? xkdaMumif;aMumifh
ightm; aojcif;onf jzpf&m\? xkda>rukdufjcf;ponfonf ightm; tEÅ&m,f
jzpf&m\? acsmfíaoomfvnf; vJ&m\? igpm;tyfaom tpmaomfvnf; rausbJ
azmufjyef&m\? igtm; onf;ajcaomfvnf; ysuf&m\? igtm; ovdyfaomfvnf;
ysuf&m\? ightm; avoifwkef;wdkYaomfvnf; jzwfukef&m\
vlwdkYuaomfvnf; ighukd vkHYvjyKukef&m\? vlr[kwfol
(bDvl;)wdkYuaomfvnf; ighukd vkHYvjyKukef&m\? xdkYaMumifh ightm;
aojcif;onf jzpf&m\? xkdavoifwkef;jzwfjcf;ponfonf ightm;
tEÅ&m,fjzpf&m\}}[k þodyK qifjcf/ &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onf]]aeYtcgü
ao&aom ightm; tEÅ&m,fukd jyKrnfh ry,f&ao;aom ,kwfnHhaom
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYonf &Sdukefao;oavm}}[k qifjcif&rnf/
&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf qifjcifaomf]]aeYtcgü ao&aom ightm; tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKrnfh ry,f&ao;aom ,kwfnHhaom tukokdvfw&m;wdkYonf
&Sdukefao;\}}[k od&ygrl &[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf ,kwfnHhaom
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYonf &Sdukefao;\}}[k od&ygrl &[ef;wdkY
xkd&[ef;onf ,kwfnHhaom xkdtukokdvfw&m;wdkYukd y,f&efomvQif
vGefujaom qE´ukdvnf;aumif;? vkHYvukdvnf;aumif;?
tm;xkwfjcf;ukdvnf;aumif;? twkdif;xuftvGef tm;xkwfjcf; ukdvnf;aumif;?
rqkwfepfjcf;ukdvnf;aumif;? owdukdvnf;aumif;? orÜZOOfukdvnf;aumif;
jyK&rnf/
&[ef;wdkY ykqkd;ü rD;avmifolonfvnf;aumif; OD;acgif;ü
rD;avmifolonfvnf;aumif;? xkdykqkd; xkdOD;acgif;ukd rD;Nidrf;ap&ef
vGefujaom qE´ukdvnf;aumif;? vkHYvukdvnf;aumif;?
tm;xkwfjcf;ukdvnf;aumif;? twkdif;xuftvGef tm;xkwfjcf;ukdvnf;aumif;?
rqkwfepfjcf;ukd vnf;aumif;? owdukdvnf;aumif;? orÜZOOfukdvnf;aumif;

jyK&mouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY ptwlyif xkd&[ef;onf ,kwfnHhaom
xkdtukokdvfw&m;wdkYukd y,f&efomvQif vGefuJaom qE´ukdvnf;aumif;?
vkHYvukdvnf;aumif;? tm;xkwfjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;? twkdif;xuftvGef
tm;xkwfjcif;ukd vnf;aumif;? rqkwfepjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
owdukdvnf;aumif;? orÜZOOfukdvnf;aumif; jyK&rnf/
&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf qifjcifaomf]]aeYtcgü ao&aom ightm;
tEÅ&m,fjyKrnfh ry,f& ao;aom ,kwfnHhaom tukokdvfw&m;wdkYonf
r&Sdukef}}[k odygrl &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onf xkdESpfoufrl
0rf;ajrmufrl]yDwdygarmZÆ} jzifhomvQif ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü
aeYnOfhrjywf usifhoHk;vsufhae&rnf/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif r&Pówduk d yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm
jyKtyfonf&Sdaomf tusKd;BuD;\? tmedoifBuD;\? tNrKduf (edAÁmef) odkY
ouf0if? tNrKduf (edAÁmef)vQif tqHk;&Sd\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
pwkw→okwf/

5-yXr orÜ'gokwf

75/ &[ef;wdkY jynfhpHkrl]orÜ'g}wdkYonf p&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-x<u vkHYvESifh jynfhpHkrl]O|meorÜ'g}?
apmihfa&Smufjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkrl]tm&u@orÜ'g}? rdwfaqG
aumif;&Sdrl]uvsmPrdwåwm}? rQwpGm toufarG;rl]orZD0dwm}?
o´´gESifh jynfhpHkrl]o´´gorÜ'g}? oDvESifh jynfhpHkrl]oDvorÜ'g}?
pGefYMuJjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkrl]pm*orÜ'g}? ynmESifh
jynfhpHkrl]ynmorÜ'g}wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY jynfhpHkrl]orÜ'g}wdkYonf
p&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
tvkyfvkyf&mXmewdkYü x<uvkHYv&Sdvsuf rarhravsmhrlí
txl;pDrHjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkaom a,mufsm;onf rQwpGm toufarG;rlukd
jyK\? qnf;yl; tyfNyD;aom (Opöm) ukdapmifha&Smuf\ o´´gw&m;&Sd\?
oDvESifh jynfhpHk\? awmif;cHolwdkY\ pum;ukd odwwf? rpä&d,uif;\?
wrvGefb0ü csrf;omaMumif;jzpfaom (ukokdvf) vrf;ukd tjrJokwf oifV
podkYvQif pw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf tdrfaxmif0wfukd
&SmrSD;avh&Sdaom o´´g w&m;ESifh jynfhpHkoltm; rsufarSmufb0ü
tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? wrvGefb0ü csrf;omjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;
ESpfyg;pHkaom b0ü csrf;omukd aqmifwwfukef\lí trnfrSef&Sdaom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mMum;awmfrl tyfV podkYvQif vljzpfaom
olwdkYtm; pGefYMuJrl]pm*} xkdrS <uif;aom aumif;rlukokdvfonf
wkd;yGg;\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
yÍörokwf/

6-'kwd, orÜ'gokwf

76/ &[ef;wdkY jynfhpHkrl]orÜ'g}wdkYonf p&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- x<uvkHYvESifh jynfhpHkrl]O|meorÜ'g}?
apmifha&Smufjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkrl]tm&u@orÜ'g}? rdwfaqGaumif;
&Sdrl]uvsmPrdwåwm}? rQwpGm toufarG;rl]orZD0dwm}? o´´gESifh
jynfhpHkrl]o´´gorÜ'g}? oDvESifh jynfhpHkrl]oDvorÜ'g}?
pGefYMuJjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkrl]pm*orÜ'g}? ynmESifh
jynfhpHkrl]ynmorÜ'g}wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY xkdx<uvkHYvESifh jynfhpHkrl[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü trsKd; aumif;om;onf toufarG;aMumif;tvkyfjzpfap
v,fvkyfjcif;jzifhjzpfap ukefoG,fjcif;jzifhjzpfap EGm;ausmif;jcif;jzifhjzpfap
av;orm;twwfjzifhjzpfap rif;vkviftvkyfjzifhjzpfap tjcm;twwfynm
wpfrsKd;rsKd;jzifhjzpfap toufarG;rljyK\? xdktvkyfÜ uRrf;usif?
ysif;&drlr&Sd? (xdktvkyfÜ) taMumif;ukd pHkprf;wwfaom ynmESifh
jynfhpHk\? jyKvkyf&efvnf; pGrf;Edkif\? pDrH&efvnf; pGrf;Edkif\?
&[ef;wdkY þonfukd x<u vkHYvESifh jynfhpHkrl]O|meorÜ'g}[lí qdktyfV
&[ef;wdkYapmifha&Smufjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkrl[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü trsKd; aumif;om;tm; x<uvkHYvaMumifh &tyfukefaom
vuf½Hk;tm;ukd; qnf;yl;tyfukefaom acR;'D;'D; us jyKtyfukefaom
w&m;ESifh avsmfukefaom w&m;ojzifh &tyfukefaom pnf;pdrf
(Opöm)wdkYonf &Sdukef\? xdkpnf;pdrf (Opöm)wdkYukd]]tb,fodkYvQif
ig\ þpnf;pdrfOpömwkdYukd rif;]tpdk;&}wdkYhraqmif,lukef&moenf;?
cdk;olwdkY raqmif,lEdkifukef&moenf;? rD;ravmifEkdif&moenf;?
a&rarsm Edkif&moenf;? rcspfrEspfoufol tarGcHqdk;wdkY
raqmif,lEdkifukef&moenf;}}[kapmifha&Smufjcif; vHkjCHKapjcif;ESifh
jynfhpHkapV &[ef;wdkY þonfukdapmifha&Smufjcif;ESifh
jynfhpHkrl]tm&u©orÜ'g}[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY
rdwfaqGaumif;&Sdrl[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü trsKd;aumif;om;
onf tMuif&Gmüjzpfap ed*Hk;üjzpfap ae\? xdk&Gm ed*Hk;ü&Sdaom
i,faomfvnf; BuD;jrifhaom ukd,fusifh&Sdukef BuD;ívnf; BuD;jrifhaom
ukd,fusifh&Sdukef o''gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkukef oDvESifh jynfhpHk ukef
pGefYMuJjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkukef ynmESifh jynfhpHkukefaom
ol<u,fwdkYESifhjzpfap ol<u,fom;wdkYESifhjzpfap twlae\? twl ajymqdk\?
twlaqG;aEG;\? ,if;o''gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkolwdkY\ o''g w&m;ESifh
jynfhpHkrlukd twkvkdufí usifh\? ,if;oDvESifh jynfhpHkolwdkY\ oDvESifh
jynfhpHkrlukd twk vkdufí usifh\? ,if;pGefYMuJjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkolwdkY\
pGefYMuJjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkrlukd twkvkdufí usifh\? ,if;ynmESifh
jynfhpHkolwdkY\ ynmESifh jynfhpHkrlukd twkvkdufí usifhV &[ef;wdkY
þonfukd rdwfaqGaumif;&Sdrl]uvsmPrdwåwm}[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY
rQwpGm toufarG;rl[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü trsKd;
aumif;om;onf pnf;pdrf (Opöm)wdkY\ wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG) ukdvnf;aumif;?
qkwf,kwfrl (xGufaiG) ukd vnf;aumif; odí]]þokdkYoHk;pGJaomf ig\
wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG) onf qkwf,kwfrl (xGufaiG) xuf rsm;vdrfhrnf? ig\
qkwf,kwfrl (xGufaiG) onf wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG) xuf rsm;vdrfhrnf r[kwf}}[k
rrsm; vGef; renf;vGef; rQwpGm toufarG;rlukd jyKV &[ef;wdkY
Oyrmaomfum; &mZlukdifom;onf vnf;aumif;? &mZlukdif\
wynfhonfvnf;aumif; &mZI (csdefcGif) ukd ajr\$muí]]þrQavmuf atmuf
odkY edrfh\? þrQavmuf txufodkY jrifh\}}[k odouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY
þtwlomvQif trsKd; aumif;om;onf pnf;pdrf (Opöm)wdkY\ wdk;yGg;rl
(0ifaiG) ukdvnf;aumif;? qkwf,kwfrl (xGufaiG) ukd vnf;aumif;
odí]]þokdkY oHk;pGJaomf ig\ wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG) onf qkwf,kwfrl
(xGufaiG) xuf rsm;vdrfhrnf? ig\ qkwf,kwfrl (xGufaiG) onf wdk;yGg;rl
(0ifaiG) xuf rsm;vdrfhrnf r[kwf}}[k rrrsm;vGef; renf;vGef; rQwpGm
toufarG;rlukd jyKV &[ef;wdkY þtrsKd;aumif;om;onf wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG)

enf;onf jzpfygvuf txufwef; usaom toufarG;jcif;ukd tu,fí jyKygrl xdkoltm;
]]ptrsKd;aumif;om;onf ozef;oD;ukd pm;oluJhodkY pnf;pdrf
(Opöm)wdkYukd oHk;aqmifpm;aomuf\}}[k qdkzG,f&mwdkY jzpfukef\
&[ef;wdkY ptrsKd;aumif;om;onf wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG) rsm;onf jzpfvsuf
NiKdjiifqif;&Jaom toufarG;jcif;ukd tu,fí jyKygrl
xdkoltm;]]tBuD;tuJr&Sdaom (tm;xm;&mrJh) aojcif;uJhodkY
ao&vdrfhrnf\}}[k qdkzG,f&mwdkY jzpfukef\
&[ef;wdkY
trsKd;aumif;om;onf pnf;pdrfOpömwkdY\ wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG) ukd
vnf;aumif;? qkwf,kwfrl (xGufaiG) ukdvnf;aumif; odí]]pokdkY
oHk;pGJaomf ig\ wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG) onf qkwf,kwfrl (xGufaiG)
xufasm;vdrfhrnf? ig\ qkwf,kwfrl (xGufaiG) onf wdk;yGg;rl (0ifaiG) xuf
rsm;vdrfhrnf[kwf\}}[k rasm;vGef; renf;vGef; rQwpGm toufarG;rlukd
jyKV &[ef;wdkY ponfukd rQwpGm toufarG;rl]orZD0dwm}[k qkdyf/
&[ef;wdkY o''gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkrl[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
trsKd; aumif;om;onf o''gw&m;&Sd\? jrwpGmbk&m;\ t&[wår*fÓPf
oAÁnKwÓPfukd ,HkMunf\?]]xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxkdufaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; t&[H rnfawmfrl\y/
ewfvldkY\ q&mjzpfawmfraom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
ow→ma'0rEkómeH rnfawmfhl\? (opöma;yg;ukd) odapawmfraom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; Ak'' rnfawmfhl\? bkef;wefckd;BuD; awmfraom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; b*0g rnfawmfhl\}}[k ,HkMunf\ &[ef;wdkY
ponfukd o''gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkrl]o''gorÜ'g}[k qkdyf/ &[ef;wdkY
oDvESifhjynfhpHkrl[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü trsKd;aumif;om;
onf olUtofowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\y/ ,pfrl;arhavsmhjcif;\
taMumif;jzpfaoam aot&ufaomufjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\ &[ef;wdkY ponfukd
oDvESifhjynfhpHkrl]oDvorÜ'g}[k qkdyf/ &[ef;wdkY
pGefYMuJjcif;ESifhjynfhpHkrl[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
trsKd;aumif; om;onf/y/ awmf;chjcif;iSg xkdufol ay;urf; a0zefjcif;ü
arGUavsmfoljzpfí rpä&d,wnf;[laom tnpftaMu;uif;aom pdwfjzifh tdrfukd
pkd;tkyfvuf ae\ &[ef;wdkY ponfukd pGefYMuJjcif;ESifh
jynfhpHkrl]pm*orÜ'g}[k qkdyf/ &[ef;wdkY ynmESifhjynfhpHkrl[lonf
tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü trsKd;aumif;om; onf ynm&Sd\y/
0#fqif;&Jukef&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif;jzpfaoam
jrwfaomynmESifh aumif;pGm jynfhpHk\ &[ef;wdkY ponfukd
ynmESifhjynfhpHkrl]ynmorÜ'g}[k qkdyf/ &[ef;wdkY
jynfhpHkrl]orÜ'g}wdkYonf p&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
tvkyfvkyf&mXmewdkYü x<uvkHYv&Sdvsuf rarhravsmhrlí
txl;pDrHjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkaom a,mufsm;onf rQwpGm
toufarG;rlukdjY\? qnf;yl;tyfNyD;aom (Opöm) ukd tpOfapmifha&Smuf/
o''gw&m;&Sd\? oDvESifhjynfhpHk\? awmf;chlwkdY\ pum;ukd
odwwf\? rpä&d,uif;\? wrvGefb0ü csrf;omaMumif;jzpfaoam (ukokdvf)
vrf;ukd tjrJ okwfoif\ podkYvQif pw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf
tdrfaxmif0wfukd &SmrSD;avh&Sdaom o''g w&m;ESifh jynfhpHkoltm;
rsufarSmufb0ü tpD;tyGg; tvdkYiSgvnf;aumif;? wrvGefb0ü
csrf;omjcif;iSgvnf;aumif; ESpyg;pHkaom b0ü csrf;omukd
aqmifwwfukef\lí trnfrSef&Sdaom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mMum;awmfrl

tyfV podkYvQif vljzpfaom olwdkYtm; pGefYMuJrl]pm*} xkdrS <uif;aom
aumif;rlukokdvfonf wkd;yGg;\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
q|okwf/

7-£pämokwf

77/ xdktcg toQifom&dykMwmonf &[ef;wdkYtm;]]ighoQif &[ef;wdkY}][k
ac:awmfrl\?]]ighoQif}][k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf toQifom&dykMwmtm;
jyefMum; avQmufxm;ukefV toQif om&dykMwmonf ppum;ukd
rdefYawmfrl\-

ighoQifwdkY avmuü pyk*³/₄dKvf&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef?
tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- ighoQifwdkY pavmuü (um,0da0ujzifh
taygif;tazmfrS) uif;qdwfvsuf (wpfpHkwpfckESifhrQ) rqufpyfrlí aeaom
(a,m*D) &[ef;tm; (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg tvkdjzpfay:vm\
xdk&[ef;onf (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;xkwf\?aphaqmf\
vkHYvpdkuf\? vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;xkwfaphaqmf vkHYvpdkufaom
xdk&[ef;tm; vmbf&jcif;onf rjzpf/ xdk&[ef;onf xdkvmbf r&jcif;aMumifh
pdk;&drf&\? yifyef;&\? idka<u;&\? &ifwD; vufcwfrjrnfwrf;&\? jyif;pGm
awGa0jcif;odkY a&muf&\? ighoQifwdkY p&[ef;ukd vmbf&jcif;iSg
tvkd&Sdíaeol? vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;xkwfol?aphaqmfol? vkHYvpdkufol?
vmbf&jcif;vnf; r&Sdol? pdk;&drfvnf; pdk;&drf&ol? idka<u; vnf;
idka<u;&ol? olawmfauimif;w&m;rSvnf; a&GUavsm&ol[k qdktyfV
ighoQifwdkY pavmuü (um,0da0ujzifh taygif;tazmfrS) uif;qdwfvsuf
(wpfpHkwpfckESifhrQ) rqufpyfrlí aeaom (a,m*D) &[ef;tm; (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg tvkdjzpfay:vm\
xdk&[ef;onf (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;xkwf\?aphaqmf\
vkHYvpdkuf\? vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;xkwfaphaqmf vkHYvpdkufaom
xdk&[ef;tm; vmbf&jcif;onf jzpf\? xdk&[ef;onf xdk(ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;aMumifh ,pfrl;\? tvGef,pfrl;\?
arhavsmhjcf;odkY a&mufV ighoQifwdkY p&[ef;ukd vmbf&jcif;iSg tvkd&Sdíaeol? vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;xkwfol?aphaqmfol? vkHYv pdkufol?
vmbfvnf;&ol?? ,pfrl;vnf; ,pfrl;ol? arhavsmhvnf; arhavsmhol?
olawmfauimif; w&m;rSvnf; a&GUavsm&ol[k qdktyfV ighoQifwdkY pavmuü (um,0da0ujzifh taygif;tazmfrS) uif;qdwfvsuf
(wpfpHkwpfckESifhrQ) rqufpyfrlí aeaom (a,m*D) &[ef;tm; (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg tvkdjzpfay:vm\
xdk&[ef;onf (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;rxkwf? raphaqmf? vkHYvrpdkuf? vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;rxkwf raphaqmf
vkHYvrpdkufaom xdk&[ef;tm; vmbf&jcif;onf rjzpf? xdk&[ef;onf xdkvmbf&jcif;aMumifh pdk;&drf&\? yifyef;&\? idka<u;&\? &ifwD;
vufcwfrjrnfwrf;&\? jyif;pGm awGa0jcif;odkY a&muf&\? ighoQifwdkY p&[ef;ukd vmbf&jcif;iSg tvkd&Sdíaeol? vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;rxkwfol?
raphaqmfol? vkHYvrpdkufol? vmbfvnf; r&ol? pdk;&drfvnf; pdk;&drf&ol? idka<u; vnf; idka<u;&ol? olawmfauimif;w&m;rSvnf; a&GUavsm&ol[k
qdktyfV ighoQifwdkY pavmuü (um,0da0ujzifh taygif;tazmfrS) uif;qdwfvsuf (wpfpHkwpfckESifhrQ) rqufpyfrlí aeaom (a,m*D) &[ef;tm;
(ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg tvkdjzpfay:vm\
xdk&[ef;onf (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;rxkwf? raphaqmf? vkHYvrpdkuf? vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;rxkwf raphaqmf vkHYvrpdkufaom
xdk&[ef;tm; vmbf&jcif;onf jzpfV

xdk&[ef;onf xdkvmbf&jcif;aMumifh ,pfrl;\? tvGef,pfrl;\?
arhavsmhjcf;odkY a&mufV ighoQifwdkY þ&[ef;ukd vmbf&jcif;iSg
tvkd&Sdíaeol? vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;rxkwfol? raphaqmfol? vkHYvrpdkufol?
vmbfvnf; &ol? ,pfrl;vnf; ,pfrl;ol? arhavsmhvnf; arhavsmhol?
olawmfaumif;w&m;rSvnf; a&GUavsm &ol[k qdktyfV ighoQifwdkY
þavmuü (um,0da0ujzifh taygif;tazmfrS) uif;qdwfvsvuf
(wpfpHkwpfckESifhrQ) rqufpyfrlí aeaom (a,m*D) &[ef;tm; (ypönf;av;yg;)
vmbf&jcif;iSg tvkdjzpfay:vm\? xdk&[ef;onf (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg
tm;xkwf\?aphaqmf\? vkHYvpdkuf\? vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;xkwfaphaqmf
vkHYvpdkufaom xdk&[ef;tm; vmbf&jcif;onf rjzpf? xdk&[ef;onf
xdkvmbfukd r&jcif;aMumifh rpdk;&drf? ryifyef;? ridka<u;? &ifwD;
vufcwf rjrnfwrf;? jyif;pGm awGa0jcf;odkY ra&muf/ ighoQifwdkY
þ&[ef;ukd vmbf&jcif;iSg tvkd&Sdíaeol? vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;xkwfol?
aphaqmfol? vkHYvpdkufol? vmbfukdvnf; r&ol? pdk;&drfvnf;
rpdk;&drf&ol? idka<u;vnf; ridka<u; &ol? olawmfaumif;w&m;rSvnf;
ra&GUavsm&ol[k qdktyfV ighoQifwdkY þavmuü (um,0da0ujzifh
taygif;tazmfrS) uif;qdwfvsvuf (wpfpHkwpfckESifhrQ) rqufpyfrlí aeaom
(a,m*D) &[ef;tm; (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg tvkdjzpfay:vm\?
xdk&[ef;onf (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;xkwf\?aphaqmf\?
vkHYvpdkuf\? vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;xkwfaphaqmf vkHYvpdkufaom
xdk&[ef;tm; vmbf&jcif;onf jzpf\? xdk&[ef;onf xdkvmbf &jcif;aMumifh
r,pfrl;? tvGefr,pfrl;? arhavsmhjcf;odkY ra&muf/ ighoQifwdkY þ&[ef;ukd
vmbf &jcif;iSg tvkd&Sdíaeol? vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;xkwfol?aphaqmfol?
vkHYvpdkufol? vmbfvnf;&ol? ,pfrl;vnf; r,pfrl;ol? arhavsmhvnf;
rarhavsmhol? olawmfaumif;w&m;rSvnf; ra&GUavsm &ol[k qdktyfV
ighoQifwdkY þavmuü (um,0da0ujzifh taygif;tazmfrS) uif;qdwfvsvuf
(wpfpHkwpfckESifhrQ) rqufpyfrlí aeaom (a,m*D) &[ef;tm; (ypönf;av;yg;)
vmbf&jcif;iSg tvkdjzpfay:vm\? xdk&[ef;onf (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg
tm;rxkwf? raphaqmf? vkHYvrpdkuf? vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;rxkwf raphaqmf
vkHYvrpdkufaom xdk&[ef;tm; vmbf&jcif;onf rjzpf? xdk&[ef;onf
xdkvmbf&jcif;aMumifh rpdk;&drf? ryifyef;? ridka<u;? &ifwD; vufcwf
rjrnfwrf;? jyif;pGm awGa0jcf;odkY ra&muf/ ighoQifwdkY þ&[ef;ukd
vmbf&jcif;iSg tvkd&Sdí aeol? vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;rxkwfol? raphaqmfol?
vkHYvrpdkufol? vmbfvnf; r&ol? pdk;&drfvnf; rpdk;&drf&ol? idka<u;vnf;
ridka<u;&ol? olawmfaumif; w&m;rSvnf; ra&GUavsm&ol[k qdktyfV
ighoQifwdkY þavmuü (um,0da0ujzifh taygif;tazmfrS) uif;qdwfvsvuf
(wpfpHkwpfckESifhrQ) rqufpyfrlí aeaom (a,m*D) &[ef;tm; (ypönf;av;yg;)
vmbf&jcif;iSg tvkdjzpfay:vm\? xdk&[ef;onf (ypönf;av;yg;) vmbf&jcif;iSg
tm;rxkwf? raphaqmf? vkHYvrpdkuf? vmbf&jcif;iSg tm;rxkwf raphaqmf
vkHYvrpdkufaom xdk&[ef;tm; vmbf&jcif;onf jzpf\? xdk&[ef;onf
xdkvmbf&jcif;aMumifh r,pfrl;? tvGefr,pfrl;? arhavsmhjcf;odkY ra&muf/
ighoQifwdkY þ&[ef;ukd vmbf&jcif;iSg tvkd&Sdíaeol? vmbf&jcif;iSg
tm;rxkwfol? raphaqmfol? vkHYvrpdkufol? vmbf vnf;&ol? ,pfrl;vnf;
r,pfrl;ol? arhavsmhvnf; rarhavsmhol? olawmfaumif;w&m;rSvnf;
ra&GUavsm&ol[k qdktyfV ighoQifwdkY avmuü
pyk*³/₄dKvf&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\k (rdefYqdk\)/

owårokwf/

8-tvHokwf

78/ xdktcg toQifom&dykMwmonf &[ef;wdkYukd ac:awmfrl\y/
ighoQifwdkY w&m; ajcmufrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf rdrd\
(tpD;tyGg;ukdusifhjcf;ü) pGrf;Edkif\? olwpfyg;wdkY\
(tpD;tyGg;ukdusifhjcf;üvnf;) pGrf;Edkif\ tb,fajcmufrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
ighoQifwdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü vsifpGm
pHkprf;rSwfom;Edkif\? Mum;emNyD;aaom w&m;wdkYukd
aqmifxm;wwfaom oabm&Sd\ aqmifxm;NyD;aom w&m;wdkY\
teufukdvnf; pHkprf; qifjcfEdkif\ teufygVdudk odí
avmukwå&mw&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhukdvnf; usifh\ aumif;aom
pum;vnf; &Sd\? aumif;aom >rufqdkoH &Sd\? oefY&Sif;aom tjypfuif;aom
t"dyÜg,fodvG,faom jynfBuD;olwdkY\ pum;ESifh jynfhpHkV
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYtm; w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;) ukd
odjrifapvsuf (w&m;ukd) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef
&Tifvef;apEdkif\ ighoQifwdkY þw&m; ajcmufrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf rdrd\ (tpD;tyGg;ukd usifhjcf;ü) pGrf;Edkif\
olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;ukdusifhjcf;üvnf;) pGrf;Edkif\ (1)
ighoQifwdkY w&m;ig;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf rdrd\
(tpD;tyGg;ukdusifhjcf;ü) pGrf; Edkif\? olwpfyg;wdkY\
(tpD;tyGg;ukdusifhjcf;üvnf;) pGrf;Edkif\
tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-ighoQifwdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü vsifpGm pHkprf;rSwfom;Edkifjcf;um; r&Sd/
Mum;emtyfNyD;aom w&m;wdkYukd aqmifxm;wwfaom oabm&Sd\
aqmifxm;NyD;aom w&m;wdkY\ teufukdvnf; pHkprf; qifjcfEdkif\
teufygVdudk odí avmukwå&mw&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhukdvnf; usifh\
aumif;aom pum;vnf; &Sd\y/ oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYtm; w&m;pum;jzifh
aumif;pGm jywwf\y/ ighoQifwdkY þw&m;ig;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf rdrd\ (tpD;tyGg;ukdusifhjcf;ü) pGrf;Edkif\
olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;ukd usifhjcf;üvnf;) pGrf;Edkif\ (2)
ighoQifwdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf rdrd\
(tpD;tyGg;ukdusifhjcf;ü) pGrf;Edkif\? olwpfyg;wdkY\
(tpD;tyGg;ukdusifhjcf;üum;) rpGrf;Edkif/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
ighoQifwdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü vsifpGm
pHkprf;rSwfom;Edkif\? Mum;em tyfNyD;aom w&m;wdkYukd
aqmifxm;wwfaom oabm&Sd\ aqmifxm;NyD;aom w&m;wdkY\
teufukdvnf; pHkprf;qifjcfEdkif\ teufygVdudk odí
avmukwå&mw&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhukd vnf; usifh\ aumif;aom
pum;r&Sd/y/ oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYtm; w&m;pum;ukd aumif;pGm
rjywwf\y/ ighoQifwdkY þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
rdrd\ (tpD;tyGg;ukd usifhjcf;ü) pGrf;Edkif\? olwpfyg;wdkY\
(tpD;tyGg;ukd usifhjcf;üum;) rpGrf;Edkif/ (3)
ighoQifwdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;ukd usifhjcf;ü) pGrf;Edkif\? rdrd\
(tpD;tyGg;ukd usifhjcf;üum;) rpGrf;Edkif/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-

ighoQifwdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü vsifpGm
 pHkprf;rSwfom;Edkif? Mum;emtyfNyD;aom w&m;wdkYukd
 aqmifxm;wwfaom oabm&Sd\ aqmifxm;NyD;aom w&m;wdkY\
 teufukdum; rpHkprf; rqifjCIFEdkif/ teufygVdudk odí
 avmukwå&mw&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhukd rusifh/ aumif;aom
 pum;&Sd\y/ oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYtm; (w&m;pum;jzifh) aumif;pGm
 jywwf\y/ ighoQifwdkY þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
 olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD; tyGg;ukd usifhjCIF;ü) pGrf;Edkif? rdrd\
 (tpD;tyGg;ukd usifhjCIF;üum;) rpGrf;Edkif/ (4)
 ighoQifwdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf rdrd\
 (tpD;tyGg;ukd usifhjCIF;ü) pGrf;Edkif? olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;ukd
 usifhjCIF;üum;) rpGrf;Edkif/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- ighoQifwdkY
 þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü vsifpGm
 pHkprf;rSwfom;EdkifCIF; r&Sd? Mum;emtyfNyD;aom w&m;wdkYukd
 aqmifxm;wwfaom oabm&Sd\ aqmifxm;NyD;aom w&m;wdkY\
 teufukdvnf; pHkprf;qifjCIFEdkif\ teuf ygVdudk odí
 avmukwå&mw&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhukdvnf; usifh\ aumif;aom pum;
 r&Sd\y/ oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYtm; (w&m;pum;jzifh) aumif;pGm rjywwf\y/
 ighoQifwdkY þw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf rdrd\
 (tpD; tyGg;ukd usifhjCIF;ü) pGrf;Edkif? olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;ukd
 usifhjCIF;üum;) rpGrf;Edkif/ (5)
 ighoQifwdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
 olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;ukd usifhjCIF;ü) pGrf;Edkif? rdrd\
 (tpD;tyGg;ukd usifhjCIF;üum;) rpGrf;Edkif/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
 ighoQifwdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü vsifpGm
 pHkprf;rSwfom;EdkifCIF; r&Sd? Mum;emtyfNyD;aom w&m;wdkYukd
 aqmifxm;wwfaom oabm&Sd\ aqmifxm;NyD;aom w&m;wdkY\
 teufukdum; rpHkprf; rqifjCIFEdkif/ teufygVdudk odí
 avmukwå&mw&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhukdvnf; rusifh/ aumif;aom pum;
 &Sd\y/ oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYtm; (w&m;pum;jzifh) aumif;pGm jywwf\y/
 ighoQifwdkY þw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
 olwpfyg;wdkY\h(tpD;tyGg;ukd usifhjCIF;ü) pGrf;Edkif? rdrd\
 (tpD;tyGg;ukd usifhjCIF;üum;) rpGrf;Edkif/ (6)
 ighoQifwdkY w&m;ESpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf rdrd\
 (tpD;tyGg;ukdusifhjCIF;ü) pGrf;Edkif? olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;ukd
 usifhjCIF;üum;) rpGrf;Edkif/ tb,fESpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- ighoQifwdkY
 þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü vsifpGm
 pHkprf;rSwfom;EdkifCIF; r&Sd/ Mum;emtyfNyD;aomw&m;wdkYukd
 aqmifxm;wwfaom oabmr&Sd/ aqmifxm;NyD;aom w&m;wdkY\
 teufukdum; pHkprf; qifjCIFEdkif\ teufygVdudk odí
 avmukwå&mw&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhukd usifh\ aumif;aom
 pum;r&Sd\y/ oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYtm; (w&m;pum;jzifh) aumif;pGm
 rjywwf\y/ ighoQifwdkY þw&m;ESpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
 &[ef;onf rdrd\ (tpD;tyGg;ukd usifhjCIF;ü) pGrf;Edkif? olwpfyg;wdkY\
 (tpD;tyGg;ukd usifhjCIF;üum;) rpGrf;Edkif/ (7)

ighoQifwdkY w&m;ESpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphKaom &[ef;onf
olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;ukd usifhjcf;ü) pGrf;Edkif\? rdrd\
(tpD;tyGg;ukd usifhjcf;üum;) rpGrf;Edkif/ tb,fESpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
ighoQifwdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü vsifpGm
pHkprf;rSwfom;Edkifjcf;r&Sd/ Mum;em tyfNyD;aom w&m;wdkYukd
aqmifxm;wwfaom oabmr&Sd/ aqmifxm;NyD;aom w&m;wdkY\
teufukdvnf; rpHkprf; rqifjcfEdkif/ teufygVdudk odí
avmukwå&mw&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhukdvnf; rusifh? aumif;aom
pum;vnf; &Sd\? aumif;aom >rufqdkoH &Sd\? oefY&Sif;aom tjypfuif;aom
t"dyÜg,fodvG,faom jynfBuD;olwdkY\ pum;ESifh jynfhphK\/
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYtm; w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;) ukd
odjrifapvsuf (w&m;ukd) aqmufwnfapum (w&m; usifhoHk;&ef)
xuf oef&Tifvef;apEdkif\ ighoQifwdkY þw&m;ESpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhphKaom &[ef;onf olwpfyg;wdkY\ (tpD;tyGg;ukdusifhjcf;ü)
pGrf;Edkif\? rdrd\ (tpD;tyGg;ukd usifhjcf;ü) rpGrf;Edkif[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (8)
t|rokwf/

9-y&d[meokwf

79/ &[ef;wdkY þw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf usifhqj]aou©} &[ef;tm;
qkwf,kwfjcf;iSg jzpfukef\ tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-trlopfü
arGUavsmfrl? pum;ajymjcf;ü arGUavsmfrl? tdyfjcf;ü arGUavsmfrl?
taygif;tazmfü arGUavsmfrl? fa`E´wdkYüapmifhpnf;tyfaom
wHcg;r&Sdrl? pm;zG,fü twdkif;t&Snf rodrl? a&maESmjcf;ü
arGUavsmfrl? oHo&mukd csJUXGifwwfaom]yylö} w&m;ü
arGUavsmfrlwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY þw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf
usifhqj]aou©} &[ef;tm; qkwf,kwfjcf;iSg jzpfukef\ &[ef;wdkY
þw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf usifhqj]aou©} &[ef;tm; rqkwf,kwfjcf;iSg
jzpfukef\ tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-trlopfü rarGUavsmfrl?
pum;ajymjcf;ü rarGUavsmfrl? tdyfjcf;ü rarGUavsmfrl? taygif;tazmfü
rarGUavsmfrl? fa`E´wdkYüapmifhpnf;tyfaom wHcg;&Sdrl? pm;zG,fü
twdkif;t&Snfodrl? ESD;aESmjcf;ü rarGUavsmfrl? oHo&mukd
csJUXGifwwfaom]yylö} w&m;ü rarGUavsmfrlwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
þw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYonf usifhqj]aou©} &[ef;tm; rqkwf ,kwfjcf;iSg
jzpfukef\ [k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
e0rokwf/

10-ukoDwm& rÇ0w→Kokwf

80/ &[ef;wdkY ysif;&djcf;\ taMumif;wdkYonf þ&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
trludpöukd jyKvkyf &rnfjzpf\? xdk&[ef;tm;]]igonf trludpöukd
jyKvkyf&awmhrnf? trludpöukd jyKvkyfaom ig\ ukd,fonf
yifyef;vdrfhrnf? ,ck igonf tdyfOD;rnf}}[k pdwfjzpf\ xdk&[ef;onf tdyf\?
ra&muf&ao;aom w&m;odkY a&muf&ef r&ao;onfh w&m;ukd &&ef
rsufarSmufjyK&ao;onfh w&m;ukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef OD&d,ukd
tm;rxkwf/ &[ef;wdkY þonfum; yXr ysif;&djcf;\ taMumif;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf trludpöukd jyKvkyfNyD; jzpf\?
xdk&[ef;tm;]]igonf trludpöukd jyKvkyfNyD;NyD? trludpöukd
jyKvkyfNyD;aom ig\ ukd,fonf yifyef;\? ,ck igonf tdyfOD;rnf}}[k
pdwfjzpf\ xdk&[ef;onf tdyf\? ra&muf&ao;aom w&m;odkY a&muf&ef
r&ao;onfh w&m;ukd &&ef rsufarSmufjyK&ao;onfh w&m;ukd
rsufarSmufjyK&ef OD&d,ukd tm;rxkwf/ &[ef;wdkY ðonfum; 'kwd,
ysif;&djcif;\taMumif;wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf c&D;oGm;&awmhrnf jzpf\?
xdk&[ef;tm;]]igonf c&D;oGm;&awmhrnf? c&D;oGm;aeaom ig\ ukd,fonf
yifyef;vdrfhrnf? ,ck igonf tdyfOD;rnf}}[k pdwfjzpf\ xdk&[ef;onf tdyf\?
ra&muf&ao;aom w&m;odkY a&muf&ef r&ao;onfh w&m;ukd &&ef
rsufarSmufjyK&ao;onfh w&m;ukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef OD&d,ukd
tm;rxkwf/ &[ef;wdkY ðonfum; wwd, ysif;&djcif;\taMumif;wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf c&D;oGm;NyD; jzpf\?
xdk&[ef;tm;]]igonf c&D; oGm;NyD;NyD? c&D;oGm;NyD;aom ig\
ukd,fonf yifyef;\? ,ck igonf tdyfOD;rnf}}[k pdwfjzpf\ xdk&[ef;onf tdyf\?
ra&muf&ao;aom w&m;odkY a&muf&ef r&ao;aom w&m;ukd &&ef
rsufarSmufjyK&ao;onfh w&m;ukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef OD&d,ukd
tm;rxkwf/ &[ef;wdkY ðonfum; pwkw— ysif;&djcif;\taMumif;wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf &GmodkYvnf;aumif;?
ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif; qGrf;cH oGm;onf &Sdaomf Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaom
Ekonfvnf; jzpfaom qGrf;abmZOOfukd tvkd&Sdwdkif; jynfhpHkatmif r&?
xdk&[ef;tm;]]igonf &GmodkYvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif;
qGrf;cHoGm; onf&Sdaomf Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaom Ekonfvnf; jzpfaom
qGrf;abmZOOfukd tvkd&Sdwdkif; jynfhpHk atmif r&cJh?
qGrf;cHoGm;aom xdkig\ ukd,fonf yifyef;\? trludpöjyKvkyf&ef
ravsmufywfaom;? ,ck igonf tdyfOD;rnf}}[k pdwfjzpf\ xdk&[ef;onf tdyf\?
OD&d,ukd tm;rxkwf/y/ &[ef;wdkY ðonfum; ylöR ysif;&djcif;\
taMumif;wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf &GmodkYvnf;aumif;?
ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif; qGrf;cH oGm;onf&Sdaomf Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaom
Ekonfvnf; jzpfaom qGrf;abmZOOfukd tvkd&Sdwdkif; jynfhpHkatmif
&cJh\? xdk&[ef;tm;]]igonf &GmodkYvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif;
qGrf;cHoGm; onf&Sdaomf Murf;onfvnf; jzpfaom Ekonfvnf; jzpfaom
qGrf;abmZOOfukd tvkd&Sdwdkif; jynfhpHk atmif &cJh\? xdkig\ ukd,fonf
av;\? trludpöukd jyKvkyf&ef ravsmufywfaom;? pkdpGwfaom yJuJhodkY
av;\? ,ck igonf tdyfOD;rnf}}[k pdwfjzpf\ xdk&[ef;onf tdyf\? OD&d,ukd
tm;rxkwf/y/ &[ef;wdkY ðonfum; q| ysif;&djcif;\taMumif;wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;tm; tenf;i,frQaom tema&m*gonf
jzpf\? xdk&[ef;tm;]]ightm; tenf;i,frQaom ðtema&m*gonf jzpf\?
tdyfjcf;iSg avsmufyw\? ,ck igonf tdyfOD;rnf}}[k pdwfjzpf\ xdk&[ef;onf
tdyf\? OD&d,ukd tm;rxkwf/y/ &[ef;wdkY ðonfum; owår ysif;&djcif;\
taMumif;wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf tema&m*grS xajrmuf\?
tema&m*grS xajrmufí rMumao;? xdk&[ef;tm;]]igonf tema&m*grS
xajrmuf\? tema&m*grS xajrmufí rMumao;? xdkig\ ukd,fonf tm;r&Sd?

trludpöjyKvkyf&ef ravsmufywfa0;? ,ck ig tdyfOD;rnf}}[k pdwfjzpfV
xdk&[ef;onf tdyf\? ra&muf&a0;onfh w&m;odkY a&muf&ef r&a0;onfh
w&m;ukd &&ef rsufarSmuf rjyK&a0;onfh w&m;ukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef
OD&d,ukd tm;rxkwf/ &[ef;wdkY þonfum; tlr ysif;&djcif;\taMumif;wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY ysif;&djcif;\ taMumif;wdkYonf þ&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY tm;xkwfjcif;\ taMumif;wdkYonf þ&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
trludpöukd jyKvkyf &rnf jzpf\? xdk&[ef;tm;]]igonf trludpöukd
jyKvkyf&awmhrnf? trludpöukd jyKvkyfaom igonf jrwpGmbk&m;wdkY\
tqHk;trukd ESvHk;oGif;&ef rpGrf;Edkif? ,ck igonf ra&muf&a0;aom
w&m;odkY a&muf&ef r&a0;onfh w&m;ukd &&ef
rsufarSmufjyK&a0;onfh w&m;ukd rsufarSmuf jyK&efapmapmuyif
OD&d,ukd tm;xkwfOD;rnf}}[k pdwfjzpfV xdk&[ef;onf ra&muf&a0;aom
w&m;odkY a&muf&ef r&a0;onfh w&m;ukd &&ef
rsufarSmufjyK&a0;onfh w&m;ukd rsufarSmuf jyK&ef OD&d,ukd
tm;xkwf\? &[ef;wdkY þonfum; yXr tm;xkwfjcif;\taMumif;wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf trludpöukd jyKvkyfNyD;jzpf\?
xdk&[ef;tm;]]igonf trludpöukd jyKvkyfNyD;NyD? trludpöukd
jyKvkyfae&pOf igonf jrwpGmbk&m;wdkY\ tqHk; trukd ESvHk;oGif;&ef
rpGrf;Edkif? ,ck igonf OD&d,ukd tm;xkwfOD;rnf}}[k pdwfjzpfV xdk&[ef;
onf/y/ OD&d,ukd tm;xkwf\ &[ef;wdkY þonfum; 'kwd, tm;xkwfjcif;\
taMumif;wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf c&D;oGm;&rnf jzpf\?
xdk&[ef;tm;]]igonf c&D;oGm;&awmhrnf? c&D;oGm;aom igonf
jrwpGmbk&m;wdkY\ tqHk;trukd ESvHk;oGif;&ef rvG,f? ,ck igonf
OD&d,ukd tm;xkwfOD;rnf}}[k pdwfjzpfV/y/ &[ef;wdkY þonfum; wwd,
tm;xkwfjcif;\taMumif;wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf c&D;oGm;NyD; jzpf\?
xdk&[ef;tm;]]igonf c&D;oGm;NyD;NyD? c&D;oGm;ae&pOf igonf
jrwpGmbk&m;wdkY\ tqHk;trukd ESvHk;oGif;&ef rpGrf;Edkif? ,ck igonf
OD&d,ukd tm;xkwfawmhrnf}}[k pdwfjzpfV/y/ &[ef;wdkY þonfum;
pwkw¬ tm;xkwfjcif;\taMumif;wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf &GmodkYvnf;aumif;?
ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif; qGrf;cH oGm;onf&Sdaomf Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaom
Ekonfvnf; jzpfaom qGrf;abmZOOfukd tvkd&Sdwdkif; jynfhpHkatmif r&?
xdk&[ef;tm;]]igonf &GmodkYvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif;
qGrf;cHoGm; onf&Sdaomf Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaom Ekonfvnf; jzpfaom
qGrf;abmZOOfukd tvkd&Sdwdkif; jynfhpHk atmif r&? xdkig\ ukd,fonf
ayghyg;\? trludpöukd jyKvkyf&ef avsmufywfa\? ,ck igonf OD&d,ukd
tm;xkwfawmhrnf}}[k pdwfjzpfV/y/ &[ef;wdkY þonfum; yör tm;xkwfjcif;\
taMumif;wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf &GmodkYvnf;aumif;?
ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif; qGrf;cH oGm;onf &Sdaomf Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaom
Ekonfvnf; jzpfaom qGrf;abmZOOfukd tvkd&Sdwdkif;jynfhpHkatmif &cJh\?
xdk&[ef;tm;]]igonf &GmodkYvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif;
qGrf;cHoGm; onf&Sdaomf Murf;onfvnf; jzpfaom Ekonfvnf; jzpfaom

qGrf;abmZO fukd tvkd&Sdwdkif; jynfhpHk atmif &cjh\? xdkig\ ukd,fonf
tm;&Sd\? trludpöukd jyKvkyf&ef avsmufywf\? ,ck igonf 0D&d,ukd
tm;xkwfawmhrnf}}[k pdwfjzpf\y/ &[ef;wdkY þonfum; q| tm;xkwfjcif;\
taMumif;wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;tm; tenf;i,frQaom tema&m*gonf
jzpf\? xdk&[ef;tm;]]ightm; tenf;i,frQaom tema&m*gonf jzpf\? ig\
tema&m*gonf wdk;yGg; &maom taMumif;&Sd\? ,ck igonfapmapmuyif
0D&d,ukd tm;xkwfawmhrnf}}[k pdwfjzpf\y/ &[ef;wdkY þonfum; owår
tm;xkwfjcif;\taMumif;wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf tema&m*grS xajrmuf?
tema&m*grS xajrmufí rMumao;? xdk&[ef;tm;]]igonf tema&m*grS
xajrmuf\? tema&m*grS xajrmufí rMumao;? ightm; tema&m*gonf
jzpfjyef&maom taMumif;&Sd\? ,ck igonf ra&muf&ao;aom w&m;odkY
a&muf&ef r&ao;onfh w&m;ukd &&ef rsufarSmufryK&ao;onfh w&m;ukd
rsufarSmufjyK&efapmapmuyif 0D&d,ukd tm;xkwfawmhrnf}}[k
pdwfjzpf\? xdk&[ef;onf ra&muf&ao;aom w&m;odkY a&muf&ef
r&ao;onfh w&m;ukd &&ef rsufarSmufryK&ao;onfh w&m;ukd
rsufarSmufjyK&ef 0D&d,ukd tm;xkwf\ &[ef;wdkY þonfum; t|
rtm;xkwfjcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY tm;xkwfjcif;\ taMumif;wdkYonf þ&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/
'orokwf/
oHu;ckajrmuf ,ur0*f NyD;V

(9) 4-owd0*f 1-orÜZnokwf

81/ &[ef;wdkY atmufarhrl]owd} qifjcifÓPf]orÜZO} r&Sdvwfaomf?
owdçorÜZO} csKdUwJhhaom &[ef;tm; t&SuftaMumuf][d&dMowåyÜ}
onf taMumif;csKdUwJh\? [d&dMowåyÜ r&Sdvwfaomf
[d&dMowåyÜcsKdUwJhhaom &[ef;tm; £a`E´apmifhpnf;rl]£NE
´d,oH0&}onf taMumif;csKdUwJh\? £NE´d,oH0&r&Sdvwfaomf £NE
´d,oH0&csKdUwJhhaom &[ef;tm; tusifhoDvonf taMumif;csKdUwJh\?
tusifhoDvr&Sdvwfaomf tusifhoDvcsKdUwJhhaom &[ef;tm; rSefuefaom
wnfMunfrl]or@morm"d} onf taMumif;csKdUwJh\? or@morm"d
r&Sdvwfaomf or@morm"dcsKdUwJhhaom &[ef;tm;[kwfwdkif; rSefpGm
odjrifrl],xmblwÓP'óe} onf taMumif;csKdUwJh\? ,xmblwÓP'óe
r&Sdvwfaomf ,xmblwOmp'óe csKdUwJhhaom &[ef;tm;
NiD;aiGUrl]edAÁd'g} ÓPfESifh wyfjcif;uif;rl]0d&m*}ÓPf(r*fÓPf)onf
taMumif;csKdUwJh\? edAÁd'gÓPfESifh 0d&m*ÓPfr&Sdvwfaomf
edAÁd'gÓPf ESifh 0d&m*ÓPfcsKdUwJhhaom &[ef;tm; (udavomrS)
vGwfajrmufrlESifh vGwfajrmufrlukd odaom
ypöa0u©PmÓPftjrif]0drkwådÓP'óe} onf taMumif;csKdUwJhV &[ef;wdkY
opfyifonf tcuft&GufysufpD;cJhrl xdkopfyif\ tayG;onfvnf;aumif;?
tacgufonfvnf;aumif;? tumonfvnf;aumif;? tESpfonfvnf;aumif;
jynfhpHkjcif;odkY ra&mufouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY þtwlyif
owdçorÜZOfr&Sdvwfaomf owdçorÜZO}csKdUwJhhaom &[ef;tm;
[d&dMowåyÜonf taMumif;csKdUwJh\? [d&dMowåyÜr&Sdvwfaomf

[d&dMowåyÜcsKdUwJhaom &[ef;tm; £NE´d,oH0&onf
taMumif;csKdUwJh\y/ 0drkwådÓP'óe onf taMumif;csKdUwJhV
&[ef;wdkY owdçorÜZOf&Sdvwfaomf owdçorÜZOfESifh jynfhphKaom
&[ef;tm; [d&dMowåyÜ onf taMumif;jynfhphK\?
[d&dMowåyÜ&Sdvwfaomf [d&dMowåyÜESifh jynfhphKaom &[ef;tm;
£NE´d,oH0&onf taMumif;jynfhphK\? £NE´d,oH0&&Sdvwfaomf £NE
´d,oH0&ESifh jynfhphKaom &[ef;tm; tusifhoDv onf taMumif;jynfhphK\?
tusifhoDv&Sdvwfaomf tusifhoDvESifh jynfhphKaom &[ef;tm; or®m
orm"donf taMumif;jynfhphK\? or®morm"d&Sdvwfaomf
or®morm"dESifh jynfhphKaom &[ef;tm;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
odjrifrl],xmblwÓP'óe} onf taMumif;jynfhphK\? ,xmblwÓP'óe
&Sdvwfaomf ,xmblwOmP'óeESifh jynfhphKaom &[ef;tm;
NiD;aiGUrledAÁd'gÓPfESifh wyfjicif;uif;rl 0d&m*ÓPf(r*fÓPf)onf
taMumif;jynfhphK\? edAÁd'gÓPfESifh 0d&m*ÓPf&Sdvwfaomf
edAÁd'gÓPf 0d&m*ÓPfESifhjynfhphKaom &[ef;tm; (udavomrS)
vGwfajrmufrlESifh vGwfajrmufrlukd odaom
ypöa0u©PmÓPftjrir]0drkwådÓP'óe} onf taMumif;jynfhphK\ &[ef;wdkY
opfyifonf tcuf t&GufESifh jynfhphKcJhrl xdkopfyif\ tayG;onfvnf;aumif;?
tacgufonfvnf;aumif;? tumonfvnf;aumif;? tESpfonfvnf;aumif;
jynfhphKjcif;odkY a&mufouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY ptwlyif
owdorÜZOf&Sdvwfaomf owdorÜZOfESifh jynfhphKaom &[ef;tm;
[d&dMowåyÜ onf taMumif;jynfhphK\? [d&dMowåyÜ &Sdvwfaomf/y/
(udavomrS) vGwfajrmufrlESifh vGwfajrmufrlukd odaom
ypöa0u©PmÓPftjrir]0drkwådÓP'óe} onf taMumif;jynfhphK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/
yXrokwf/

2-ykPÖd,okwf

82/ xdktcg toQifykPÖd,onf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü xdkifNyD;aemuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;- toQifbk&m;]jrwpfGmbk&m;\ w&m; a'oemawmfonf
wpfcgwpf&H xifvmyg\? wpfcgwpf&H rxifvmyg? taMumif;um; tb,f
ygenf;? taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;}}[k avQmuf\ ykPÖd, &[ef;onf
o''gw&m;&Sd\? jrwpfGmbk&m;odkYum; rcsOf;uyfwwf? (podkYjzpfvQif)
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ w&m;a'oemonf rxifvm/ ykPÖd, tMuifcgu &[ef;onf
o''gw&m;vnf; &Sd\? csOf;uyfvnf; csOf;uyf\? podkYaomtcgu
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ w&m;a'oemonf xifvm\ ykPÖd, &[ef;onf o''gw&m;vnf;
&Sd\? csOf;uyfvnf; csOf;uyf\? qnf;uyfum; rqnf; uyf/y/ qnf;uyfvnf;
qnf;uyf\? ar;um; rar;/y/ ar;vnf; ar;\? em;pdkufíum; w&m;ukd rem/y/
em;pdkufívnf; w&m;ukd em\? emNyD;íum; w&m;ukd raqmif/y/ emNyD;í
vnf; w&m;udk aqmif\? aqmiftyfNyD;aom w&m;wdkY\ teufukdum;
rqifjcif/y/ aqmif tyfNyD;aom w&m;wdkY\ teufukdvnf; qifjcif\?
teufygVduk odí w&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhukdum; rusifh?
podkYjzpfvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;\ w&m;a'oemawmfonf rxifvmonf omwnf;/
ykPÖd, tMuifcguum; &[ef;onf o''gw&m;&Sd\? csOf;uyfvnf; csOf;uyf\?
qnf;uyf vnf; qnf;uyf\? ar;vnf; ar;\? em;pdkufívnf; w&m;ukd em\?

emNyD;ívnf; w&m;udk aqmif\? aqmiftyfNyD;aom w&m;wdkY\
teufukdvnf; qifjci\? teuf ygVdukd odí w&m; tm;avsmfaom tusifhukdvnf;
usifh\? (podkYjzpfvQif) jrwpfGmbk&m;\ w&m;a'oemawmfonfhxifvm\
ykPÖd, þw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkoltm; jrwpfGmbk&m;\
w&m;a'oemawmfonf pifppf xifvm\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
'kwd,okwf/

3-rlvuokwf

83/ &[ef;wdkY tu,fí omoemawmfrSwpfyg;aom t,l&Sdonfh
y&dAdkZfwdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tb,fvQif
tajccH&Sdukefoenf;? w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tb,fvQif jzpf
aMumif;&Sdukefenf;? w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tb,faMumifh
jzpfay:ukefoenf;? w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tb,fvQif aygif;qHk&m
&Sdukefoenf;? w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tb,fvQif a&SUoGm; &Sdukef
oenf;? w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tb,fvQif tBuD;tuj&Sdukefoenf;?
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tb,fvQif vGefujrl &Sdukefoenf;?
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tb,fvQif tESpf&Sdukefoenf;}}[k podkY
ar;vmMuukefrl &[ef;wdkY podkU tar;ch&aom oifwdkYonf
xdkomoemawmfrS wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdonfh y&dAdkZfwdkYtm; tb,fodkY
ajzqdkukefrnfefn;[k (ar;awmfrl\)/
toQifbk&m; tuREfkyfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;vQif
tajccH&Sdygukef\? jrwpfGmbk&m;vQif xkwfaqmifol&Sdygukef\
jrwpfGmbk&m;vQif vJavsmif;&m &Sdygukef\ toQifbk&m;
awmif;yefyg\? qdktyfaom w&m;pum;\ teufonf jrwpfGmbk&m;\
(ÓPfawmfü) om xifygapavmh? jrwpfGmbk&m;\ (txHrS) Mum;em&í
&[ef;wdkYonf aqmifxm;Mu&ygukefvdrfhrnf[k (avQmufMuukef\)/
&[ef;wdkY xdkodkYjzpfvQif a[mMum;aytHh? xdkw&m;ukd
emMuukefavmh? aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;Muukefavmh? a[maytHh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/
]]aumif;ygNyD toQifbk&m;}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
jyefMum; avQmufxm;ukef\ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\ -
&[ef;wdkY tu,fí omoemawmfrS wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdonfh
y&dAdkZfwdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tb,fvQif
tajccH&Sdukef oenf;? w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tb,fvQif jzpfMumif;&Sd
ukefoenf;? w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tb,faMumifh jzpfay:ukefoenf;?
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tb,fvQif aygif;qHk&m &Sdukefoenf;?
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tb,fvQif a&SUoGm;&Sdukefoenf;?
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tb,fvQif tBuD;tuj &Sdukefoenf;?
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tb,fvQif vGefujrl &Sdukefoenf;? w&m;
tm;vHk;wdkYonf tb,fvQif tESpf&Sdukefoenf;}}[k podkY ar;vmMuukefrl
&[ef;wdkY podkU tar;ch&aom oifwdkYonf xdkomoemawmfrS
wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdonfh y&dAdkZfwdkYtm; podkY ajzqdkMuukefavmh -
]]ighoQifwdkY w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tvkdqE´vQif tajccH&Sdukef\
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf ESvHk;oGif;rl]reodum&}vQif
jzpfMumif;&Sdukef\
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf awGUxdrl]zó}aMumifh jzpfay:ukef\

w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf cHpm;rl]a0'em} ü aygif;qHkukef\?
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf wnfMunfrl]orm"d}vQif a&SUoGm;&Sdukef\?
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf atmufarhrl]owd}vQif tBuD;tuj&Sdukef\?
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf odrl]ynm}vQif vGefujrl &Sdukef\?
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf vGwfajrmufrl]t&[wåzkdvf}vQif tESpf&Sdukef\}}
[k (ajzqdkMuukefavmh)/
&[ef;wdkY xdkomoemawmfrSwpfyg;aom t,l&Sdonfh y&dAdkZfwdkY
tar;ch&aom oifwdkYonfhpodkY ajzqdkMuukefavmh[k (rdefYawmfrl)/
wwd,okwf/

4-apm&okwf

84/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom cdk;olBuD;onf vsifpGm
ysufpD;&\? Mum&SnfpGm rwnfEdkif/ tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
r½dkufESuf rykwfcwfoifholukd ½dkufESuf ykwfcwf\? t<uif;rjh ,l\?
rdef;ruk d owf\? owdkYorD;ukd zsufqD;\? &Sif&[ef;ukd vk,uf\?
rif;b@mwdkufukd vk,uf\? tvGefeD;&mü ckd;rlukd jyK\?
odkrSD;]odrf;qnf; } rlü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY pt*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom cdk;olBuD;onf vsifpGm ysufpD;&\? Mum&SnfpGm
rwnfEdkif/
&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&SpfrsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom cdk;olBuD;onf vsifpGm
rysufpD;? Mum&SnfpGm wnf Edkif/ tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
r½dkufESuf rykwfcwfoifholukd r½dkufESuf rykwfcwf? t<uif;rjh r,l?
rdef;ruk d rowf? owdkYorD;ukd rzsufqD;? &Sif&[ef;ukd rvk,uf?
rif;b@mwdkufukd rvk,uf? tvGef eD;&mü ckd;rlukd rjyK?
odkrSD;]odrf;qnf; } rlü vdr®m\ &[ef;wdkY pt*Fg &SpfrsKd;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom cdk;olBuD;onf vsifpGm rysufpD;? Mum&SnfpGm
wnfEdkif\k (rdefYawmfrl)/
pwkw→okwf/

5-orPokwf

85/ &[ef;wdkY]]orP}}]Nidrf;at;ol}[laom ptrnfonf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHxdkufaom razmuf rjyef ukd,fwdkifodaom jrwpfGmbk&m;\ trnfwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY]]jAm[®P}}]raumif;rlarQmNyD;ol}[laom ptrnfonf
ylaZmftxl;ukd cHxdkufaom razmuf rjyef ukd,fwdkifodaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ trnfwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY]]a0'*l}}]todÓPfodkY a&mufol}[laom ptrnfonf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHxdkufaom razmuf rjyef ukd,fwdkifodaom jrwpfGmbk&m;\ trnfwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY]]bdouú}}]orm;awmf}[laom ptrnfonf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHxdkufaom razmuf rjyef ukd,fwdkifodaom jrwpfGmbk&m;\ trnfwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY]]edr®v}}]tnpftaMu;r&Sdol}[laom ptrnfonf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHxdkufaom razmuf rjyef ukd,fwdkifodaom jrwpfGmbk&m;\ trnfwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY]]0drv}}]tnpftaMu;uif;ol}[laom ptrnfonf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHxdkufaom razmuf rjyef ukd,fwdkifodaom jrwpfGmbk&m;\ trnfwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY]]ÓPD}}]ÓPf&Sdol}[laom ptrnfonf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHxdkufaom razmuf rjyef ukd,fwdkifodaom jrwpfGmbk&m;\ trnfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY]]0drkwå}}]vGwfajrmufol}[laom ptrnfonf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHXdkufaom razmuf rjyef ukd,fwdkifodaom jrwpfGmbk&m;\ trnfwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/
tMuif*kPfaus;Zl;taygif;odkU Nidrf;at;NyD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a&muf
tyf\? (jrwaomtusifhukd) usifhoHk;NyD;jzpfí raumif;rlukd arQmNyD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a&muf tyf\? tMuif*kPfaus;Zl;taygif;odkU todÓPfodkY
a&mufNyD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a&muf tyf\? orm;awmf bdouúrnfao
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf twkrJh*kPfodkY a&muf tyf\
tMuif*kPfaus;Zl;taygif;odkU tnpftaMu;uif;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a&muf tyf\? pifMu,foljzpfao tnpftaMu;r&Sdaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a&muf tyf\? tMuif*kPfaus;Zl;taygif;odkU ÓPf&Sdaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a&muf tyf\? vGwfajrmufaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf twkrJh*kPfodkY a&muf
tyf\ xdk*kPfaus;Zl;taygif;odkU a&mufNyD;aom ppfajrjyifukd
atmifNyD;aom xdkig onf taESmiftzJGUrSvGwfí (vltrsm;ukdvnf;)
vGwfapcjH\? (xdkigonf) usifhNyD;jzpfao (udavom) Nidrf;at;NyD;aom
tvGef,Ofaus;aom qifajymif BuD;ozG,f jzpfayV
ylörokwf/

6-,ookwf

86/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl
aumovwdkif;wdkYü a'opm&DvSnfhvnfawmfrlvwfaomf
aumovrif;om;wdkY\ £ päme*Fvrnfao ykPÖm;&GmodkY
a&mufawmfrl\ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdk£ päme*Fv&Gm (teD;) £
päme*Fvawmtkyfö (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ £ päme*Fv&Gmom;
ykPÖm;ESifh trsKd;om;wdkYonf owif;pum;Mum;Muukef\ -]]tcsif;wdkY
omuD0ifrif;rsKd;rS &[ef;jyKonfh omuD0ifrif;om; &[ef;a*gwronf £
päme*Fv &GmodkY <ua&mufawmfrlí £ päme*Fv&GmteD; £
päme*Fvawmtkyfö (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktoQifa*gwr\ aumif;aom
ausmfapmowif;onf þodkY ysHUESHUí xGufl - xdkjrwpfGmbk&m; onf
ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxdkufaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; t&[H
rnfawmfrl\? (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwdkifrSefpGm
odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; or®morÁK'""rnfawmfrl\y/
xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom &[EÅm (yk*³/₄dKvf)wdkYukd zl;ajrmf&jcif;onf
aumif;onfomwnf;[k (Mum;Muukef\)/
xdktcgü £ päme*Fv&Gmom; ykPÖm;ESifh trsKd;om;wdkYonf
xdknOfhvGefaom tcgü rsm;pGmaom cjzG,fpm;zG,fukd ,lukefí £
päme*FvawmtkyfodkY csOf;uyfukefNyD;vQif tjyifbufwHcg;rkcü
jyif;jyus,favmifaom toH&Sdukefonfjzpfí wnfaeukef\ xdkpOfctcgü
toQifem*dwonf jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tvkyftauR;jzpf\? xdktcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf toQifem*dwukd-em*dw ig;wdkYukd vk,uf&mü
wHigonfwdkYujhody jyif;jyus,favmifaom toH&SdolwdkYum;
tb,folwdkYenf;[k ar;awmfrl\
toQifbk&m; þolwdkYum; £ päme*Fv&Gmom; ykPÖm;ESifh
trsKd;om;wdkYygwnf;? rsm;pGmaom cjzG,fabmZOufukd ,lí
tjyifbufwHcg;rkcü jrwpfGmbk&m;ukdvnf;aumif;?
&[ef;oHCmukdvnf;aumif; &nfrSef;NyD;vQif wnfaeMuygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

em*dw igonf tjcHt&H tausmftapmESifh rqufqHvkd? tjcHt&H
(tausmftapm) onfvnf; igESifhtwl rqufqHapvifh? em*dw tvkd&Sdwdkif;
rNiKdrjiif ryifryef;bj&aom þumr*kPfrS xGuf ajrmufrl]aeu©r®} csrf;om?
uif;qdwfrl]y0da0u} csrf;om? Nidrf;at;rl]Oyor} csrf;om? odrl]oarÁm"}
csrf;omukd tvkd&Sdwdkif; rNiKdrjiif ryifryef; r&Edkifolonf
rpifMu,frl]umr} csrf;om? idkufrsOf;rl]rd'"} csrf;om? vmbfylaZmfoum
(tausmftapm) csrf;omukd om,m (cHpm;) &m\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
toQifbk&m; bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf ,cktcgü
onf;cHawmfrlyg? aumif;aom pum;ukd qdkawmfrlwwfaom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ,cktcgü onf;cHawmfrlyg? toQifbk&m; ,cktcgonfum;
jrwpGmbk&m;\ onf;cHdzkY&m tcgygwnf;? toQifbk&m; tcktcgü
ed*Hk;olhed*Hk;om; Zeyk'fol Zeyk'fom;ESifh trsKd;om;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m; <uawmfrlav&m&m t&yfodkY
pdwfnGwfMuukefvsufomvQif vkdufMuygvdrfhrnf toQifbk&m;?
rkd;BuD;onf;xefpGm &GmoGef;vwfaomf edrfh½ldif;&mt&yfodkY
a&wdkYonf pD;usMuukefouJhodkY? toQifbk&m; þtwlyif ,cktcgü
ed*Hk;oled*Hk;om; Zeyk'fol Zeyk'fom; ykPÖm;ESifh trsKd;om;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m; <uawmfrlav &m&m t&yfodkYvQif
pdwfnGwfMuukefvsufomvQif vkdufMuygvdrfhrnf? xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf
tb,fh aMumifhenf;[lrl toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;\ oDv ynmawmfonf
xdkodkY BuD;rm;awmfrljcf; aMumifh jzpfygonf[k (avQmufl)/
em*dw igonf tjcHt&H (tausmftapm) ESifh rqufqHvkd? tjcHt&H
tausmftapmonfvnf; igESifh rqufqHapvifh? em*dw tvkd&Sdwdkif;
rNiKdrjiif ryifryef;bj&aom þ (umr*kPf) rS xGuf ajrmufrl]aeu©r®}
csrf;om? uif;qdwfrl]y0da0u} csrf;om? Nidrf;at;rl]Oyor} csrf;om?
odrl]oarÁm"} csrf;omukd tvkd&Sdwdkif; rNiKdrjiif ryifryef;r&Edkifolonf
rpifMu,frl]umr} csrf;om? idkufrsOf;rl]rd'"} csrf;om? vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmcsrf;omukd om,m (cHpm;) &m\ em*dw tvkd&Sdwdkif;
rNiKdrjiif ryifryef;bj&aom (umr*kPf) rS xGufajrmufrl]aeu©r®} csrf;om?
uif;qdwfrl]y0da0u} csrf;om? Nidrf;at;rl]Oyor} csrf;om? odrl]oarÁm"}
csrf;omukd tvkd&Sdwdkif; rNiKdrjiif ryifryef; r&Edkifukefaom
ewftcsKdUwdkYaomfvnf; om,mcHpm;ukef&m\ em*dw
pk½Hk;aygif;qHkí *kdPf;zJGUaejcf;ukd tm;xkwfí aeukefaom
oifwdkYtm;aomfvnf;]]tvkd&Sdwdkif; rNiKdrjiif ryifryef;bj&aom þ
(umr*kPf) rS xGufajrmufrl]aeu©r®} csrf;om? uif;qdwfrl]y0da0u}
csrf;om? Nidrf;at;rl]Oyor} csrf;om? odrl]oarÁm"} csrf;omukd
þtoQifwdkYonf tvkd&Sdwdkif; rNiKdrjiif ryifryef; r&Muava,mifwum;/
xdkYaMumifhyif þtoQifwdkYonf pk½Hk;aygif;qHkí *kdPf;zJGUaejcf;ukd
tm;xkwfaeukef\}}[k (pdwftMuHjzpfEdkif\)/
em*dw igonf þomoemawmfü tcsif;csif; csKdif;xdk;jcf;jzifh
jyif;pGm&,fMu jyif;pGm jrL;xl;Muaom &[ef;wdkYukd awGUjrif&\ em*dw
xdkightm;]]tvkd&Sdwdkif; rNiKdrjiif ryifryef;bj &aom (umr*kPfwdkYrS)
xGufajrmufrl]aeu©r®} csrf;om? uif;qdwfrl]y0da0u} csrf;om? Nidrf;
at;rl]Oyor} csrf;om? odrl]oarÁm"}csrf;omukd þtoQifwdkYonf
tvkd&Sdwdkif; rNiKdrjiif ryif ryef; r&Muava,mifwum;/ xdkYaMumifhyif

ptoQifwdkYonf tcsif;csif; csKdif;xdk; upm;jcif;wdkYjzifh jyif;pGm&,fukef
jyif;pGmjrl;xl;ukef\}}[k (pdwftMuHjzpf\)/(1)

em*dw pmoemawmfü igonf tvkd&Sdwdkif; 0rf;jynfhatmifpm;í
tdyfrl]ao,s} csrf;om? (0J,m) eHawmif; ajymif;vSnfhtdyfrl]yó} csrf;om?
idkufsrOf;rl]rd'"} csrf;omukd tm;xkwfvsvuf aeMuaom &[ef;wdkYukd
awGUjrirf&\ em*dw xdkightm;]]tvkd&Sdwdkif; rNiKdrjiif
ryifryef;bJ&aom p (umr*kPfwdkYrS) xGufajrmufrl]aeu©r®}csrf;om?
uif;qdwfrl]y0da0u} csrf;om? Nidrf;at;rlI]Oyor} csrf;om? odrI]oarÁm"}
csrf;omukd ptoQifwdkYonf tvkd&Sdwdkif; rNiKdrjiif ryifryef;
r&Muava,mifwum;/ xdkYaMumifhyif ptoQifwdkYonf tvkd&Sdwdkif;
0rf;jynfhatmifpm;í tdyfrl]ao,s} csrf;om? (0J ,m) eHawmif; ajymif;vSnfh
tdyfrl]yó} csrf;om? idkufsrOf;rl]rd'"} csrf;omukd tm;xkwfvsvuf
aeukef\}}[k (pdwftMuHjzpf\)/(2)

em*dw igonf pmoemawmfü wnfMunfpGm xdkifaom &GmeD;ausmif;ae
&[ef;ukd jrif&\ em*dw xdkightm;]],cktcgü ptoQifukd
t&Hapmifhonfvnf;aumif;? omraPonfvnf;aumif; vkyfauR;vdrfhrnf?
xdk&[ef;ukd xdkorm"drS a&GUavsmavdrfhrnf}}[k podkY pdwf
tMuHjzpf\ em*dw xdkYaMumifh igonf xdk&[ef;tm;
&GmeD;ausmif;aerljzifh 0rf;rajrmuf/(3)

em*dw igonf pmoemawmfü awmt&yf0,f rsufawmifwpfvlyfvyf
idkufsrOf;vsuf xdkifaeaom awmausmif;ae &[ef;ukd jrif&\ em*dw
xdkightm;]],cktcgü ptoQifonf pidkufsrOf;rlaMumifhjzpfao
yifyef;jcif;ukd y,fazsmufí wpfckwnf;aom oabmjzpfonfh awm[laom
trSwfonmukdomvQif ESvHk;oGif;ayvdrfhrnf}}[k podkY pdwftMuHjzpf\
em*dw xdkYaMumifh igonf xdk&[ef;tm; awmausmif;aerljzifh
0rf;ajrmufrd\ (4)

em*dw igonf pmoemawmfü awmt&yf0,f rwnfMunfaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí xdkifaeaom awmausmif;ae &[ef;ukd jrif&\ em*dw
xdkightm;]],cktcg ptoQifonf rwnfMunfaom pdwfukdvnf;
wnfMunfapvdrfhrnf? wnfMunfNyD;aom
pdwfukdvnf;apmifha&Smufvdrfhrnf}}[k podkY pdwftMuHjzpf\ em*dw
xdkYaMumifh igonf xdk&[ef;tm; awmausmif;aerljzifh 0rf;ajrmufrd\ (5)
em*dw igonf pmoemawmfü awmt&yf0,f wnfMunfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
xdkifaeaom awmausmif;ae &[ef;ukd jrif&\ em*dw xdkightm;]],cktcg
ptoQifonf rvGwf ajrmufaom pdwfukdvnf; vGwfajrmufapvdrfhrnf?
vGwfajrmufNyD;aom pdwfukdvnf;apmifha&Smuf ayvdrfhrnf}}[k podkY
pdwftMuHjzpf\ em*dw xdkYaMumifh igonf xdk&[ef;tm; awmausmif;
aerljzifh 0rf;ajrmufrd\ (6)

em*dw pmoemawmfü igonf ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem\ taxmuftyHh
aq;toHk; taqmifwdkYukd &aom &GmeD;ausmif;ae &[ef;ukd jrif&\?
xdk&[ef;onf xdkvmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmukd tvkdk&Sdonfjzpfí
wpfa,mufwnf; udef;atmif;rlukd pGefY\? awmpGefjzpfao
ausmif;wdkYukd pGefY\? &Gm ed*Hk; rif;aejynfodkY 0ifa&mufaeV
em*dw xdkYaMumifh igonf xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; &GmeD;ausmif;ü aerljzifh
0rf;rajrmuf/(7)

em*dw þomoemawmfü igonf ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem\ taxmuftyHh
aq;toHk; taqmifwdkYukd &aom awmausmif;ae &[ef;ukd jrif&\?
xdk&[ef;onf xdkvmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmukd pGefYypfy,f&Sm;í
wpfa,mufwnf; udef;atmif;aerlukd rpGefY/ awmpGefjzpfaom
ausmif;wdkYukd rpGefY/ em*dw xdkYaMumifh igonf xdk&[ef;tm;
awmausmif;aerljzifh Orf;ajrmuf rdV (8)
em*dw tMuiftcgü c&D;&SnfoGm;aom igonf a&SURSjzpfap
aemufrSjzpfap wpfOD; wpfa,mufukdrQ rawGUrjrif&? em*dw xdktcgü
ightm; t,kwfojzifh usifBuD;usif,fukd pGefY&efyif csrf;om\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/
q|okwf/

7-ywåeducZÆeokwf

87/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom Oygoumtm;
tvkd&Sdvwfaomf oHCmonf oydwfarSmuf&mV tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;
[lrl-&[ef;wdkYtm; vmbfr&pdrfhaomiSg tm;xkwf\? &[ef;wdkYtm;
tusKd;rjhjzpfpdrfhaomiSg tm;xkwf\? &[ef;wdkYtm; ae&mr&pdrfhaomiSg
tm;xkwf\? &[ef;wdkYukd qJa&\? a&&Gwf\? (Ncdrf;ajcmuf\)?
&[ef;tcsif;csif; uJGjym;ap\? jrwpfGmbk&m;\ *kPf (aus;Zl;) rJhukd qdk\
w&m;awmf\ *kPf (aus;Zl;) rJhukd qdk\? oHCmawmf\ *kPf (aus;Zl;)
rJhukd qdkV &[ef;wdkY þt*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
Oygoumtm; tvkd&Sdvwfaomf oHCm onf oydwfarSmuf&mV
&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifhjynfhpHkaom Oygoumtm;
tvkd&Sdvwfaomf oHCmonf oydwf vSef&mV tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkYtm; vmbfr&pdrfhaomiSg tm;rxkwf? &[ef;wdkY tm;
tusKd;rjhjzpf pdrfhaomiSg tm;rxkwf? &[ef;wdkYtm;
ae&mr&pdrfhaomiSg tm;rxkwf? &[ef;wdkYukd rQJa&? ra&&Gwf?
(rNcdrf;ajcmuf)? &[ef;tcsif;csif; ruJGjym;ap? jrwpfGmbk&m;\ *kPf
(aus;Zl;) ukd qdk\? w&m;awmf\ *kPf (aus;Zl;) ukd qdk\? oHCmawmf\
*kPf (aus;Zl;) ukd qdkV &[ef;wdkY þt*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom Oygoumtm; tvkd&Sdvwfaomf oHCmonf oydwfvSef&m\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/
owårokwf/

8-tyÜom'ya0'eD,okwf

88/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
tvkd&Sdukefvwfaomf OygoumwdkYonf rMunfndKrlukd odap&mukefV
tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-vlwdkYtm; vmbfr&pdrfhaomiSg tm;xkwf\
vlwdkYtm; tusKd;rjhjzpfpdrfhaomiSg tm;xkwf\? vlukd qJa&\? a&&Gwf\
(Ncdrf;ajcmuf\)? vltcsif;csif; uJGjym;ap\? jrwpfGmbk&m;\ *kPf (aus;Zl;)
rJhukd qdk\? w&m;awmf\ *kPf (aus;Zl;) rJhukd qdk\? oHCmawmf\ *kPf
(aus;Zl;) rJhukd qdkV rusufpm;oifhaomae&müvnf; xdk&[ef;ukd
awGUjrif&ukefV &[ef;wdkY þt*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; tvkd&Sdukefvwfaomf OygoumwdkYonf rMunfndKrlukd
odapukef&mV &[ef;wdkY t*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; tvkd&Sdukefvwfaomf OygoumwdkYonf Munfñdkrlukd

odapukef&m\ tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-vlwdkYtm;
vmbfr&pdrfhaomiSg tm;rxkwf? vlwdkYtm; tusKd;rjhjzpfdrfhaomiSg
tm;rxkwf? vludk rqJa&;? ra&&Gwf? vltcsif;csif; ruJGjym;ap?
jrwpGmbk&m;\ *kPf (aus;Zl;) ukd qdk\? w&m;awmf\ *kPf (aus;Zl;) ukd
qdk\? oHCmawmf\ *kPf (aus;Zl;) ukd qdk\ usufpm;oifh&mü
xdk&[ef;ukd awGUjrif&ukef\ &[ef;wdkY pt*Fg &SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; tvkd&Sdukefvwfaomf OygoumwdkYonf
MunfndKrlukd odapukef&m\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
t|rokwf/

9 - y#dom&PD,okwf

89/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
tvdk&Sdvwfaomf oHCmonf jyefvnf atmufarhaprl]y#dom&PD,uH} udk
jyK&m\ tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - vlwdkYtm; vmbfr&pdrfhaomiSg
tm;xkwf\? vlwdkYtm; tusKd;rjhjzpfdrfhaomiSg tm;xkwf\? vludk qJa&;\?
a&&Gwf\? (Ncdrf;ajcmuf\)? vltcsif;csif; uGJjym;ap\? jrwpGmbk&m;\
*kPf (aus;Zl;) rjhudk qdk\? w&m;awmf\ *kPf (aus;Zl;) rjhudk qdk\
oHCmawmf\ *kPf (aus;Zl;) rjhudk qdk\? w&m;ESifhpyfaom vlwdkY\
0efcHrludkvnf; rrSefap/ &[ef;wdkY pt*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; tvdk &Sdvwfaomf oHCmonf jyefvnf
atmufarhaprludk jyK&m\
&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
tvdk&Sdvwfaomf oHCmonf jyefvnf atmufarhaprl]y#dom&PD,uH} udk
Nidrf;ap&m\? (½kyfodrf;&m\)/ tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - vlwdkYtm;
vmbf r&pdrfhaomiSg tm;rxkwf? vlwdkYtm; tusKd;rjh jzpfdrfhaomiSg
tm;rxkwf? vludk rqJa&;? ra&&Gwf? (rNcdrf;ajcmuf\)? vltcsif;csif;
ruGJjym;ap? jrwpGmbk&m;\ *kPf (aus;Zl;) udkhqdk\? w&m;awmf\ *kPf
(aus;Zl;) udk qdk\? oHCmawmf\ *kPf (aus;Zl;) udk qdk\? w&m;ESifh
pyfaom vlwdkY\ 0efcHrludkvnf; rSefap\ &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fg&SpfrsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; tvdk&Sdvwfaomf
oHCmonf jyefvnf atmufarhaprl y#dom&PD,uHudk Nidrf;ap&m\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/
e0rokwf/

10 - or®m0wåeokwf

90/ &[ef;wdkY xkdtxl; ,kwfrml&Sdaom &[ef;tm; jyKtyfaom
wógyd,oduuH jyKcH&aom &[ef;onf w&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYü
aumif;pGmusifh&rnf/ ylöif;ch ray;tyf? edó&nf; ray;tyf? omraPudk
rvkyfauR;aptyf? &[ef;rdef;rrsm;tm; qHk;rol[k orkwfjcif;]bdu©Kaem
0g'uor®Kwd} udk rom,mtyf? or®Kwd&aomfvnf; &[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk
rqHk;rtyf? wpfpHkwpfckaom oHCmhor®Kwdudk rom,mtyf?
wpfpHkwpfckaom oD;jcm;Xme (tBuD;tujt&m) ü rxm;tyf? xkduH&Sif
&[ef; t&if;jyKojzifh (tmywfrS) rxptyf/ &[ef;wdkY
wógyd,oduuHjyKcH&aom &[ef;onf pw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYü aumif;pGm
usifh&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
'orokwf/

av;ckajrmuf owd0*f NyD;V

(10) 5 - omrn0*f

91-116/ aAmZŃmOygodum? od&Drm? y'krm? okwem? rEkZm?
Owå&m? rkwåm? acrm Oygodum? ½kpD? pkE´Drif;orD;?
AdrÁDOygodum? okremrif;orD;? rv'dumrdzk&m;? wdómOygodum? wdó
rmwm? aomPmOygodum? aomPrmwmm? umPmOygodum? umPrmwmm?
eE´rmwm Owå&m? rd*g& rmwm Odomcg? ckZÆKwå&mOygodum?
omrm0wDOygodum? aumvd,rif;orD; okyÜ0gom? okyÜd,m Oygodum?
eukvrmwmmol<u,fr? (þOygodumrwdkYtm; t*Fg&SpfrsKd;&Sd Oykofudk
a[mawmfrlonf)/ (1-26)

ig;ckajrmuf omrn0*f NyD;V

'kwd, okwfig;q,f NyD;V

11- &m*ay,smv

117/ &[ef;wdkY &m*udk txl;od&ef w&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYudk
yGg;rsm;Mu&rnf/ tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - rSefuefpGm
odjrifrl]or@m'd|d]? rSefuefpGm MuHpnfrl]or@mouFyÜ]? rSefuefpGm
ajymqdkrl]or@m0gpm}? rSefuefpGm jyKvkyfrl]or@mur@EÅ}?
rSefuefpGm toufarG;rl]or@mtmZD0}? rSefuefpGm
tm;xkwfrl]or@m0g,mr}? rSefuefpGm atmufarhrl]or@mowd}?
rSefuefpGm wnfMunfrl]or@m orm"d}wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY &m*udk
txl;od&ef þw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;Mu&rnf/ (1)
118/ &[ef;wdkY &m*udk txl;od&ef w&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYudk
yGg;rsm;Mu&rnf/ tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - twGif;oEÅmefü
tqif;½kyfudk ½lrSwfí tyoEÅmefü aumif;aomtqif; raumif;aomtqif;
&Sdaom i,faom (uokdPf;) ½kyfwdkYudk ½l\? xkd (½kyf)wdkYudk
vTrf;rdk;í]](ig) od\? (ig) jrif\}}[k þodkY trSwf]onm} &SdV
twGif;oEÅmefü tqif;½kyfudk ½lrSwfí tyoEÅmefü aumif;aomtqif;
raumif;aomtqif;&Sdaom BuD;aom (uodkPf;) ½kyfwdkYudk ½l\? xkd
(½kyf)wdkYudk vTrf;rdk;í]](ig) od\? (ig) jrif\}}[k þodkY trSwf]onm}
&SdV twGif;oEÅmefü tqif; ½kyfudk r½lrSwfí tyoEÅmefü
aumif;aomtqif; raumif;aomtqif;&Sdaom i,fukefaom (uokdPf;)
½kyfwdkYudk ½l\? xkd (½kyf)wdkYudk vTrf;rdk;í]](ig) od\? (ig) jrif\}}[k
þodkY trSwf]onm} &SdV twGif;oEÅmefü tqif;½kyfudk r½lrSwfí
tyoEÅmefü aumif;aomtqif; raumif;aomtqif;&Sdaom BuD;aom (uodkPf;)
½kyfwdkYudk ½l\? xkd (½kyf)wdkYudk vTrf;rdk;í]](ig) od\? (ig) jrif\}}[k
þodkY trSwf]onm} &SdV twGif;oEÅmefü tqif;½kyfudk r½lrSwfí ty
oEÅmefü ndKukefaom ndKaomtqif; ndKaomtaoG;
ndKaomta&mif&Sdaom (uokdPf;) ½kyfwdkYudk ½lV/y/ 0ga&Tukeyfaom
0ga&Taom tqif;&Sdukeyfaom/y/ eDukeyfaom eDaomtqif; &Sdukeyfaom/y/
jzLukeyfaom jzLaom tqif;&Sdukeyfaom/y/ jzLaom ta&mif&Sdaom
(uodkPf;) ½kyfwdkYudk ½l\? xkd (½kyf)wdkYudk vTrf;rdk;í]](ig) od\?
(ig) jrif\}}[k þodkYhtrSwf]onm} &SdV &[ef;wdkY &m* udk txl;od&ef
þw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;Mu&rnf/ (2)

119/ &[ef;wdkY &m*udk txl;od&ef w&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYudk
yGg;rsm;Mu&rnf/ tb,f&SpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - (twGif;oEÅmefü) (uodkPf;)
½kyf&Sdonfjzpfí (tyoEÅmefüvnf;) (uodkPf;) ½kyfwdkYudk ½l\?
twGif;oEÅmefü (uodkPf;) ½kyfudk r½lrlí tyoEÅmefü (uodkPf;)
½kyfwdkYudk ½l\?]]wifhw,f\}}[lí omvQif ESvHk;oGif;V
&lyonmwdkYudk vHk;0 vGefajrmufí y#dConmwdkY vHk;0csKyfonfhjyif
emewåonmwdkYudk vHk;0 ESvHk;roGif;rlí]]aumif;uifonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif;vsuf) tmumomelööm,we (psmef) odkY a&mufí aeV
tmumomelööm,we psmefudk vHk;0 vGefajrmufí]]0dnmPfonf tqHk;
r&Sd}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;vsuf) 0dnmPlööm,we (psmef) odkY a&mufí aeV
0dnmPlööm,we psmefudk vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif;vsuf) tmudlööm,we (psmef) odkY a&mufí aeV
tmudlööm,wepsmefudk vHk;0 vGefajrmufí ae0onmemonm,we (psmef)
odkY a&mufí aeV ae0onmemonm,wepsmef udk vHk;0vGefajrmufí
onma0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m (eda&m"ormywf) odkY a&mufí aeV
&[ef;wdkY &m*udk txl;od&ef þw&m;&SpfrsKd;wdkYudk
yGg;rsm;Mu&rnf/ (3)
120-146/ &[ef;wdkY &m*udk ydkif;jcm;í od&ef/y/ xuf0ef;usif ukef&ef/
y,f&ef/ ukefcef;&ef/ ysufpD;&ef/ wyfrufrluif;&ef/ csKyf&ef/ pGefY&ef/
wpfzefpGefY&ef/y/ þw&m; &SpfrsKd;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;Mu&rnf/ (4-30)
147-626/ jypfrSm;rl]a'go} udk/y/ awGa0rl]arm[]} udk/
trsufxGufrl]aum"} udk/ &efNiKd;zGJUrl]Oyem[]} udk/ aus;Zl;udk
acszsufrl]ru©} udk/ tNydKifjyKrl]yVmo} udk/ jiLplrl]fóöm} udk/
0efwkdrll]rpä&d,} ukd/ vSnfhywfrll]rm,m} udk/ pOf;vJrl]omaX,s} udk/
cufxefrl]xrÇ} udk/ jcKwfjc,frll]om&rÇ} udk/ axmifvTm;rl]rme} udk/
tvGefaxmifvTm;rl]twdrme} udk/ ,pfrll;rl]r'} udk/ arhavsmhrll]yrm'}
udk xl;aomÓPfjzifh od&ef/y/ ydkif;jcm;íod&ef/ xuf0ef;usif ukef&ef/
y,f&ef/ ukefcef;&ef/ ysufpD;&ef/ uif;&ef/ csKyf&ef/ pGefY&ef/
wpfzefpGefY&ef/y/ þw&m; &SpfrsKd;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;Mu&rnf[k
(rdefYawmfrll)/ (31- 510)

&m*ay,smv NyD;V

t|uedygwf NyD;V
